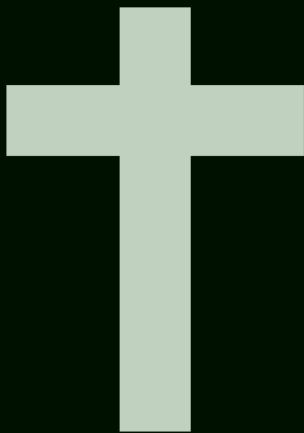


Anmatyerr Bible



Portions of the Holy Bible in the Anmatyerr language of
Australia

Anmatyerr Bible

Portions of the Holy Bible in the Anmatyerr language of Australia

copyright © 2015 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Anmayerr (Anmatyerre)

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2020-07-24

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 21 Feb 2024 from source files dated 31 Aug 2023
af513211-5a1d-5fa2-a676-55bdc93cd0ee

Contents

Mark 1
Luke 44
John 121
Acts 174
1 Thessalonians 242
2 Thessalonians 249
1 Timothy 253
2 Timothy 264
Titus 272
Philemon 277
James 279

Mark

*John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenhel tjerrtj map inenh
kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel baptise-em-ilek
(Matthew 3.1-12; Luke 3.2-16; John 1.19-28)*

¹ Pwek nhenh Mark-henh angketj mwerr Jesu Christ-akert anem, Altjerr-henh Ler-akert. ² Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah rangemeh Altjerr-henh angketj pip-warn ngkwey arrernekarl, "Thang urrpey nyent lanthetjenh ngkwengeng arrwekel-arrwekel tjerrtj map-warn, rang tjei ngkweng arratj-iletjenh.

³ Angketj thang awek, rrkwalel ntangelhemel arlkerleh, 'Arrantherr Ngkarteh tjei arratj-iletjeh!'"

Angketj lakenh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah-el pip-warn ngkwey ar-
rernekarl. *

⁴⁻⁶ Angketj nhenh arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek. John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang rrkwal-warn alhek. Rang mantarr kamwerl yenp-penh mpwarek-arleh irrpeljart, rang *belt* yenp-penhel ayernelhetjart. Rang inteltj ngkwarl rltwamp thwen war arlkwetjart. Itja mern ker arppenh-arlk apek. Tjerrtj Judea ntjaper-areny map, tjerrtj *town* Jerusalem-areny map kwer-warn alhek. John-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr anetjeng Altjerr-warn twep-irrrerang! Kwereng arrantherrenh thang kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjenheng*, Altjerrel anetj arrehantherrenh wetjenheng." Angketj nhenh awemel inang kangkwerrek. Inang anetj inehenh illehek, kwer-penh John rang inenh Jordan ulpayel kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-ilek*.

⁷ John-elemeh tjerrtj map ilek, "Artwang arppenh tjengeng ingkern petjem. Rang tjengeng twer anhwerr anem. Yeng anetj-anetj war anem, rang arratj anhwerr. ⁸ Thang arrantherrenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-ilem*. Rang arrantherrenh Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayeng irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjenh*."

*John-el Jesu kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel
baptise-em-ilek*

(Matthew 3.13-17; Luke 3.21-22)

⁹ Arltang arppenhel Jesu Nazareth *town*-eng John-warn alhek. Nazareth rartek mer Galilee-el anak. John-el Jesu renh Jordan ulpayel kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-ilek*. ¹⁰ Jesu kwatjeng arratemel arek alker altjwer-irremeng. Rang arek Kwerrern Alngaltar kwerel-ayeng arrernelhetj-alhemeng, thep ntwertert-arte. ¹¹ Kwer-penh rang Altjerr renh awek, alkereng angkemeng, "Ntwang Ler tjengenh anem. Yeng ngkweng nyerrkem. Yeng ngkweng-penh arrken anhwerr awelhem!"

*Arrentjel Jesu renh arkkernek
(Matthew 4.1-11; Luke 4.1-13)*

¹² Kwer-penh Kwerrern Alngaltarel Jesu renh rrkwal-warn lanthek.

¹³ Jesu rang arltang 40-eh-atwetj kweny 40-eh-atwetj rrkwalel anak. Arrentjelemeh renh arkkernek. Jesu ker nwanth-areny mapel-arleng mpwepel anak. Angel alker-areny mapel renh arntarnt-arek.

* 1.3 Isaiah 40.3

*Jesu-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek
(Matthew 4.12-17; Luke 4.14,15)*

¹⁴ King Herod-elemeh John antwerrkekarleng-rlwer, Jesu mer Galilee-warn alhek. Rang tjerrtj map Altjerr-henh angketj mwerr ilek. ¹⁵ Rang inenh lakenh ilek, “Kel arltang rang anememeh! Arltang nhenh Altjerrrel arrwekel kwet ngkernekarl, Altjerr tjerrtj mapeh mernelhetjeh, rang Ngkart angerr ineh anemeng. Kel Altjerr-warn twep-irrrerrrang! Angketj mwerr renh naketjeh!”

*Jesu-el irrpennng antwerrkenh-rrkenh 4 ngwek,
kwertengerl kwerenh anetjeh
(Matthew 4.18-22; Luke 5.1-11)*

¹⁶ Jesu Galilee kwatj alay iterel nthwerl-apek. Rang Simon tjei kwerenh Andrew renh-atherrenh arek, ratherr *net* kwatj-warn wemeng, irrpennng antwerrketjeh. Ratherr irrpennng antwerrkenh-rrkenh anek. ¹⁷ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ngwek, “Tjengel-arleng petj-alhurray, thang mpwelenh kaltj-anthetjeh, tjerrtj map mpwel twepelh-iletjeh Altjerr-warn.” ¹⁸ Akenheng ratherr kel *net* kwerr-atherrenh mentj imperl-alherrek. Jesu-el-arleng ratherr anharrel-ayeng alherrek.

¹⁹ Jesu Simon Andrew inang kwek war ntwarr alhek. Inang akenheng-atherr James John thwen arek, Zebedee-kenh ler atherr. Ratherr *boat-el* anetjam, *net* kwerr-atherrenh alterrelhekarl ratherr tantherl-anerretjam. ²⁰ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ilek, “Tjengel-arleng petj-alherrang.” Ratherr kel angey kwerr-atherrenh-henh rrwapenh-apenh map imperl-alherrek *boat-arleh*. Ratherr kel Jesu-el-arleng anharrel alherrek.

*Artwang kwerrern anetj-akert
(Luke 4.31-37)*

²¹ Inang Capernaum town-warn alhek. Kwereng Saturday arlta angerrrel Jesu rang *church*-warn irrpek. Rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek. ²² Inang angketj kwerenheh anwerlkemel awek. Inang angkerrek, “Rartek angketj twerel kaltj-anthem, itja kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nheng mapel-arte. Inartek kern war kaltj-anthem, angketj apekapel twer-kwenyel!”

²³ Jesu-el inenh kaltj-anthetjam, artwang kwerrern anetj-akert *church*-warn kwen irrpentj-alhek. Artwang rang arnterr arlkemel ilek, ²⁴ “Jesu, Nazareth-arenyay! Ngwenheh ntwang petjek? Nwernenh ywerrelh-iletjeh key? Yeng ngkweng kaltj! Ntwang Altjerr-henh urrpey mwerr anthwerr rang anem!”

²⁵ Jesu-el kwerrern anetj renh arrantjakemel ilek, “Intert-irray! Artwang kwereng arratay!” ²⁶ Kwerrern anetj rang artwang renh arrewetjeh mpwarek. Kwerrern anetj rang arlkerl-alhemel, artwang kwereng arraterl-alhekemeh.

²⁷ Tjerrtj inang nhenh aremel anwerlkek. Inang pawenherrek, “Wenham lakenhan? Rartek nwernenh angketj lyetant twer anthwerrel kaltj-anthek! Rang kwerrern anetj map twernemeng, inang kel kwerr kangkwerrem!”

²⁸ Yey Jesu-akert kel Galilee ntjaper-warn antek-irrenhek.

*Jesu-el Simon-kenh rtwaltj mwerr-ilek,
tjerrtj mirnt-akert arpenh map
(Matthew 8.14-17; Luke 4.38-41)*

²⁹ Kel Jesu rang *church*-eng arratemel alhek akenheng-atherr James John atherr-akert alhek Simon Andrew atherr-henh mer-warn. ³⁰ Simon-henh

rtwaltj rang irlkert anhwerr intek. Inang Jesu renh ateng-ilek. ³¹ Jesu-antem marl kwerr-warn alhek. Rang iltjang antwerrkemel renh kemel-ilemel ngkernek. Marl kwerrang irlkert rang ywerrek, rang mwerr-irrek. Kwer-penh rang mern ineh tjang-itek.

³²⁻³³ Kel ngway-ngway irrek. Tjerrt mer-areny ingkerrek Simon-atherr-henh merel arraw-irrek. Inang tjerrtj irlkert map tjerrtj arrentj-akert map Jesu-warn angetjearrekarl. ³⁴ Jesu-el tjerrtj irlkert-akert map ineh mwerr-ilek. Rang arrentj map alharlkwek. Arrentj inang Jesu-eh kaltj anek. Jesu-el arrentj ineh arnpakek, inang itja kwerr-penh angketjeh.

Jesu-el angketj mwerr mer Galilee ntjaperel ilerl-apek

³⁵ Kweny-rtweh Jesu kemerrek. Rang mereng arratamel alhek, nyent-areny anetjeh. Rang Angey-warn angketjam. ³⁶ Simon tjerrtj arpenh maparl kwerr palenthwek. ³⁷ Renh inang aremel ilek, "Tjerrtj ingkerrek-artekek ngkweng pawnehemel palenthwem!"

³⁸ Jesu-el ineh ilek, "Mpa, nweren mer arpenh map-warn alhetjeh. Tjeng anem, tjerrtj ineh angketj mwerr Altjerr-henh renh kaltj-antherl-apejeh. Yeng petjek, Altjerr-kenh angketj tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kaltj-anthetjeh." ³⁹ Jesu mer map-warn alhek mer Galilee ntjaper-warn. *Church* nyentam-nyentel rang tjerrtj map angketj mwerr renh kaltj-anthek. Rang arrentj map alharlkwek tjerrtjeng.

Jesu-el artwang leprosy tjwen apapeth-akert mwerr-ilek

(Matthew 8.1-4; Luke 5.12-16)

⁴⁰ Artwang nyent *leprosy*-akert tjwen apapeth-akert rang Jesu-warn petjek, kwerrang ularr amperel-arleng arrernelhek. Rang Jesu renh twerel pawnehkek, "Yeng *leprosy* tjwen-akert anem. Yeng kaltj, ntwang tjerrtj mwerr-ilem. Ntwang ahentj apek anemeng, ntwang yengenh mwerr-iletjeh. Itjeng apek, itja kwetarl."

⁴¹ Jesu kwerr lharrp-irrek. Rang iltjel arnpemel renh ilek, "Yeng ahentj-irrem, ngwenh mwerr-iletjeh! Ntwang kel mwerram!" ⁴² Artwang kwerr tjwen ywerrek. Artwang rang kel mwerr-irrek.

⁴³ Jesu-el artwang renh lanthemel ilek, ⁴⁴ "Ntwang itja tjerrtj arpenheh nhenh-penh iletjeh. Kel ngkart *priest*-eh mernelhemel ilelhang. Ntwang Altjerr tjenkerr anhang, Moses-el ngkwey anhwerr tjerrtj map twernekarl-artekek. Ntwang lakenh mpwaretjeh, tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj anetjeh, ntwang kel mwerram." ⁴⁵ Jesu imperl-alhemel artwang rang kel tjerrtj ingkerrek Jesu-penh ilek, ntwang Jesu-el renh mwerr-ilekarl. Lakenheng Jesu ywarn angetherr alhek *town* arpenh map-warn. Rang kethelemehek anek. Tjerrtj inang ingkerrek kwerr-warn petjek.

2

Jesu-el artwang arlamarr mwerr-ilek

(Matthew 9.1-8; Luke 5.17-26)

¹ Arltang rrpwetj-penh Jesu Capernaum *town*-warn mer kwerrrenh-warn angkep alpek. Tjerrtj mapel awek, rang merelemehek anemeng. ² Tjerrtj arwenh warl-warn kwen irrek, Jesu-henh angketj awetjeh. Tjerrtj arpenh map arrewel irnek. Map arpenh kethel irnek, mapel arngert-ilewarrekarleng wart. Jesu-elemehek map anhwerr ineh kaltj-anthetjam.

³ Kel artwang 4 inang artwang arlamarr nyent renh angetjewarrek Jesu-warn. Artwang rang antjamel intek kwet. ⁴ Inang ywarn Jesu-warn itwek-irrek, tjerrtj mapel tjej arltwekarleng wart. Inang warl kern-warn antjek, warl kerneng altjwer-ilekemeh. Kwereng inang artwang arlamarr renh anarnpelh-ilek, rang antjam kwerenhel intemeng kwet. ⁵ Jesu-el nakentj inehenh arek, inarl renh nakerleh. Rang artwang arlamarr renh ilek, "Peltj tjengenhay! Thang anetj ngkwengenh wek."

⁶ Moses-henh angketj kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rrpwetj inehel-arleng anek. Inang angketj nhenh awemel iterrek, ⁷ "Wenhengarl rang lakenh angkem? Rartek Altjerr arrampewem! Altjerrrelant kwenh anetj tjerrtjeng wem!"

⁸ Jesu-el iterrentj inehenh aremel alhengk-arek. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenhengarl arrantherr iterrem? Tjengam arrantherr pwer anem? ⁹ Nthakenham mwerran anem? Artwang arlamarr nhenh renh iletjeh apek: "Thang ilem, thang anetj ngkwengenh wek."? Renh iletjeh apek, 'Kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh inemel kemerremel alpang!' Tjengilay! ¹⁰ Tjerrtj-henh Ler kwer kwenh anem, anetj wem ahelh nhenhel. Thang arrantherrnhenh lyet mernetjenh." Jesu-el artwang arlamarr renh ilek, ¹¹ "Kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh inemel kel alpang!"

¹² Artwang arlamarr rang kemerrek, antjam kwerenhenh inemel arratenhek, tjerrtj ingkerrekel renh anngetherr rtwarek. Tjerrtj inang ywarn iterremel anwerleek. Inang Altjerr nakek. Lakenh inang angkeke, "Nwern itja lakenh-arteheh arrwekel arek apek! Lyetantarl arek!"

*Jesu-el artwang Levi ngwek, kwertengerl anetjeh
(Matthew 9.9-13; Luke 5.27-32)*

¹³ Jesu weth Galilee kwatj alay iter-warn alpek. Tjerrtj map kwer-warn arraw-irrentj-alpek. Rang inenh kaltj-anthek. ¹⁴ Kwereng kwatj iterel alhepalhemel Jesu-el artwang Levi renh arek, lywang kwerenhenh kethel anerlanemeng. Levi rartek Alphaeus-kenh ler anek. Rang tax maney kwetjertjart tjerrtj mapeng. Jesu-el renh aremel ngwek, "Tjengel-ayel petjay!" Kel Levi kemerremel kwerel-ayeng antelherl-alhek.

¹⁵ Kwer-penh Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenhenh map-akert Levi-kenh warl-warn inang arraw-irrek, mern arlkwetjeh. Tjerrtj tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh map, tjerrtj anetj arprhenh map inarl Jesu-el-ayeng ingkerneng alhetjam, inang inehel-ayeng mern arlkwetjam. ¹⁶ Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rrpwetj inarl Pharisee anemeng, inang kethel anek. Inang Jesu renh aremel tjerrtj anetj mapel-ayeng, inang mwekenh-irrek Jesu-ek, rarl mpwareng-areng inehenheh itja arratj kangkwerrek. Inang Jesu-henh kwertengerl map pawenhek, "Wenhengarl Jesu rang tjerrtj tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh mapel-ayeng tjerrtj anetj mapel-ayeng arlkwem? Rang anetj mpwarem lakenh!"

¹⁷ Jesu-el inenh awek, inang lakenh angkemeng. Rang inenh ilek, "Tjerrtj mwerr-arteke itja ngangkareh palenthwem. Tjerrtj irktert war. Lakenh-arteheh yeng petjek, tjerrtj anetj map Altjerr-warn twepel-iletjeh. Itja tjerrtj mwerr mapeh."

*Tjerrtj inang Jesu pawenhek,
"Wenhengarl kwertengerl ngkwengenh mapel arlkwem,
arprhenh mapel itjar!?"*

(Matthew 9.14-17; Luke 5.33-39)

¹⁸ Arrprhenh-ingar John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh kwertengerl map, artwang Pharisee map thwen inang mern-kweny anetjam arltang rrpwetj-ingar, Altjerrant nakemel. Inang lakenh mpwaretjart. Tjerrtj

rrpwetj arrpenh Jesu-warn petjek, renh pawenhek, “Lyet John-henh kwertengerl map, artwang Pharisee map thwen inang mern-kweny anem, Altjerrant nakemel. Nthakenharl kwertengerl ngkwengenh mapel mernarl arlkwem?”

¹⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang angketj nhenh ilem. Artwel anew inemeng, kwer-penh rang tjenkerr mpwarem. Kwereng rang peltj kwerenh map ngwem, mern arlkwetjeh. Peltj inang ywarn merneng alharlkwelhem. Inang kwerel-ayeng nyerrkemel mern arlkwem. ²⁰ Kelant arltang arrpenhel tjerrtj arrpenh mapel artwang renh antwerrkemel angetjenh. Artwang kwer peltj map arltang arrpenhel mern-kweny anetjenh, Altjerrant nakemel.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu rang kwewaleny war ilelhek. Jesu rang artwang anew-akert rarteh-antem. Rang ahelh nhenhel anemeng, kwertengerl kwerenh map nyerrkemel anek, mern arlkwemel. Kelant tjerrtj arrpenh mapel renh angemel-penh, kwertengerl kwerenh map mern-kweny anetjenh.*

²¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj map weth kaltj-anthek, “Thang angketj kwertengerl map atherr-akert ilem. Tjerrtj-henh rnwanentj ngkweyeny alterrelhem apek, tjerrtj rang itja rnwanentj lyeteny kwek akemel, rnwanentj kwer-warn ampek-arrernemel tanthem. Mantarr lyeteny alterrelhehetj. Mantarr ngkweyeny weth alterrelhemel tjep-akelhehetj. Tjerrtjel-artek mantarr ngkweyeny arrpenh akemel, mantarr ngkweyeny tanthemel. Mantarr mwerremeh rang anem.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu lakenh angkek tjerrtj arrpenh alenh map-penh, Pharisee map-penh, John-henh kwertengerl map-penh. Jesu-henh angketj mantarr lyeteny-arteh anem, angketj lyeteny, arratj mwerr anthwerr. Angketj Pharisee map-henh angketj ngkweyeny, mantarr ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh. Angketj John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh angketj ngkweyeny, mantarr ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh.*

²² Jesu-el weth kaltj-anthek, “Tjerrtjel itja wine lyeteny yenp ngkweyeny-warn thelem. Yenp alterrelhehetj, wine lyeteny yenp ngkweyenyeng thelehehetj, nwern wine parlp-ilem. Lakenh kwenh tjerrtjel wine lyeteny yenp lyetenyehant thelem, mwerrarl antwerrkem.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu lakenh angkek tjerrtj arrpenh alenh map-penh, Pharisee map-penh John-henh kwertengerl map-penh. Jesu-henh angketj wine lyeteny-arteh anem, angketj lyeteny, arratj mwerr anthwerr. Angketj Pharisee map-henh angketj ngkweyeny, yenp ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh. Angketj John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh angketj ngkweyeny, yenp ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh.*

*Angketj Saturday arltang angerr-akert
(Matthew 12.1-8; Luke 6.1-5)*

²³ Saturday arltel Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert mern wheat rilkwerr-angkwerr anper-alhek. Mern wheat inang ampeng anek. Kwertengerl mapel mern wheat inenh akerr-aperjam. ²⁴ Nhenh aremel, artwang Pharisee rrpwetjel Jesu renh pawenhek, “Wenhengarl kwertengerl ngkwengenh mapel mern wheat kem? Saturday arltang tjeperrarl anem! Mpwareng-areng nwernek intem, arltang nhenhel nwern itja rrwapem. Nhenh itja arratj anem!”

²⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherram King David-eh kaltj? Ngkwey David rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map-akert angayel anek, arrpenh mapel inenh alwernetjameng. ²⁶ David-emeh Altjerr-henh warl amek-amek-warn

irpek. Warl kwerel mern tjenkerr intek, mern inenh tjenkerr Altjerreh anthe Karl. Mern *priest*-elant arlkwetjart. David-el mern nhenh inemel kwenpel arlkwek angayelel wart. Rang artwang kwerel-ayel anemarl map antheK, inang arlkwetjeh, angayelel wart. Lakenh David rang itja Altjerr-henh mpwareng-arengeh kangkwerrek. Nheng lakenh irrek, Abiathar *priest* twernk angerr anekarl-rlwer Israel-areny mapeh.”

²⁷ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Wenheng Altjerrel Saturday arltang renh ngkerneK? Pharisee mapel ilem, ‘Arltang angerr Saturday-athek anem, tjerrtj map mpwareng-areng nwarn-henheh kangkwerretjeh.’ Itja, mpwareng-areng nhenh inangkal ahelh-kweny map-henh war! Altjerrel-arteK Saturday arltang renh ngkerneK, tjerrtj rang rrwapentj-penh ltjwerretjeh, tjep-tjep-irretjeh. ²⁸ Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang anem Saturday arltek-artwey, Ngkart angerr.”

3

Jesu-el artwang iltjang anetj-irrekarl mwerr-ilek (Matthew 12.9-14; Luke 6.6-11)

¹ Kwereng Jesu rang *church*-warn kwen irpek. Artwang iltjang anetj-irrekarl rang *church* kwenel anek. ² Tjerrtj Pharisee map lakenh iterrek, “Mpwareng-areng nwarn-henhel kwenh arnpakem, tjerrtjel itja tjerrtj irktert mwerr-iletjeh arltang angerrrel Saturday-el. Jesu-el artwang nhenh-henh iltjang mwerr-iletjenh apek, nwarn renh kel iletjenh, rang mpwareng-areng nwarn-kenh rltwakemarleng.”

³ Jesu-el artwang iltjang anetj-irrekarl renh ngwek, “Petjang nhenh-warn arrwekel-warn.” ⁴ Kwereng rang inenh pawenhek, “Nthakenh angketj Moses-henh mpwareng-arengel-ayeng intem? Saturday arltel tjerrtj renh mwerr-iletjeh apek? Anetj-iletjeh apek? Nthakenh apek arrantherr iterlarem? Nthenham mwerran?” Inang angketj-kweny anek.

⁵ Jesu-el inenh tjwer-arek, rang ineh ahang-irrek. Kwer-penh rang ltarrp-irrek, inang irlpareth-kweny wart anemeng. Rang artwang renh ilek, “Iltjang mernelhang.” Artwang rang iltjang mernek. Iltjangemeh kel mwerr-irrek. ⁶ Kwer-penh artwang Pharisee inang *church* kwereng arratemel alhek keth-warn. Inang alpek, King Herod-kenh rrwapenh-apenh mapel-ayeng angkerrek, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh.

Tjerrtj map Jesu-warn petjek

⁷⁻⁸ Kwereng Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Galilee kwatj alay iter-warn alhek. Tjerrtj mer Galilee ntjaper-areny mer Judea ntjaper-areny *town* Jerusalem-areny inang arraw-irretj-alpek kwer-warn. Tjerrtj arrenh map petjek, mer Idumea-areny mer Jordan ulpayeng ingerr-areny, *town* Tyre-areny map *town* Sidon-areny map. Mer arreny nhenh mapeng ingkerrekel angketj Jesu-penh awek, lakenheng inang petjek Jesu kwer-warn, irktert map-arlk inang angetjek, Jesu-el inenh mwerr-iletjenheng. Inang arraw-irretj-alpek kwatj alay Galilee iter-warn. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesu-elemeh tjerrtj map anthwerr mwerr-ilek arltang kwerel. Tjerrtj irktert arrenh map kwer-warn itwek-irrek, renh inang arnpetjeh, inang parrp mwerr-irretjenheng. Tjerrtj mapel renh powerl-apek. Tjerrtj aningkeng wart, lakenheng Jesu-el kwertengerl map twerneK, inang *boat* kwek kwer angetjetjeh. Kwereng rang *boat* kwer antjek, tjerrtj arwenhel renh arltwekarleng. ¹¹ Tjerrtj kwerrern anetj-akert mapel inang Jesu renh aremarleng, inang kwereng ularr anyetjart. Kwerrern anetj inang arlkemel iletjang, “Ntwang kwenh Altjerr-henh Ler anem!” ¹² Jesu-elemeh kwerrern anetj inenh arrantjakemel iletjart, “Arrantherr tjerrtj map itja tjeng-penh iletjeh.”

*Jesu-el kwertengerl 12 map ngwek
(Matthew 10.1-4; Luke 6.12-16)*

¹³ Kel Jesu rang irrtang-warn antjek. Rang artwang mapeh ntangelhek. Ineh rang ahentj-irrekarl, inang kwer-warn petjek. ¹⁴ Kwereng rang artwang 12 ineh ngwek. Rang ineh ilek, “Thang arrantherrenh ngwek, kwertengerl tjengenh anetjeh. Arrantherr tjengel-ayeng anetjeh. Thang arrantherrenh lanthetjenh angketj mwerr-akert, arrantherr tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjeh. ¹⁵ Thang arrantherrenh twer-ilem, arrantherr arrentj tjerrtj mapeng alharlkwetjeh.” Lakenh Jesu-el ineh ilek. ¹⁶ Artwang nhenh inang anak. Simon, renh Jesu-el arreny Peter ilek. ¹⁷ Akenheng-atherr James John thwen, Zebedee-henh ler atherr. Akenheng-atherr Jesu-el arreny arpenh ilek Boanerges. (Boanerges arreny Anmatjerrel angart-wem kwatj awely-awely iltetj-irremel iltewem. Lakenh-artehe ratherr parrp ahang-irremel ilterl-iltetjart.) ¹⁸ Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James Alphaeus-henh ler, Thaddaeus, Simon. Tjerrtjel apek Altjerr itja nakek, Simon nhenh rang ineh ahang-irretjart. ¹⁹ Arrpenh anak Judas Iscariot. Judas nhenh rang Jesu renh kelant atwenh-atwenhek anthetjenharl.

*Tjerrtj inang ilek, Jesu kwel arrentj-akert anemeng
(Matthew 12.22-32; Luke 11.14-23; 12.10)*

²⁰ Jesu rang apek warl nyent-warn. Tjerrtj arwenth weth kwer-warn arraw-irretj-apek. Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akertel mern ywarn arlkwek, tjerrtj arwenthel ineh apekap-ilekarleng. ²¹ Jesu-henh peltj mapel nhenh-penh awek, inang petjek, renh anginetjeh. Inang iterl-arek, Jesu rang kwel ahert-irrekarl.

²² Moses-henh angketj kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rrpwetjemeh Jerusalemeng petjek. Inang tjerrtj map rrtjwerremel Jesu-penh lakenh ilek, “Artwang nhenh arrentj angerreh kangkwerrenh-rrenh. Arrentj rang Jesu renh twer-ilek, lakenh Jesu-el arrentj kwek map tjerrtjeng alharlkwem.”

²³ Jesu-emeh tjerrtj mapek ntangelhek. Rang ineh ilek, “Arrentj rang tjerrtjeng arrentj arpenh ywarn alharlkwem. ²⁴ Iterl-aray! Tjerrtj mer nyent-areny map atwerremeng, mer inehenh kel mentj-irretjenh. ²⁵ Peltj map inang kweteth atwerremeng, inang kel alperrtj-irrem. ²⁶ Arrentj angerrel apek arrentj kwek kwerenh map kwel alharlkwemeng, arrentj kwerenh twer ywerrehetj. Itja lakenh anem. Lakenheng arrentj angerrel arrentj kwek kwerenh map ywarn alharlkwem, inang nyenteng wart. ²⁷ Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj artwang warlek-artwey-akert. Artwang warlek-artwey nhenh rang twer anhwerr anerl-anem warl kwenel, mer arntarnt-aremel. Kel artwang arwengkalth rang apek warl-warn irpetjeh ahentj-irrem, rnwanentj rwengkel inetjeh. Rang artwang twer renh-amparr antwerkemel ayernetjeh-amparr. Kwerengant rang rnwanentj rwengkel angetjeh. Itjeng itja kwetarl. Arrantherr angketj nhenh iterl-arem key? Arrentj rang artwang twer-artehe tjerrtj nyent kwen. Yeng kwereng twerl-kwer. Lakenh thang arrentj alharlkwem tjerrtjeng.”

Keth-ilentj: *Ngkart Jesu lakenh ilekhe, “Yeng kwenh twer anhwerr anem. Thang kwenh arrentj ineh tjerrtjeng kwetant alharlkwetjenh.”*

²⁸ “Thang angketj arpenh ilem, angketj tjeperr. Tjerrtj nyent ngwenh apek anetj anhwerr mernelhem, Ngkart renh arrampewem apek. Kwerpenh tjerrtj nhenh apek Ngkart kwer-warn twep-irremeng, Ngkartel kel anetj kwerenh wetjenh. ²⁹ Nhenh nyent war anem: tjerrtjel Kwerrern Alngaltar itja arrampewetjeh. Rang lakenh arrampewemeng apek, Ngkartel anetj kwerenh itjarl wetjenh. Rang anetj-akert kwet anetjenh, rang Kwerrern Alngaltar renh arrampewekarlung wart.” ³⁰ Jesu-el ineh lakenh

ilek, tjerrtj arrpenh mapel rrtjwerremel ilekarleng, rang kwel arrentj-akert anemeng.

*Tjerrtj Jesu-henh peltj map
(Matthew 12.46-50; Luke 8.19-21)*

³¹ Jesu-kenh mwek tjeyekw kwerenh map inang petjek, warl kethel karehek. Inang tjerrtj nyent lantheek, Jesu iletjeh, rang ineh-warn arratetjeh keth-warn. ³² Tjerrtj inarl Jesu-el-ayeng anemeng, inang renh ilek, "Mey ngkwengenh tjei ngkwengenh map inang kwenh ngkweng kethel karehem."

³³ Jesu-el inenh pawenhekarl, "Ngwenham mwek tjengenh? Ngwenham tjeiatj tjengenh map anem?" ³⁴ Tjerrtj map kwereng arrwekel anemarl map rang ilek, "Arrantherr kwenh mwek tjengenh tjeiatj tjengenh map anem!" ³⁵ Tjerrtj inarl Altjerreh kangwerrem, inang anem peltj map tjengenh, tjei tjengenh, angkweratj tjengenh, mwek tjengenh."

4

*Angketj artwang nyent-akert
rarl mern anngang werl-apekarl
(Matthew 13.1-9; Luke 8.4-8)*

¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj inenh weth kaltj-antheek Galilee kwatj alay iterel. Tjerrtj map inang kwer-warn arraw-irretj-alheek. Lakenheng tjerrtj map anthwerrhetj rang *boat*-warn antjemel anak. *Boat* kwatj iter ntwarr-kweny war anak. Tjerrtj map kwatj iterel irnetjam. ² Jesu-el inenh angketj nhenh ilek, ³ "Awerrerrang! Artwang nyent alheek, mern anngang werl-apatjeh, mern atherrk mangketjehheng. ⁴ Rang mern anngang werl-apekel, anngang arrpenh map tjei-warn wek. Thep map petjek, mern anngang inenh arlkwek. ⁵ Mern anngang arrpenh map ahern irrtangerrarl wek. Inang parrp lyapek. ⁶ Artekerr ywarn ahern-warn kwen irrpekarleng, aherrk rang arratemeng, aherrkel mern akwerk inenh antjerrk-ilemel ampek. ⁷ Mern anngang arrpenhemeh lyek mpwep-warn wek. Mern mwerr, lyek thwen ratherr pwert lyapek, ratherr mwern-irrentj kwet mangkek. Alyekel mern mwerr renh anetj-ilek, mern ngwerrm-kweny-ilek. Mern inang itja kwet mern ngwerrm-akert-irrek. ⁸ Kel mern anngang arrpenh map ahern mwerr-arleh wek. Mern inang lyapek, ngwerrm-akert-irrek. Mern arrpenh anngang nyent-penh mern ngwerrm 30-arl arratek, mern arrpenh anngang nyent-penh mern ngwerrm 60-arl arratek, mern arrpenh anngang nyent-penh mern ngwerrm 100-arl arratek."

⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr kwenh irlpang-atherr-akert anem! Arrantherr angketj tjengenh werrerrang!"

¹⁰ Arltang nyent kwerele rang kel nyent-areny anak. Kwertengerl 12 kwerenh tjerrtj rrpwetj arrpenh map kwer-warn inang petjek, renh angketj nheng-penh pawenhetjeh. ¹¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Yeng ahentj-anem, arrantherr angketj alengk-welhentj tjengenh alhengk-aretjeh. Angketj nheng thang ilek, Altjerr kel petjekarl, tjerrtj mernelhetjeh, rang Ngkart angerr anemeng tjerrtj ingkerrenyek. Tjerrtj arrpenh map inarl itja peltj tjeng anemeng, inenh thang angketj war ilem. ¹² Thang arrantherrenh ilem Altjerr-henh angketj ngkweyeny nhenh, 'Inang angketj tjengenh awetjehheng, inang angketj tjengenh itja alhengk-aretjehheng. Inang apek angketj tjengenh arratj kangwerremel alhengk-aremeng, inang Altjerr-warn twep-irrehetj,

Altjerrel anetj inehenh wehetjeng.
 “Angketj lakenh intem Altjerr-henh angketjel-ayeng.” *

*Jesu-el angketj mern anngang-akert keth-ilek
 kwertengerl kwerenh mapek
 (Matthew 13.18-23; Luke 8.11-15)*

¹³ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Arrantherr apek angketj artwang nheng-penh ywarn alhengk-arem, artwang rarl mern anngang werl-apejam? Nthakenh arrantherr angketj arrenh map alhengk-aretjenh? ¹⁴ Artwang rarl mern anngang werl-apek, rarteh tjerrtj nheng map-arte anem, inarl Altjerr-henh angketj tjerrtj arrenh mapeh kaltj-anthem. ¹⁵ Mern anngang nheng tjejarlel wekarl, nhenh kel tjerrtj nheng map-arte anem, inarl Altjerr-henh angketj awem. Inang angketj awem-arte, arrentjel angketj renh rakemel angem inehetj. Lakenh-arte thep mapel mern anngang inenh arlkwem ketheh. ¹⁶ Mern anngang nheng map ahern irrtangerrarl wekarl, nhenh kel tjerrtj nheng map-arte, inarl angerr kangkem, Altjerr-henh angketj awetjeh. ¹⁷ Lakenh-arte tjerrtj nheng anetj mapeh: Altjerr-henh angketj ywarn irrpem iterrentj inehenh-warn. Artekerr inang ahelh-warn ywarn irrpem, lakenh-arte Altjerr-henh angketj itja irrpem iterrentj inehenh-warn. Inang angketj kwer parrp war angwerrem. Lakenh inang Altjerr renh itja twerel nakem. Inang rwekenth-kenth irrem apek, tjerrtj arrenhel apek inenh arrampewemeng Altjerr-henh angketjeh war, inang kel Altjerr renh mentj impem. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Mern anngang inang lyek mpwep-warnarl wekarl, inang tjerrtj nheng map-arte anem, inarl Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerrem, inang mantarreh arrkeneh maneyeh-arlkant war angerr kwet iterrem, inang perrpert-ilelhem Altjerr-henh angketjeh. Altjerr-henh angketj itja kwet mern-akert-irrem iterrentj inehenhel-ayeng. ²⁰ Mern anngang nheng ahern mwerr-warnarl wekarl, nhenh kel tjerrtj nheng map-arte anem: tjerrtj rarl Altjerr-henh angketj awem, angketj kwer kwet ahentj-irrem. Inang arratj mernelhem tjerrtjeh uwar. Tjerrtj inang mern anngang arrenh map ahern mwerr-arlel werl-apekarl-arte. Mern inang lyapek, ngwerrm-akert-irrek. Mern ngwerrm arrenh anngang nyent-penh 30-arl arratek, mern ngwerrm arrenh anngang nyent-penh 60-arl arratek, mern ngwerrm arrenh anngang nyent-penh 100-arl arratek.”

*Angketj lyenentj-akert
 (Luke 8.16-18)*

²¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtjel rwang alngenth warl-warn kwen angemeng, rang apek antjam kwerenhel arlkwem? Itja kwenh. Tjerrtj rang rwang alngenth renh kerneh arlpar-arrernem, tjerrtjel keth aretjenheng. ²² Lyet tjerrtj mapel Altjerr-henh angketj itja alhengk-arem, angketj nheng tharl inenh ilem. Kelant Altjerrel angketj ineh keth-iletjenh. Angketj alengkwelhentj rarl intep-intem, renh Altjerrel keth-iletjenh. ²³ Arrantherr irlpang atherr-akert anem, arrantherr angketj tjengenh awetjeh.”

²⁴⁻²⁵ Rang inenh ilek, “Awerrerrang-athew mantjel! Arrantherr itja Altjerr-henh angketj war awerl-anetjeh, arrantherr kaltj-irretjeh. Arrantherr tjerrtj arrenh mapeh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthemeng, Altjerrel arrantherrenh weth angerr kaltj-anthetjenh. Tjerrtj rarl Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkemel awem, Altjerr-henh angketjeh angerr anthwerr kaltj-irretjeh ahentj-anemeng, renh Altjerrel wetham kaltj-anthetjenh. Tjerrtj arrenh rarl ahentj-kweny-irrem Altjerr-henh angketjeh, rarl Altjerr-henh angketj kwek apek anyenem iterrentj kwerenhel, kwereng Altjerrel angketj angkep inem.”

*

¹³ 4.12 Isaiah 6.9-10

Yey arrpenh mern anngang-akert

²⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang angketj kwek war iletjenh, nthakenh Altjerrel tjertj nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map-ilem. Artwel mern anngang aherneh werl-apem. ²⁷ Anngang inenh wemarl-penh, artwang rang kwenp kwenyel ankwang intem, kwenp aherrkel nthwerl-apem. Mern anngang inang lyapem-amparr, angerr-irremel mangkem. Nthakenham anngang inang mangkem? Artwang rang itja kaltj nhenheh. ²⁸ Ahern rang mern anngang inenh mangkelh-ilem. Arrwekel mern anngang rang lyapem-amparr. Kwereng anteth-amparr arratem. Kwereng mern ngwerrmemeh arratem. ²⁹ Kel twern-irremengant mern ngwerrm inang ampeng anemeng, artwang rang petjemel mern inenh *knife* arnkwertel akemel kwetjem.”

Keth-ilentj: *Mern anngang aherneh mangkem-artehe, lakenh Altjerr-henh angketj mangkem tjertj mapel-ayel, inang nakenh-nakenh irremeng. Lakenh Altjerrel tjertj nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map-ilem. Nwern itja arem, nthakenh Altjerr rrwapem tjertjel-ayel. Nwern kelant arem.*

Yey mern tjwerrk anngang-akert

(Matthew 13.31,32; Luke 13.18,19)

³⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Nthakenham nwern arrehantherr keth-ilemel iletjenh, arrantherr alhengk-aretjeh, Altjerr rang tjertj nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map angerr-ilemeng? Nthakenh nwern arrehantherr angketj arratj ilemer? ³¹ Thang arrantherrrenh angketj ilem. Mern tjwerrk anngang ahernek arrernemeng, tjwerrk anngang rang kwek anthwerr. ³² Tjwerrk anngang renh arrernemeng, rang kel mangkemel angerretj anthwerr irrem, arnang ngkwern arwenth-akert-irrem. Thep map arraw-irremel antjwang inehenh mpwarem arnang-arleh.”

Keth-ilentj: *Tjwerrk anngang Jesu-henh angketj-artehe anem. Tjwerrk anngang kwek anthwerr. Anngang kwekeng arnang angerr mangkem. Lakenh-artehe Jesu-henh angketj mer map-warn antek-irrek. Tjertj nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map lakenh rang angerr-ilem.*

³³ Jesu-el tjertj map Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthek, inenh angketj arrpenhek-arrpenh ilemel. Inarl kwek war kaltj-irrekarl, rarl inenh lakenheh-atwetj kaltj-anthek. ³⁴ Rang inenh angketj ilemelant war kaltj-anthek, keth-iletj-kweny. Kwertengerl mapel-ayeng anemarleng, rang inhant angketj ingkerrek keth-ilek.

Jesu-el kwatj inmerr irkang arnpakek

(Matthew 8.23-27; Luke 8.22-25)

³⁵ Kel angwerr-angwerrrel arltang nyent kwerel, Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh ilek, “Mpa! *Boat-warn antjerrerrang!* Nwern itep arrengakw-warn alhetjeh!” ³⁶ Tjertj arrpenh map imperl-alhemel, inang *boat-el* alhek kwatj alay-angkwerr. Tjertj arrpenh map *boat* arrpenh mapel alhek. ³⁷ Inang kwenp alherl-apejam, irkang petjek, inenh irkangel atwentjek. Kwatj angerr *boat* kwer thelelhek. *Boat* rang kwatj-warn irrpjetjeh anek. ³⁸ Jesu rang *boat* ingkernel ankwang interl-apejam, rtwenkel-ayeng. Kwertengerl mapelemeh renh kemelh-ilemel pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nthakenh ntwang kwenp interl-apem? Nwern-artehe kwatjel ilwetjeh-irrem!”

³⁹ Jesu-el kemerremel irkang renh inmerr inenh arnpakek, “Kel ywerrang!” Irlkang parrp war ywerrerrl-alhek, inmerr kwek-irremel ywerrrek.

⁴⁰ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map pawenhek, “Wenhengam arrantherr ater-irrek? Thang kwenh arrantherrrenh arntarnt-arem! Arrantherr kwenh yengenh nakemer!”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl inang angerr anthwerr ater-irrek. Inang pawenherrek, "Artwang ngwenham nhenh rang? Irlkang kwatj inmerr-arlk kwerant kangkwerrem!"

5

Angketj artwang kwerrern anetj map-akert (Matthew 8.28-34; Luke 8.26-39)

¹ Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert *boat*-el alhek kwatj-angkwerr, kwatj alay altwerleng iter ingerr-warn, mer Gerasa kwer-warn. Kwatj alay arreny kwerenh Galilee. ² Jesu *boat*-eng anarnpek-arte, rang artwang kwerrern anetj-akert renh arek, kwer-warn arnek-irretj-alherleh. Artwang rang awenng mpwepeng petjek. ³ Artwang nhenh rartek mer kwerenh tjerrtj irrernng map-henh awenng mpwepel mpwarekarl. Tjerrtj arwen-thel ywarn renh ayernetjart *chain*-el-arlk. ⁴ Tjerrtj mapel apek iltjang ingkang-arlk kwerenh *chain*-el ayernemeng, rang *chain* inenh kwenpel ltwaketjart. Tjerrtjel renh ywarn kwet antwerrketjart, rang twer anthwerr anek. ⁵ Kwenyel aherrkel-arlk rang tjerrtj irrernng-henh awenngel nthwerl-apatjart, irtang kernel-arlk rang nthwerl-apatjart. Rang irtel kelhemel arlkerl-apatjart.

⁶ Artwang nhenh rang Jesu renh ntwarrenng arek, rang kwer-warn arnekarnar arrtjanetj-alhek. Rang kwereng ularr amperel-ayeng altjwernetj-alhek. ⁷ Rang arnterr arlkemel ilelhek, "Jesu-ay! Altjerr angerr-henh Leray! Wenheham ntwang nhenh-warn petjek? Yeng atwetjeh key ntwang petjek? Altjerrang ularr alhelay, ntwang yeng itja rwekenth-kenth-iletjeh!" ⁸ Jesu-el arrwekel-antey kwerrern anetj renh ilek, artwang kwereng arratetjeh.

⁹ Jesu-el renh pawenhek, "Wenham arreny ngkwengenh?" Artwang rang kwer ilelhek, "Arreny tjejenh Aningk, yeng kwerrern anetj aning-akert anemeng wart." ¹⁰ Artwang rang Jesu twer-irremel pawenhek, rang kwerrern anetj inenh mer kwereng itja anpwetjeh.

¹¹ Irtang iterel 2,000 pek-pek atherrk arlkwetjam. ¹² Kwerrern anetj inang Jesu renh twerel kwet pawenhek, "Nwernenh pek-pek map-warn lanthang!" ¹³ Kel Jesu-el inenh twernek, "Kel pek-pek map-warn irrper-rerray!" Kel inang pek-pek ineh-warn irrpek. Pek-pek inang ahert-irremel arrtjanemel kwatj-warn anyerl-alhek, inang ilwek.

¹⁴ Artwang pek-pek arntarnt-arenh mapel inenh arek, kel inang mer kwek map-warn arrtjanek, angketj ilerl-apatjeh. Mer-areny map petjek aretjeh. ¹⁵ Jesu-warn inang itwek-irremel artwang nheng arek. Rang kwerrern anetj map-akert anekarl, mwerr-antem, iterrentj mwerr-akert, mantarreharl irrpekarl. Tjerrtj inang aremel ater-irrek. Inang iterrek, "Nthakenham artwang nhenh mwerr-irrek?" ¹⁶ Kwereng tjerrtj inarl arekarl, inang angketj artwang kwer-penh pek-pek map-penh thwen inenh ilek. ¹⁷ Tjerrtj inang Jesu renh ilek, "Nwern ahentj-irrem, mer nwhen-henheng kel ntwang alhetjehant."

¹⁸ Jesu rang ineh kangkwerremel *boat*-warn antjetjeh irrek. Artwang mwerr-irrekarl rang Jesu renh twer-irremel pawenhek, kwerel-ayeng alhetjeh. ¹⁹ Jesu-el artwang renh lthwelth-ilerl-alhek. Rang renh ilek, "Peltj ngkwengenh map-warn alpay! Ineh lakenh illehay, 'Ngkartarl nyerrkentj tjeng mernelhekarleng, rang yeng mwerr-ilek.'" ²⁰ Artwang rang mer map-warn alhek, Decapolis ntjaper-warn. Rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kwewaleny

ilelherl-apetjam, Jesu-el renh mwerr-ilekarl. Tjerrtj mapel angketj nhenh-penh awemel, inang ingkerrek anwerlkek.

*Angketj kwer marl irrernng-akert arrweketj
mirnt-akert*

(Matthew 9.18-26; Luke 8.40-56)

²¹ Jesu kwatj-angkwerr *boat*-el itep altwerl-warn angkep alpek, kwatj alay Galilee-el. *Boat* kwereng rang anarnpek-arte, tjerrtj arwenth kwer-warn arraw-irrek. ²² Artwang nyent anek, rang *church*-areny twernk anek. Arreny kweren Jairus. Rang Jesu arek, rang kwer-warn itwek-irrek, amperel-ayel arrernelhek. ²³ Jairus rang angkek, "Jesu-ay! Kwer marl tjejenh rartek kel ilwetjeh-irrem. Petjang tjengel-arleng, iltjang ngkwengenh kwer-warn arrernetjeh. Kwer marl rang weth mwerr-irretjeheng." ²⁴ Jesu rang kel alhek Jairus kwerel-ayel. Tjerrtj arwenth kwer-atherrel-ayeng alhek, inang renh-atherrenh ngkwal ankert-wek.

²⁵ Arrweketj nyent inehel-ayeng alhek, 12 *years* irlkert angerr-akert anek. ²⁶ Rang alhetjart ngangkar-warn, inang renh ywarn mwerr-ilek. Rang maney-kweny anetjart, maney kweren ingkerrek rang ngangkar-akert mapeh anhetjart, renh mwerr-iletjek. Rang irlkertam-irlkert irretjart.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Marl rang awek, Jesu-el irlkert aningk mwerr-ilekarl. Rang Jesu-warn itwek-irrek, rartek lakenh iterrek, "Thang apek rnwanentj alkey kweren arnpemeng, yeng kel mwerr-irretjenh!" Kel rnwanentj alkey Jesu-henh arnpekemeh rang. ²⁹ Rang awelhek, mpwerrk kweren mwerram anemeng.

³⁰ Jesu-artek awelhek, twer kweren kwek war ywerrek. Rang alngarel-hemel irnek, tjerrtj map pawenhek, "Tjerrtj ngwenhelam rnwanentj tjejenh arnpek?"

³¹ Kwertengerl mapel Jesu renh ilek, "Wenhengarl ntwang nwernenh pawenhem? Tjerrtj map aray, ngkwengeng rtwang innerreharleng! Inang apek rnwanentj ngkwengenh arnpek." ³² Jesu rang alngarelhemel tjerrtj kwer kwet palenthwek.

³³ Marl rang kel kaltj anek, rang mwerr-irrekarl, rang awelhekarleng wart. Rang Jesu kwer-warn petjek, ater-irremel anthwerr. Marl rang amperel-ayeng arrernelhetj-alhemel ilelhek, "Yeng ngkwey irlkert anek. Thang rnwanentj ngkwengenh arnpek, yeng mwerr-irrek."

³⁴ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Ntwang yengenh nakekarleng, yeng twer angerr anem, lakenheng Altjerr Angeyel ngwenh mwerr-ilek. Ater-irretjal anang! Altjerrel ngwenh karem!"

³⁵ Jesu rang marl kwer-warn angkemarleng, artwang rrpwetj petjek angketj anetj-akert twernk Jairus-kenh mereng. Inang Jairus renh ilek, "Twernkay! Kwer marl ngkwengenh kel ilwek. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh renh mentjemeh impay, rarrp alhetjeh."

³⁶ Jesu rang angketj nhenhek itja kangkwerrek. Rang Jairus renh ilek, "Ntwang itja ater-irretjeh. Kel yengenh nakay!"

³⁷ Kel Jesu-el tjerrtj arrpenh map arnpakemel ilek, "Arrantherr arrwekel mpwelhewarrang. Thang ngwerl-alhem, Peter, James, tjeyekw kweren John, inenhant." Kel Jesu ineh-akert Jairus-henh warl-warn alhek. ³⁸ Jairus-henh warl-warn itwek-irremel, Jesu-el arek tjerrtj map arntert akay arnemeng. ³⁹ Rang mer-warn kwen irrpek. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenhengam arrantherr akay arnem? Kwer nhenh itjam ilwek. Rang ankwang war intem." ⁴⁰ Inang kwer atherremel renh arrkentj-ilek.

Jesu-el inenh ingkerrek warleng lantheek keth-warn. Kwereng rang angey matj kwertengerl rrpwetj-akert *room*-warn irrpenhek, kwer marl irrernng intetjam-warn. ⁴¹ Jesu-el kwer marl irrernng iltjang rrwkewel renh ilek, "Talitha, koum!" Nhenh Anmatjerrel angart-wem, "Marlay, kemerray!" ⁴² Marl awenk rang kel kemerrek, ingkang nthwetjam. Marl awenk nhenh rang 12 *years* ngkwey war anak. Nhenh aremel tjerrtj inang anwerlkek, ywarn iterremel. ⁴³ Jesu-el inenh arnpakemel ilek, inang itja tjerrtj arpenh nhenh-penh iletjeh. Rang angey mwek ilek, ratherr marl awenk renh mern arlkwetjeh anthetjeh.

6

Tjerrtj Nazareth-areny map Jesu kwer ahentj-kweny-irrek (Matthew 13.53-58; Luke 4.16-30)

¹ Jesu rang mer alenh imperl-alhemel mer kwerenh-warn alpek, Nazareth *town*-warn. Kwertengerl kwerenh map inang kwerel-ayel alpek. ² Saturday arltang angerrrel rang *church* kwenel tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam. Tjerrtj inang renh awerl-anemel anwerlkek. Inang pawenherrek, "Nthenhelam rang angketj nhenh arrwekel awak? Nthakenham rang kaltj anthwerr irrek? Ngwenhel renh twer-ilek, twer anthwerrel mpwaretjeh? Rang tjwenelhem war! ³ Rang kwenh tjerrtj war nwarn-artehe! Jesu nhenh rang kwenh arnang *table* mpwarenh-arenh! Nwarn-arteke kaltj Mary matj kwerenhek mer nhenh-areny! Tjey kwerenh map James, Joseph, Judas, Simon. Arrwemp kwerenh map nwernehel-ayel anakarl." Lakenh inang kwer ahentj-kweny-irrek.

⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Tjerrtj arpenh mapelant kwenh angketj angenh-angenh nakem. Renh tjerrtj peltj kwerenh mapel angketj angenh-angenh itjarl nakem. Lyet tjeng lakenh-artehe irrem!" ⁵ Rang mer Nazareth kwerel ywarn twer anthwerrel mpwarek, rang kel tjerrtj rrpwetj war ngangkarel mwerr-ilek, iltjang kapert inehenh-warn arrernemel. ⁶ Jesu rartek anwerlkek, peltj kwerenh mapel renh itja kwet nakemeng.

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh 12 lantheek (Matthew 10.5-15; Luke 9.1-6)

Kwer-penhan Jesu rang mer kwek map-warn alhetjart, rang tjerrtj inenh kaltj-antherl-apatjart. ⁷ Jesu-el kwertengerl 12 kwerenh arrawelh-ilek. Rang inenh lantheek, angketj kwerenh-akert atherram-atherr mer map-warn alhetjeh. Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh twer-ilek, kwerrern anetj map tjerrtjeng alharlkwetjeh.

⁸ Rang inenh lakenh ilek, "Arrantherr kel anem-akertant alherrerrang. Arrantherr itja mern angetjeh, yakweth apek maney apek itja angetjeh. ⁹ Kel ingkang-henheh irrpjetjeh. Arrantherr itja mantarr angetjeh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr *town*-el irretj-alhemeng, tjerrtj merek-artwey inang arrehantherr ahentj-irremeng, kel warl nyent kwerele interl-anerrang. Kwer-penh arrantherr *town* arpenh-warn alhetjeh. ¹¹ Arrantherr *town*-warn irpenhemeng, tjerrtj inang apek arrehantherr ahentj-kweny anem, inang itja ahentj-anem arrehantherr-henh angketjeh awetjeh, kel *town* kwereng arratay. Ahel ulmernt ingkang arrehantherr-henheng lernemel, kel alhay. Lakenh mpwaremel, arrantherr inenh mernem, Altjerr itja kangkentj ineh anem." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

¹² Kwereng kwertengerl map inang alhek mer map-warn, tjerrtj map ilerl-apek, inang Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, mwerr mernelhetjeh. ¹³ Inang

arrentj tjerrtj mapeng alharlkwek. Inang tjerrtj irlkert-akert map anterel pernemel mwerr-ilek.

*King Herod-el John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh
irrerong atwek*

(Matthew 14.1-12; Luke 9.7-9)

¹⁴ Kel tjerrtj map ingkerrekel Jesu-penh inang awek. King Herod rang kwer-penh awek. Tjerrtj map arrenh lakenh Jesu-penh angkek, "John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh arrwetj-penh weth iteth-irrek kwel! Altjerrel renh twer-ilek, mpwaretjeh twer anthwerrel."

¹⁵ Tjerrtj arrenh map Jesu-penh angkerrek, "Elijah rang kwel weth alkereang angkep petj-alek nwerneh-warn." Tjerrtj arrenh map angkerrek, "Jesu kwel Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny-artehe petjek."

¹⁶ King Herod-el angketj Jesu-penh awek, lakenh rang pal-pal angkek, "Thang John renh ntjwang rlweth-atwemel irrerong atwek, rang kwel weth iteth-irretj-alek!"

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Arrwekel-antey King Herod-el Herodias tje kwerenh Philip-kenh anew inek. John-el renh iltekarleng, "Nhenh itja arratj anem, ntjwang tje ngkwengenh-henh arrkar inek." Angketj nhenh-penh King Herod-el atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map twerne, John renh antwerketjeh. Inang renh *chain*-el ayernek, tjayel-warn kwernek. ¹⁹ Marl Herodias rang ahentj-anek, John renh irrerong atwetjeh. Rang renh ywarn irrerong atwek, Herod-el renh arntarnt-aremarleng. ²⁰ Herod John-hetj ater-irrek, rang artwang arratj anthwerr anemarleng wart. Herod John-eh kweteth ntangkelhetjart, angketj kwerenh awetjeh. Rang angketj renh pal-pal awetjart.

²¹ Marl Herodias rang kwet ahentj-anek, John irrerong atwetjeh. Kwereng King Herod-el lakenh tjenkerr mpwarek angerrentj kwerenh. Ngwerrm-irrentj arltang kwerenheh irlpangketjeh, mern inang arlkwetjeh. Rang mer Galilee-areny angerrepat twernk mapeh, twernk atwenh-atwenh map-henh mapeh ntangkelhek, kwerel-ayeng tjenkerr arlkwetjeh. ²² Inang tjenkerr arlkwerl-anemeng, marl Herodias-henh ampek angerrepat petjemel ineh anthepp-irrek. Rang inenh angerr kangketjeh mpwarek. Lakenheng Herod-el marl renh pawenhek, "Wenheh ntjwang apek ahentj-anem? Yeng pawenhay! ²³ Thang ngwenh Altjerr-henh arrenyel alheletjenh, ntjwang apek mer tjengenh akert arrenheh ahentj-anemeng, thang ngwenh kel anthetjenh."

²⁴ Marl angerrepat arratemel matj kwerenh-warn alhek, renh pawenhetjeh. "Wenheh ntjwang ahentj-anem, yeng kwer nketjeh?" Matj kwerenhel renh ilek, "Herod-eh nkay, John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh kapert kwerenh ngkweng anthepp-irrek."

²⁵ Kwer-penh marl angerrepat rang parrp Herod-warn alpek. Rang renh ilek, "Yeng ahentj-anem, ntjwang yengenh John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh kapert anthepp-irrek, panth-warn arrernemel. Lyet-antey!"

²⁶ Renh awemel Herod rang ahentj-kweny-irrek. Rang renh twernk mapeng angetherr alhelekarleng, rang marl kwer kangkwerrek.

²⁷ Lakenheng rang atwenh-atwenh nyent lanthe, tjayel-warn alhetjeh, John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-kenh ntjwang rlweth-atwetjeh. ²⁸ Rang kapert renh pantheh arrernemel angetj-alek, marl renh rang anthe. Marl rang renh matj kwerenheh anthe. ²⁹ John-henh kwertengerl mapel angketj awemel, inang tjayel-warn alhek, mpwerrk kwerenh inerl-alek. Inang anginek awenng-warn arrernetjeh.

*Jesu-el artwang 5,000 mernarl wantek
(Matthew 14.13-21; Luke 9.10-17; John 6.1-14)*

³⁰ Kwertengerl kwerenh map Jesu-warn petj-alpek. Kwereng inang renh ilek, “Nwern kwenh tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek, nwern ngangkarel mpwarek, arrentj alharlkwek tjerrtj mapeng, ntwarl nwernenh twernekarl-arteh.”
³¹ Tjerrtj aningkl Jesu-henh kwertengerl map parrk-parrk anthwerr-ilek. Jesu inang mern-arlk ywarn arlkwek. Lakenh-hetj Jesu-el kwertengerl map ilek, “Mpa! Nwern rrkwal-warn alhey, kwek ltjwerremel anetjeh.”

³² *Boat*-warn antjemel inang kwatj iter arrpenh-warn alhek. Inang itja tjerrtj map ilek, inang rrkwal-warn alhemeng. ³³ Tjerrtj mapel inenh arekarl, *boat*-eh antjekarl. Inang mer renh kel iterl-arek, inang mer kwer-warn arrenger ingketjel ingkerneng alhek. Tjerrtj inek-amparr mer kwer parrp alhek, arrwekel irrek, arrernelhetj-alhek. *Boat*-akert inang ingkern irretj-alhek mer kwer-warn. ³⁴ *Boat*-eng anarnpemel Jesu-el tjerrtj aningkl inenh arek. Inang kwenh yep-yep map aningkl-arteh anek, tjerrtjel inenh itja artarnt-arem. Rang ineh ltarrp-irrek, rang inenh kaltj-anthek.

³⁵ Kel angwerr-angwerr irrek. Kwertengerl kwerenh map inang Jesu-warn itwek-irrek, renh ilek, “Mer nhenh-arteh rrkwal anthwerr, mern-kweny!” ³⁶ Mern itjeng ntwang tjerrtj nhenh map kel lanthay *town* kwek map-warn alhetjeh, mern inetjeh.”

³⁷ Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh ilek, “Arrantherr-atetj inenh mern arlkwetjeh antherrerrang.”

Inang renh pawenhek, “Ntwang ahentj-anem, nwern ker mern-arlk tjang-inetjeh? Tjerrtj nhenh map wantetjeh? Nwernehemeh maney kwek war intem!”

³⁸ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Nthakentjam mern arrantherr rrkwem? Aretjeh-amparr alherrerray!”

Kwertengerl inang alhemel arerl-alpek. Arekarl-penh inang renh ilek, “Mern 5-arl irrpennng atherr.” ³⁹ Jesu-el kwertengerl map ilek, “Arrantherr tjerrtj inenh lanthang aningkam-aningk arnamel anetjeh.” ⁴⁰ Tjerrtj inang aningkam-aningk arrernelhek, aningkl arrpenh tjerrtj 100-akert, aningkl arrpenh map tjerrtj 50-akert.

⁴¹ Jesu-el mern 5 inenh irrpennng atherram inek, alker-warn kern-arntep aremel, rang Altjerr renh pawenhek. Kwereng rang mern inenh rlweth-akek. Rang mern ngkweltj map kwertengerl mapeh anthek, tjerrtj mapeh irrarnpelh-iletjeh. Irrpennng atherram rang rlweth-akemel ineh anthek, irrarnpelh-iletjeh. ⁴² Kel tjerrtj arwenth anthwerrel arlkwek. Itja tjerrtj nyent apek angayel anek. ⁴³ Ingkern inang panth 12-warn arrernek mern ker irrpennng ampeny-ampeny inenh inemel. ⁴⁴ Arltang kwerel artwang 5,000 inang mern ker arlkwek.

Jesu kwatj kern-angkwerr alhek
(Matthew 14.22-33; John 6.15-21)

⁴⁵ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map lanthek, ineh-amparr *boat* antjetjeh, kwatj-angkwerr arrwekel alhetjeh mer Bethsaida-warn. Rang antarl-irrek, tjerrtj inenh-amparr mer-warn lanthetjeh. ⁴⁶ Rang tjerrtj inenh kel lanthekarlengemeh, Jesu rang irntang iter-warn antjek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh.

⁴⁷ Kel angwerr-angwerremeh irrek, Jesu nyent-areny ingkern anetjam irntangel. Kwertengerl map *boat*-el alhetjam kwatj mpwepel. ⁴⁸ Jesu-el arek, inang iltjelay-irremeng, irklang twerel inenh ularr-theyel atwentjemeng. Kel lyet-atheh aherlkentj-alhemeng, Jesu ineh-warn ingkang alhek kwatj-angkwerr. Rang kel anper alhetjeh irrek. ⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰ Kwertengerl kwerenh mapel renh arek, kwatj kernel ineh-warn ularr ingkang petjemeng, inang iterl-arek lthan kwel petjekarleng. Ater inang arlkerl-alhek.

Jesu-emeah parrp ineh-warn angkek, "Yengeyay! Ater-irretjal anerrerray!"
⁵¹ Jesu rang *boat*-warn antjek, inehel-arleng anetjeh. Irlkang twer rang ywerrek. Lakenh irrekarl-penh kwertengerl map anwerlkek. ⁵² Inartek angwerrekarl, inang itja mern nheng-penh iterl-arek, Jesu-arl rang twer angherr anak.

Jesu-el irlkert map mwerr-ilek mer Gennesaret-el
(Matthew 14.34-36)

⁵³ Inang kwatj alay iter irremel *boat*-eng anarnpemel, *boat* renh *rope*-el ayerneak arnangel-ayel. Kwer-penh inang mer Gennesaret-warn alhek.
⁵⁴ Tjerrtj mapel-antem Jesu renh alhengk-arek. ⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Tjerrtj mer map-areny inang-antem parrp mer inehenh-warn alhek, tjerrtj irlkert map Jesu-warn angetjetjeh. Jesu-emeah mer map-warn alhek, *town*-warn mer kwek-warn. Tjerrtj mer-areny inang irlkert inehenh angkek mer inarl arraw-irretjam-warn. Irlkert inang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Nwernenh impay, mantarr ngkwengenhant arnpetjeh!" Tjerrtj irlkert inarl mantarr kwerenh arnpekarl, inang kel mwerr-irrekemeh.

7

Angerrepat-kenh mpwareng-areng-penh
(Matthew 15.1-9)

¹ Kwer-penh Pharisee rrpwetj, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh Jerusalem-areny rrpwetj inang Jesu-warn petjek. ² Inang arek Jesu-kenh kwertengerl rrpwetjel itja iltjang lhewelhekarl, mern arlkwetjeh-angerntel. ³ Artwang Pharisee mapel tjerrtj Jew arrpenh mapel iltjang inehenh lhewelhemelant mern arlkwetjart. Lakenh angerrepat inehenhel mpwareng-areng mpwarekarl. ⁴ Tjerrtj inang *shop*-warn alhetjart, mern ker-arlk inetjeh. Angerrepat inang inenh aretjart, iterremel iltjang ulpert-akert. Lakenheng inang inenh iletjart, lhewelhetjeh mern renh arlkwetjeh-angernt. Inang tjampet-arlk inehenh kweteth lhewetjart.

⁵ Artwang Pharisee mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel Jesu renh pawenhek, "Wenhengarl kwertengerl ngkwengenh mapel mern arlkwem, iltjang lhewelhetj-kwenhel? Wenhengam inang angerrepat map-henh mpwareng-areng itja kangkwerrem?"

⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr-artek artwang anetj map! Angketj anghen-angenh nheng Isaijah-el Altjerr-henh angketj arrernek, rang tjerrtj arrehantherr-penh angkek.

Tjerrtj nhenh mapel angketj inehenhel yengenh nakem, inang tjeng itja kangkwerrem.

⁷ Inang tjeng arraw-irrem, angketj tjejenh awetjeh, inang itja arratj mpwarem.

Inang itja tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh angketj tjejenh kaltj-anthem.

Inartek tjerrtj-henh mpwareng-areng war kaltj-anthem."

Lakenh Altjerr angkek angketj anghen-angenh Isaijah-el-ayeng. Angketj nhenh lyet arratj angherr-irrek. *

⁸ "Arrantherr kwenh itja arratj Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng kangkwerremel awem. Tjerrtj-henh mpwareng-areng war arrantherr alhengk-arem."

⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr kwenh Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng mentj impem, tjerrtj-henh mpwareng-arengemeh kangkwerretjenharl, ahelh-arenyeh. ¹⁰ Moses-el-arleng Altjerrel arrantherrenh ilek, angye matj arrehantherr-henheh kangkwerretjeh. Angketj arrpenh nhenh: "Tjerrtj

* 7.7 Isaijah 29.13

ngwenh apek rang angey kwerenh matj kwerenh altherrker-wem, renh arrantherr kel irrernng atwetjeh.' ¹¹ Arrantherr tjerrtj map lakenh ilem: "Tjerrtj apek angey matj itja mern rnwanentj anthem, lakenh ilemel, "Thang mern rnwanentj nhenh itja mpweleh anthetj-kwenh. Mern nhenhan tjenkerr anem, Altjerr-henhant. Thang Altjerr lakenh alhelek." Arrantherr inenh ilem, lakenh kwel mwerr anemeng. Itja kwet! ¹² Lakenharl arrantherr inenh ayakem-arteh, angey matj inehenh arntarnt-arehetjeng. ¹³ Lakenheng arrantherr Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng kweteth mentj impem, arrantherr tjerrtj-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthetjeheng. Lakenhan anetjam! Iterrentj arrehantherr-henh ahelh nhenh-areny war!"

Angketj anetjelant tjerrtj renh anetj-ilem.

Mernel-ark itja anetj-ilem
(Matthew 15.10-20)

¹⁴ Jesu-el tjerrtj map weth arraw-ilek. Rang inenh ilek, "Nhenh awerrerrray atjerpel. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Tjerrtjel mern arrakertel arlkwem. Mernel kwenh tjerrtj renh ywarn Altjerreng ularr anetj-ilem. Angketj arrakerteng arratem. Angketj anetj rarteh tjerrtj renh Altjerreng ularr anetj-ilem."

¹⁷ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert warl-warn kwen irrpenek, tjerrtj arwenth inenh kethel imperl-alhemel. Kwertengerl mapel Jesu renh pawnehk, "Nwerneh keth-ilay, angketj ntwarl lyet ilekarl."

¹⁸ Rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherrenp key arratj iterrentj-kweny anem? Iterlarray! Mern arrantherrarl arlkwem, mern nhenhel arrantherrenh ywarn Altjerreng ularr anetj-ilem. ¹⁹ Mern nhenh itja iterrentj-warn irrpem, anertwarnant war. Kwereng mern rang mpwerrkeng arratenhem." Lakenh angkemel Jesu ahentj-aneke inenh iletjeh, mern ingkerrek mwerr anemeng arlkwetjeh.

²⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Anetj tjerrtj-henh iterrentjengarl awalhentjeng arratem. Tjerrtjarl anetj angkemel mpwarelhem, anetj mpwarem. Lakenh tjerrtj inang Altjerreng ularr anetj-ilelhem. ²¹ Lakenh tjerrtj anetj mernelhem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek pal-pal iterrem. Pal-pal iterremel rang rrwernelhemel kwewaleny anetj mpwarelhem. Rang rwengkel inem, irrernng atwem. Artwang arppen artwang arppen-henh marlel-ayeng item. ²² Tjerrtj rang maneyeh-arl alherrem, rnwanentj angerreh apek. Tjerrtj rang tjerrtj arppen akeng-ilem, iltem apek. Tjerrtj rang kwer-areny iterremel rrtjwerremel ilem. Tjerrtj rang tjerrtj arppen-henh mantarr apek aremel, maney angerr aremel apek, lakenh rang alherrem. Tjerrtj rang tjerrtj arppenheh tjel-angkem. Tjerrtj rang tjerrtj arppen mapeh tjewelhem. Tjerrtj rang arnterr angkerl-apemel ahert-ahert mernelhem. ²³ Alherrentj anetj ingkerrek-artek tjerrtj-henh iterrentjeng arratem. Tjerrtj inang lakenh Altjerreng ularr anetj-ilelhem."

Arrweketj mer Phoenicia-areny nyentel

Jesu renh twerel nakek
(Matthew 15.21-28)

²⁴ Jesu rang mer Gennesaret renh imperl-alhek, town Tyre-eng akertwarl alhek. Rang warl nyent-warn irrpek, tjerrtj map-hetj alengk-welhemel. Rang ywarn kwet alengk-welhek. Tjerrtj map kaltj kwet anek, rarl alengk-welhekarl. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Marl nyent lwereny warl arppenhel anek, rang mer Phoenicia-el kwer intekarl. Kwer marl kwerenh arrentj-akert anek. Matj rang awek, Jesu-arl petjekarl. Rang parrp Jesu-warn alhek, amperlayel kwereng ularr arrenelhetj-alhek. Rang Jesu kwet anhwerr pawnehk, rang arrentj kwer marl kwerenheng alharlkwetjeh.

²⁷ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Thang mernel kwer mapek-amparr wantetjeh. Nhenheme itja arratj anem, kwer-henh mern angwely mapeh anhetjeh.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu-el marl lwerenyeh angketj ilek. Angketj nheng thang keth-iletjeh. Jesu rang renh ilek, marl rang itja petj kwerenh anemeng, lwereny war: Petj kwerenh mapelant renh pawenhetjeh. Itja lwereny mapel.*

²⁸ Marl rang renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Ntwang kel arratj angkem. Angwely inem mern ngkweltj inenh arlkwem, ngkweltj nheng kwerelarl mentj impem.”

Keth-ilentj: *Marl rang renh tjerne. Angketj nheng thang keth-iletjeh. Marl rang Jesu ilek, “Nwern tjerrtj lwereny map ahentj-irrem angketj ngkwengenh awetjeh. Thang ngwenh pawnhem, Ngkartay, kwer tjeyheng arrentj ntwang anpwetjeh.”*

²⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang kwenh arratj angkek! Kel alpang, arrentj kel kwer marl ngkwengenheng arratemel ywerrek!”

³⁰ Alpemel rang kwer marl kwerenh aretj-alpek antjamel intemeng, mwerr-irrekarl. Arrentj kwereng kel arratemel ywerrerrl-alhekarl.

Jesu-el artwang nyent mwerr-ilek, rarl irlpang ahert apekap anekarl

³¹ Jesu rang town Tyre kwereng mer Sidon-warn alhek. Kwer-penh rang mer Sidon-eng antekerr kwet mer Decapolis-warn alhek. Mer Decapolis-angkwerr rang Galilee kwatj alay-warn petj-alpek. ³² Mer-areny mapel artwang nyent inang kwer-warn angetjek. Artwang rang irlpang ahert anek, apekap anetjam. Inang Jesu renh anthwerr pawenhek, rang iltjang artwang ahert kwer-arleh arrernetjeh.

³³ Jesu-el artwang renh mapeng arratelh-ilek keth-warn, ratherrarrp irnetjeh. Kwereng rang iltjang kantj artwang ahert-kenh irlpangeh kwernek. Kwer-penh rang apelh-wemel artwang kwerenheh alenyek ar-ernek. ³⁴ Jesu rang alker-warn-athek aremel artwang renh ahey-angkemel ilek, “Ephphatha!” Nhenh angketj Anmatjerrel angart-wem “Altjwer-irray!” ³⁵ Artwang rang kel mwerr awek, mwerr anthwerr angkek.

³⁶ Jesu-el tjerrtj map ilek, inang itja tjerrtj arrenh map nhenh-penh iletjeh. Inang itja kwer kangwerrek. Inang angketj renh tjerrtj arrenh map wetham-weth ilek. ³⁷ Tjerrtj inartek Jesu-penh angerr anwerlkek. Inang ilerrek, “Rang kwenh iltjent anthwerr! Rang tjerrtj ahert map tjerrtj angketj-kwenh map mwerr-ilem!”

8

Jesu-el tjerrtj 4,000 mernarl wantek (Matthew 15.32-39)

¹ Arltang arrenhel tjerrtj map Jesu-warn arraw-irretj-alpek. Mern ingkerrek kel ywerrekarleng, Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh ntangelkek, inenh rang ilek, ² “Nhenh map kel arltang rrpwetj nwernehel-ayeng anek mern-kweny angayel. Yeng-artek ineh ltarrp-irrem. ³ Tjerrtj arrenh map kwenh mer ntwarreng petjekarl. Thang apek inenh lyet angayel mer-warn lanthemeng, inang apek tjeyel ampwerrehetjeng.”

⁴ Kwertengerl mapel renh ilek, “Mer nhenh-artek rrkwal anthwerr. Nthenheham nwern mern inetjenh, tjerrtj nhenh map anwerlk-iletjeh?”

⁵ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Mern nthakentjam arrehantherr-henh intem?” Inang renh ilek, “Mern 7 war.”

⁶ Jesu-el tjerrtj arwenth inenh ilek, inang aherneh arrernelhetjeh. Kwereng rang mern ⁷ inenh inemel, rang Altjerr-warn angkek, mern arlkwetjeh-anngernt. Kwereng mern inenh ltwakemel rang mern ngkweltj inenh kwertengerl mapeh antheh, tjerrtj ineh irrarnp-iletjeh. ⁷ Ineh ker irpenng rrpwetj intek. Rang Altjerr renh ker irpenng ineh pawenhek. Rang kwertengerl mapeh antheh, tjerrtj mapeh irrarnp-iletjeh. ⁸⁻⁹ Tjerrtj map inang mern ker irpenng arwenth arlkwemel anhwerlk-irrek. Ingkern inang arlkwekarl-penh ampny kwetjemel, kwertengerl inang ⁷ pantheh arlwelemel arrernek. Tjerrtj map inarl mern ker irpenng arlkwekarl, inartek anek 4,000. Jesu-el tjerrtj inenh mer-warn alpetjeh lantheh. ¹⁰ Kwerpenh rang *boat* antjerl-alhek kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Inang *boat*-el alhek kwatj alay itep arrpenh-warn, mer Dalmanuth-warn.

*Artwang Pharisee rrpwetjel Jesu ilek,
"Twer ngkwengenh mernay!"
(Matthew 16.1-4)*

¹¹ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj petjek, Jesu-el-ayeng ankerretjeh. Inang renh arrkernemel pawenhek, "Twer alker-areny ngkwengenh nwerneh mernay!" ¹² Jesu rang angerr ahey-angkek. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Arrantherr yengenh kweteth arlkarem, arrantherrenh twer tjengenh mernetjeh. Itja, thang arrantherrenh itja kwet mernetjenh." ¹³ Rang inenh imperl-alhek. Rang weth *boat*-eh antjemel rang kwatj alay-angkwer *boat*-el alhek arrwengak iter-warn, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert.

*Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek,
inang arntarnt-arelhetjeh,
angketj artwang
Pharisee-el kaltj-anthehetjeng
(Matthew 16.5-12)*

¹⁴ Arrwekel kwertengerl map-artek mern arrpenneh angwerrerl-alhek. Inang mern nyentant-akert *boat*-warn antjerl-alhek. ¹⁵ Inang alhep-alhekarleng, Jesu-el inenh alhel-aremel ilek, "Arrantherr-artek artwang Pharisee mapeng King Herod-eng arelhetjeh. Angketj inehenh-artek anem mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-artek."

¹⁶ Kwertengerl map angketj nhenh-penh ankerrek. Lakenh inang ilerrek, "Nwern mern itja angek. Rartek nwernenh lakenh ilek." ¹⁷ Jesu rang kel kaltj anek, angketj inarl ankerretjam-arleh. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenhengarl arrantherr mern-penh ankerrem? Arrantherr kwenh itja angketj tjengenh alhengk-arem! Arrantherr irlpang marnt kwetam? ¹⁸ Arrantherr anem annga-akert. Wenheng arrantherr ywarn arem? Arrantherr anem irlpang-akert. Wenhengam arrantherr ywarn awem? Arrantherr mern nheng-penh angwerrekam? ¹⁹ Panth nthakentjam arrantherr arlwelek mern ngkweltj-akert, nheng tharl tjerrtj 5,000 wantekarl mern 5-el?"

Inang renh ilek, "12 panth kwenh."

²⁰ Jesu-el inenh weth pawenhek, "Panth nthakentjam arrantherr mern ngkweltj arlwelek, tjerrtj 4,000 thang wantekarleng mern 7-el?"

Inang renh ilek, "7 panth kwenh."

²¹ Rang inenh pawenhemel ilek, "Wenh-penh yeng angkem? Arrantherr angketj tjengenh itja kwet alhengk-arem!"

Jesu-el artwang pweng aretjeh mpwarek

²² Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Bethsaida *town*-warn alhek. Merareny mapel artwang pweng nyent Jesu-warn angetjek. Tjerrtj inang Jesu

pawenhek, rang artwang pweng renh arnpetjeh. ²³ Jesu-el artwang renh iltjang irkwemel *town*-eng keth-warn angek. Jesu-el apelh arrernek artwang pweng-henh anngarleh. Jesu-el iltjang artwang kwer-warn arrernemel, renh pawenhek, "Ntwang apek arem?"

²⁴ Artwang rang angek, "Yew, thang tjertj map arem arrkay-arrkay war."

²⁵ Jesu-el iltjang kwerenh weth arrernek artwang pweng-henh anngarleh. Artwang rang anngang mwerremeh-irrek. Rang kel keth arek. ²⁶ Jesu-el artwang renh ilek, "Kel mer-warn alpay, anyenng-anyenng war. Tjertjel ngwenh pawenhetjeng."

*Peter-el ilek, Jesu rang Christ anemeng
(Matthew 16.13-20; Luke 9.18-21)*

²⁷ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert *town* kwek map-warn anperalhek, *town* nheng inarl *town* Caesarea Philippi-eng rtwang anemeng. Inang alhep-alhemarheng, Jesu-el kwertengerl map pawenhek, "Ngwenham tjertj mapel yengenh ilem?"

²⁸ Kwertengerl inang renh ilek, "Tjertj arrenh mapel ngwenh ilem, ntwang kwel John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang irrernngeng petj-alpekarl. Tjertj arrenh mapel ngwenh ilem, angketj angenh-angenh Elijah kwel ntwang angkep petj-alpek. Tjertj arrenh mapel ngwenh ilem, ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrenh kwel anemeng."

²⁹ Jesu-el inenh weth pawenhek, "Arrantherr-arte? Arrantherr tjengpenh nthakenharl iterl-arem? Ngwenham yeng?"

Peter-el renh ilek, "Ntwang kwenh anem Christ anhwerr rang, *king* ngampekarl nheng Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl, nwerneh-warn lanthetjenh, rang nwerneh anetj mapeng arntarnt-aretjengheng."

³⁰ Jesu-el inenh arnpakek, "Arrantherr tjertj arrenh map itja iletjeh, yeng Christ rang anem."

*Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh ilelhek,
rarl arrwekant ilwetjenharl
(Matthew 16.21-28; Luke 9.22-27)*

³¹⁻³² Kwereng Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh keth anhwerr ilelhek, "Tjertj-henh Ler kwer anem, irlkert angerr inetjeh. Aywang ngkweyeny map, ngkart Pharisee map, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang kwer ahentj-kwenh-irretjenh, renh inang artwang akeng-arte al-harlkwetjenh, inang renh irrernng atwetjenh. Rang kweny atherr-penh irrernng intentj-penh rang weth iteth kemerretjenh." Peter-el Jesu itep-warn angemel arrantjakek. ³³ Jesu rang alngarelhemel kwertengerl inenh-amparr arek, rang Peter renh-atej arrantjakemel ilek, "Tjengeng alhay arrentjay! Ntwang kwenh itja Altjerr-arte iterrem! Tjertj-arte kwenh ntwang iterrem!"

³⁴ Jesu-el tjertj inenh kwertengerl kwerenh map thwen arraw-ilek, kwer-warn itwek-irretjeh. Rang inenh ilek, "Tjertj apek ahentj-anem tjengel-ayel ingkern petjetjeh, nthakenham rang mernelhetjeh? Rang iterrentj kwerenh itja weth kangwerretjeh. Yengenh inang atwetjenh, yeng arrampwetjenh, lakenh-arte tjertj rang anetjeh yeng-arte. Rang mpatj tjejenh ingkentetjeh. ³⁵ Tjertj rarl athek-irrem kwer-areny iteth anetjeh, rang kel ilwetjenh. Tjertj rarl yengenh awem, angketj tjengeneh kangwerrem, iterrentj kwerenheh angwerremel, rant kwenh iteth anetjenh.

³⁶ Tjertjel ahelh nhenhel maney angerr-akertel mantarr-arlk arwenth arwelem, Altjerr renh iterl-aretj-kwenhel, rang kelant ilwetjenh. Nthakenham rang Altjerrng ularr anetjenh? Rang kwerrern kwerenh parlp-ilem-arte,

rang itja kwetant iteth anetjenh. ³⁷ Tjerrtjel kwenh ywarn maneyel payem-ilem, mer Altjerr-kenh-warn irrpjetjeh-anngernt. Ntwang ywarn maney anthem kwerrern ngkwengeneh, itja. ³⁸ Tjerrtj arrpenh map lyet Altjerreh itja nyerrkem, inang tjerrtj anetj-akert anem. Tjerrtj rarl nyerr-irrem, tjerrtj anetj inenhang angetj tjengeneh iletjeh apek. Tjerrtj rarl tjengeng nyerr-irrem, rang kelant nthakenham irretjenh? Kelant Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alperleng-rlwer, rang tjerrtj nhenh kwereng nyerr-irretjenh. Nthakenhang rang petj-alperleng-arte? Rang angel alker-areny kwerenhang map-akert twer arrpenhang anhwerr petj-alpetjenh.”

9

¹ Jesu-el inenhang ilek, “Mwantj awerrerrrang! Tjerrtj arrpenhang map inang lyet nhenhel irnerrerrrem, inang yeng arerrerrretjenhang, petj-alperlehang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernelhemel, yeng Ngkart angerr anemeng. Inang mpank ilwerrerrretjenhang nhenhang aretjenhang.”

*Altjerrel Jesu renhang angart-wemel parrtjelhang-ilek
(Matthew 17.1-13; Luke 9.28-36)*

² Inang kel arlta 6-el anekarleng-antem, Jesu-el Peter James John ngwek. Rang ineh-akert irrtang kern-warn antjek, inarrp anetjeh. Altjerrel Jesu renhang inehang angetherr parrtjelhang-ilek. ³ Jesu-henh mantarr-antem mperlkek. Tjerrtjel ywarn mantarr mperlker lakenhang mpwarem. ⁴ Kel arrwekeleny atherr Moses Elijah ratherr Jesu-el-arleng irnetj-alhek, kwer angkerl-anerrek.

⁵⁻⁶ Kwertengerl inang ater-irrek anhwerr. Peter Jesu kwer pal-pal angkek, “Kaltj-anthenhang-anthenhang! Nwern kangkem, nhenhel anetjeh! Mer lywang nwrn artetjeh, ngkweng nyent, Moses-eh nyent, Elijah-eh nyent.”

⁷ Ankertelehang inenhang arltwetj-alhek. Altjerr ankerteng angkek, “Nhenhang Ler tjengenehang. Yeng kwer nyerrkem anhwerr. Arrantherr kwer kangkwerretjenhang!” ⁸ Inang alngarehmel arek Jesu nyentemhang irnerlehang. Moses Elijah ratherr kel ywerrerr-alherrek.

⁹ Inang irrtangeng anarnpentj-alpemel, Jesu-el inenhang ilek, “Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenhang iletjeh, nheng arrantherrarl arek. Kelant arrantherr iletjeh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang arrwetjeng kemerrekarl-penh. Kwer-penhant iletjeh.” ¹⁰ Inang kel Jesu-ek kangkwerrek. Inang pawenherrek, “Wenhang nheng rang angkek, rang kwel arrwetjeng kemerretjenhang?”

¹¹ Kwertengerl rrpwetj inang Jesu renhang pawenhek, “Wenhangam Moses-henh angetj kaltj-anthenhang-anthenhang mapel ilem, Elijah-ek-amparr petjetjenhang, kwer-penhant Christ rang petjetjenhang?”

¹² Jesu-el inenhang ilek, “Kel arratj. Elijah rek-amparr petjetjenhang, tjerrtj ingkerrek arratj-iletjeh. Kwer-penh Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang ingkern petjetjenhang. Angetj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang irlkert angerr inetjeh-arlk, tjerrtj map kwer ahentj-kweny-irretjenhang, inang renhang alharlkwetjenhang.” ¹³ Yew, arratj anhwerr, Elijah rang kel petj-alpek. Tjerrtj map kwer irrpelth-irrek, renhang alharlkwek, Altjerrel ilekarl-arte, angetj kwerenhang-ayeng.” Jesu-el inenhang angetj nheng Elijah-akert ilek, rang John Kwatjeh Irrpelhang-ilenhang-ilenhang kwer-penh ilek.

*Jesu-el kwerrern anetj anpwek kwer rrweyeng
(Matthew 17.14-20; Luke 9.37-43)*

¹⁴ Jesu kwertengerl rrpwetj-akert kwertengerl arrpenhang nheng map-warn petj-alpek irrtangeng. Inang arek tjerrtj arwenth kwertengerl arrpenhang

mapel-ayeng anemeng, kwertengerl inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel-ayeng ilterremeng. ¹⁵ Tjerrtj mapel Jesu renh aremel anwerlkerrerrek. Inang kwer-warn arttjanetj-alhek.

¹⁶ Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenheng arrantherr ilterreperrem?"

¹⁷ Artwang nyentel renh ilek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Thartek kwer rrwey tjengenh ngkweng-warn angetjek. Rang kwerrern anetj-akert anem, rang ywarn angkem-arlk. ¹⁸ Kwerrern anetj nhenh rang kwer rrwey tjengenh antwerrkemarlang, rang renh ahelh-warn ilatwem, arrakert kwereh rilkwerrp-rlkwerrp irrem. Rang tetj kwereh karlkwelhem, kwereng rang arlan-irrem. Yeng kwertengerl ngkwengenh map-warn petjek pawenhemel, inang kwerrern anetj renh ler tjengenheng alharlkwetjeh. Inang kwerrern anetj renh ywarn kwet alharlkwek."

¹⁹ Jesu-el tjerrtj ingkerrek arrantjakek, "Arrantherr-artek naketj-kwenh! Arrantherr itja Altjerr renh nakem! Yeng-artek arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet antwerr anek, arrantherrenh kaltj-anthek. Yeng-artek arrantherr parrk-parrk-ilem! Kwer rrwey renh tjeng-warn angetjewarrang!"

²⁰ Inang kwer rrwey renh Jesu-warn angetjek. Arrentj rang Jesu renh arek-arteh, kwer rrwey renh rang ahelh-arleh ilatwerl-alhek. Kwer rrwey rang ahelhel welherl-apatjam, arrakert kwereh-arlk rilkwerrp-rlkwerrp-irrek.

²¹ Jesu-el kwer rrwey kwereh nywek renh pawenhek, "Ilwengaram kwer rrwey nhenh rang lakenh irrek?"

Nywek rang angkek, "Kwer rrwey nhenh rang kwer kwekeng lakenh kwet rang anentjek. ²² Map-ingar kwenh kwerrern anetj rang kwer rrwey renh atwetjeh ahentj-irretjart. Renh rwangenh wemel taly-wetjart, kwatj-arlk kwernemel. Ilernehak ltarrp-irray, ilernehak tangetjel anang! Ntwang apek kwerrern anetj renh alharlkwemeram, kwer rrwey ilern-henheng."

²³ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Wenhengarl ntwang yengenh lakenh pawenhek? Ntwang apek Ngkart renh nakem, rang renh mwerr-ilem, rang kwenh renh mwerr-iletjenhengarl."

²⁴ Kwer rrwey kwereh nywekel Jesu renh arnterrel ilek, "Thang kwenh Ngkart renh kwek war nakem. Yengenh kaltj-anthay, thang renh twer anthwerrel naketjenheng!"

²⁵ Jesu-el arek, tjerrtj arwenth arnekarner ineh-warn-athek arttjanetj-alhemeng. Rang kwerrern anetj renh arrantjakemel alharlkwek, "Kwerrern ahert-ilenh-ilenhay, kwereng arratang! Itja weth kwer-warn irrpjetj-alpetjeh!"

²⁶ Kwerrern anetj arlkerl-alhemel rang kwer rrwey renh arrewetjeh mpwarek. Kwerrern anetj rang kel kwereng arraterl-alhek. Kwer rang arrewetj-arteh intek. Tjerrtj arrenh map angkek, "Rang kwenh kel ilwek." ²⁷ Jesu-el kwer renh iltjangeng antwerrkemel, renh kemelh-ilemel ngkerneke.

²⁸ Kwer-penh Jesu rang kel warleh irrpekarlang kwertengerl kwereh map-akert, inang renh pawenhek, "Wenhengam nwarn kwerrern anetj renh ywarn alharlkwek?"

²⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Tjerrtjel kwerrern anetj lakenh-arteh ywarn alharlkwem, tjerrtj rang Altjerr pawenhemelant war." ³⁰⁻³¹ Inang mer renh imperl-alhemel Galilee-angkwerr alhek, inarrp anetjeh. Jesu rartek kwertengerl map kaltj-antherl-aneke. Jesu itja ahentj-aneke, tjerrtj arrenh map kaltj anetjeh kwer, rarl mer kwereh anem-arleh. Rang kwertengerl inenh ilek, "Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh artwang nyentel anthetjeh artwang atwenh-atwenh map-warn. Inang renh irrerng atwetjenh. Kweny atherr-penh arrewetjeh"

intemarl-penh rang weth kemerretjenh.” ³² Kwertengerl mapel Jesu-henh angketj itja alhengk-arek. Inang ater-irrek, renh pawenhetjeh.

*Kwertengerl map angkerrek, twernk angerr anetjek
(Matthew 18.1-5; Luke 9.46-48)*

³³ Jesu kwertengerl kwereh map-akert Capernaum town-warn alhek, warl nyent-warn irpenhek. Rang kwertengerl ineh pawenhek, “Wenh-penham arrantherr tjevel ilterrerl-apetjam?” ³⁴ Inang marn war anak. Inang arrwekel pawenherrerl-apek, “Ngwenham nwerneheng twernk mwerr anemer nwerneh?”

³⁵ Jesu-el arrernelhemel kwertengerl 12 arraw-ilek. Rang ineh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh twernk anetjeh ahentj-anem, rang itja tjwenelhetjeh. Rang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh tangetjel anetjeh, ineh arntarnt-aremel rrwkwapetjeh.”

³⁶ Jesu-el kwer kwek ngwek, kwer renh ineheng mpwepoh ngkernek. Rang kwer renh inek. Kwereng rang ineh ilek, ³⁷ “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek kwer kwekeh kangkentj mernelhem, yengenh iterl-aremel, rang tjeng kangkentj mernelhem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjeng kangkentj mernelhem, rang kwer kangkentj mernelhem, rarl yengenh lanthekarl.”

*Tjerrtj rarl Jesu-kenh peltj anem
(Luke 9.49,50)*

³⁸ Arltang arrpenhel John-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nwern artwang nyent arek, kwerrern anetj map tjerrtjeng alharlkwemeng, arreny ngkwengenhel imemel. Rang nwernehel-ayeng itja anem, lakenheng nwern renh arnpakek.”

³⁹ Jesu-el kwertengerl map ilek, “Arrantherr renh itja arnpaketjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjerrtjeng kwerrern anetj alharlkwem arreny tjengenhel, kel mwerrarl! Rang itja tjeng-penh anetj angkem. ⁴⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang nwerneh irrpelth-irretj-kwenh anem, rang peltj nwern-henh anem.

⁴¹ Arrantherr nhenh iterl-aray, ntwang angkethel apek anemeng, tjerrtj rarl ngwenh arem, alhengk-aremel ntwang Christ Jesu-henh anemeng. Rang lakenh iterrem apek, “Thang ngwenh kwatj antjwetjeh anthem arreny Jesu-el.’ Altjerrel kwenh tjerrtj renh kwart-wetjenh.”

*Arrijelh-ilemarl-penh
(Matthew 18.6-9; Luke 17.1,2)*

⁴² “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh nyent apek arrijelh-ilem anetj mpwaretjeh, nhenheng angerr-lkwer anetjenh kwer: Altjerrel irtang angerretj ntjarrkwer kwer-arleh ayernetjenh, kwer-penh kwatj alay-warn renh taly-wetjenh, rarrp ilwetjeh. ⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Iltjang ngkwengenhel ntwang apek anetj mpwarem. Kel iltjang renh rlweth-akayantay! Nhenh mwerr anem: ntwang Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh iltjang nyent-akert, kwetant anetjenheng. Altjerrel ngwenh iltjang atherr-akert mer rwang ngampekarl-warn wehetjeng. Mer kwerel rwang itja kwet ilwernelhem.

⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Ingkang ngkwengenhel ntwang apek alhem, anetj mpwaretjeh. Kel ingkang renh rlweth-akayantay! Nhenh mwerr anem: ntwang arlamarr Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh, kwetant anetjenheng. Altjerrel ngwenh ingkang atherr-akert mer rwang ngampekarl-warn wehetjeng. ⁴⁷ Anngang ngkwengenhel apek ngwenh anetj mernelhetjeh arrijelh-ilem. Kel anngang renh rlpwentjay! Nhenh mwerr anem: ntwang Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh anngang nyent-akert, kwetant anetjenheng. Altjerrel ngwenh anngang atherr-akert mer rwang ngampekarl-warn wehetjeng.

⁴⁸ Mer kwerel irnngang itja ilwem.

Irnngang inang kweteth tjerrtj renh nhwetjenh.

Mer kwerel rwang itja ilwernelhem, aleth amperl-anem.
Tjerrtj inang kwerel kwet ampangketjenh
arlkerl-anetjenh.*

⁴⁹“Tjerrtjel arrantherrenh arrkernemel nakepakel-ilemeng, arrampewemeng apek, atwemeng apek. Tjerrtjel arrantherrenh rwang kepel-artehe itetjenh. Arrantherr itja ineh kangkwerretjeh. Arrantherr arrkernelhetjeh, arratjant anetjeh, Altjerr kwerant kangkwerretjeh. Arrantherr ilewerr-artehe kwemey anetjeh. ⁵⁰Ilewerrel kwenh ker kwemey-ilem. Ilewerr apek kwang-kweny-irrem, tjerrtjel ywarn ilewerr renh weth kwang-akert-ilem. Arrantherr ilewerr mwerr-artehe ularrek-ularr kangkentj mernelhetjeh, ngwerleny angkerremel anetjeh.”

10

Angketj anewart imperrem-akert (Matthew 19.1-12; Luke 16.18)

¹Jesu mer renh imperl-alhek kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert, mer Judea-warn alhek, Jordan ulpayeng ingerr-warn. Tjerrtj arwenth kwer-warn arraw-irrentj-alpek. Rang inenh kaltj-anthek.

²Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj kwer-warn petjek, renh arrkernemel pawenhek, “Nhenham arratj anem, artwel marl kwerenh mentj impetjeh?”

³Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Nthakenh Moses-el arrantherrenh ilek Altjerr-henh angketjel-ayel?”

⁴Inang renh ilek, “Moses-el arrwekeleny map inenh ilek, artwang rang marl kwerenh mentj impetjeh apek, rang kel pip-warn arrernetjeh angketj nhenh, ‘Yeng kel ngkwengeng impelhemant.’ Kwer-penh pip nhenh marl kwerenh anhetjeh.”

⁵Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Moses-el arrantherrenh impek, anew arrehantherrenh impetjeh, arrantherr anetj wart anemeng. ⁶Arrwekel Altjerrel tjerrtj arrmernek, rang inenh rrwey marl arrmernek. ⁷Lakenheng artwel angey mwek kwerenh imperl-alhem, anew kwerenhel-ayeng kwet anetjeh. ⁸Ratherr artwang marl thwen nyent-irrem. ⁹Renh-atherrenh Altjerrel nyentelh-ilekarl, tjerrtjel renh-atherrenh itja ngaketjeh.” Lakenh Jesu-el inenh kaltj-anthek.

¹⁰Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert warl kwenel anemeng, inang renh angketj nheng-penh pawenhek. ¹¹Jesu-el inenh keth-ilemel ilek, “Artwang ngwenh apek rang anew kwerenh impem, marl arrenh anew inem, rang kel anetj mpwarem. ¹²Marl ngwenh apek rang anew kwerenh impem, artwang arrenh anew inem, rang kel anetj mpwarem.”

Jesu mernelhek, rang kwer kwek mapeh nyerrkemeng

(Matthew 19.13-15; Luke 18.15-17)

¹³Tjerrtj mapel kwer inehenh Jesu-warn angetjek, Jesu-el iltjang kapert inehenh arrernetjeh. Jesu-henh kwertengerl mapel tjerrtj inenh arnpakek, kwer inenh Jesu-warn angetjehetj. ¹⁴Jesu-el nhenh aremel kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh ahang-irrek. Rang inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj inenh ayaketjal imperrerrang. Yeng ahentj-anem, inang kwer map tjeng-warn angetjetjeh, Altjerr rang kwer map-henh Ngkart anemeng wart. ¹⁵Nhenh iterl-aray, arrantherr ahentj apek Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh, arrantherr kwer kwek nhenh map-artehe anetjeh, anetj-kweny. Itjeng apek itja kwetarl.” ¹⁶Rang kwer nyentam-nyent inemel anwartehe arrernek. Rang iltjang kapert

* 9.48 Isaiah 66.24

inehenhéh arrernek, rang nyentam-nyent Altjerr tjang-pawenhek kwer mapeh, Altjerrel inenh twer-iletjeh.

*Artwang maney angerr-akert
(Matthew 19.16-30; Luke 18.18-30)*

¹⁷ Jesu-antem alhetjeh anek, artwang nyent kwer-warn arrtjanentj-alhek, kwere ng ullar amperel-ayeng arrernelhek. Rang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, ntwang kwenh artwang mwerr! Nthakenham yeng mernelhetjeh, yeng Altjerr-henh merel kwetant iteth anetjeheng?”

¹⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Wenheng ntwang yengenh mwerr akem? Altjerr rant kwenh mwerr anem. ¹⁹ Ntwang kel Altjerr-henh mpwareng-arenghek kaltj. ‘Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh irrereng atwetjeh.’ ‘Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh-henh marlel-ayeng inetjeh.’ ‘Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh-henh rwanentj rwengkel inetjeh.’ ‘Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh-henh rrtjwerreri-apejtjeh.’ ‘Arrantherr itja rrtjwerremel tjerrtj arrpenhéh maneyeh rwanentjeh-arlk ankey nketjeh alhelemel.’ ‘Arrantherr angey mwék arrehantherr-henhéh kangkwerretjeh.’”

²⁰ Rang Jesu renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, yeng mpwareng-areng nhenh ntjapereh kangkwerrek kwer kwekeng-ntjel.”

²¹ Jesu-el renh rtwant arek, kwer nyerrkemel. Rang renh ilek, “Nyentant ntwang itja mpwarek: rwanentj maney ngkwengenh ingkerrek anhang tjerrtj maney-kweny mapeh. Kwereng Altjerrel ngwenh kwart-wetjenh, ngkweng rwanentj maney angerr mer alkerel inetjenh. Kwer-penhant tjengel-ayel petjang!”

²² Artwang-el nhenh awemel rang ltarrp awelhemel alpek, iterrentj atherram-akert. Rang itja kwet kangkwerrek, rartek maney angerr-akert anek.

²³ Jesu-el kwertengerl map tjwer-aremel ilek, “Tjerrtj maney angerr-akerteh kwenh rnpwer angerr anem, Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh.”

²⁴ Kwertengerl kwereh map anwerlkek. Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Nhenh-artek rnpwer anhwerr Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh! ²⁵ Iterl-aray, kamwerl kwenh angerretj anem, *needle*-henh altjwer kwék-angkwerl irrpnetjeh, pwarn anhwerrang wart. Nthakenh kamwerl rang irrpjetjenh? Lakenh-arte anem tjerrtj maney angerr-akerteh. Nthakenh rang Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjenh, altjwer pwarnang wart? Itja apek.”

²⁶ Kwertengerl inang angerr anwerlkek. Inang renh pawenhek, “Tjerrtj ngwenham Altjerrel mer kwereh-warn irrpel-iletjenh? Itja apek?”

²⁷ Kwertengerl map tjwer-aremel Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj ywarn irrpem Altjerr-henh mer-warn! Nakentjel-ayengant war irrpjetjenh. Tjerrtj inarl Altjerr renh nakemarl map, inant war irrpjetjenh. Altjerr rant inenh irrpel-iletjenh.”

²⁸ Pter-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Nwern-arte? Altjerrel nwernenh mer kwereh-warn irrpel-iletjenh apek? Nwern kwenh rwanentj-arlk peltj map-arlk imperl-alhek, ngkwengel-ayeng alhetjeh-anngerntel.”

²⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Nhenh iterl-aray, tjerrtj inarl mer inehen kakey apek angkwerek apek tjeyekw apek mwék angey apek kwer map apek peltj map apek imperl-alhemeng, tjeng rrwkwapetjeh, angketj Altjerr-henh kaltj-antherl-apejtjeh, ³⁰ inenh Altjerrel angerr anhwerr kwart-wetjenh, inang ahelh nhenhel-antey anemarleng. Altjerrel inenh mer arrpenh kakey arrpenh angkwerek arrpenh tjeyekw arrpenh mwék arrpenh kwer map arrpenh anhetjenh. Ahelh nhenhel arrpenh mapel inenh alwernetjenh rwekenth-kenth-iletjenh. Kelant Altjerr-henh merel inang kwetant iteth anetjenh. ³¹ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek twernk anem ahelh nhenhel, mer alkerel

Altjerrel renh rrwapenh-apenh war arrernetjenh. Rang itja weth twernk anetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek lyet kwek war anemeng, mer alkerel Altjerrel renh twernk arrernetjenh.”

*Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map weth ilek,
tjerrtj lwereny mapel renh arrwetj atwetjeh*

(Matthew 20.17-19; Luke 18.31-34)

³² Jesu rang arrwekel alhetjam Jerusalem-warn. Kwertengerl kwerenh map pal-pal ingkern alhek. Ineheng ingkern tjerrtj arrpenh map alhep-alhek. Inang ater-irrek, nthakenh apek irretjenharl Jerusalem kwerele. Jesu-el kwertengerl 12 ineh ntingkemel ilek, nthakenh kelant anetjenharl. ³³ Rang lakenh ineh ilek, “Nwern-artek nhenh Jerusalem-warn alhem. Jerusalem kwerele-antem artwang nyentel Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh twernk *priest* map-warn Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthen-anthen map-warn anthetjenh. Inang renh urrarn-arte pawenhetjenh. Kwereng inang renh tjerrtj lwereny mapeh anthetjenh. ³⁴ Tjerrtj lwereny inang renh arrampewetjenh, kwer pelh-wetjenh, renh *whip*-el atwetjenh, renh irrerng atwetjenh. Kweny atherr-penh arrwetj intemarl-penh, rang weth iteth kemerretjenh.” Lakenh Jesu-el ineh ilek.

*James John thwen akenheng-atherrel
Jesu renh ankey pawenhek*

(Matthew 20.20-28)

³⁵ Kwer-penh akenheng-atherrel Zebedee-henh ler atherr James John ratherr Jesu-warn petjek. Ratherr renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthen-anthenhay! Ilern ngwenh angketj nyenteh pawenhetjenh. Ilern ahentj, ntwang ilerne kel awetjeh.” ³⁶ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh pawenhek, “Wenham mpwel ahentj-irrem?”

³⁷ Ratherr renh ilek, “Nwern alkeremeleh anemeng, ilern ahentj-irrem, ntwang ilernenh itepelant atherr arrernetjeh, ilern twernk tjerrtj mapeh anetjeh ntwarteh.”

³⁸ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ilek, “Mpwel-artek marnterlpel war angkek! Mpwel apek tjengel-ayeng irilkert angerr inetjenh? Itjeng alherryay! Mpwel apek tjengel-ayeng ilwemeram, tjengaril ilwetjeh anem-arte? Itjeng alherryay!”

³⁹ Ratherr angkek, “Yang, kelim ilern ngkwengel-ayel irilkert angerr inetjenh!” Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ilek, “Mpwemeleh arratj irilkert angerr inetjenh yeng-arte. Mpwel ilwetjenh, yengaril ilwetjenh-arte. ⁴⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenham tjengeng itep atherrel anetjenh? Thang itja renh-atherrenh urraretjenh. Altjerrelant kel tjerrtj renh-atherrenh urraretjenh.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl 10 arrpenhel James John kwer-atherrenh-henh angketj-penh awerrek, inang kwer-atherrenh arnkely-irrek. ⁴² Jesu-el kwertengerl ineh arraw-ilemel ilek, “Arrantherr kel kaltj, tjerrtj lwereny mapek twernk angerr rang kweteth tjewelherl-apem, rang kweteth tjerrtj kwerenh map twernerl-apem, kwer awelhetjeh, kwer kangkwerretjeh, kwer angerr rrwapetjeh. ⁴³ Arrantherr itja lakenh-arte anetjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjengenh mapeh twernk anetjeh ahentj-anem, rang itja nakelhetjeh, rang kel tjerrtj mapeh nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, tangetjel anetjeh, arntarnt-aretjeh.

⁴⁴ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjerrtj tjengenh mapeh twernk angerr anhwerr anetjeh ahentj-anem, rang kel arrpenh map ingkerrek arntarnt-aretjeh, ineh rrwapemel tangetjel anetjeh. ⁴⁵ Wenheng Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang ahelh nhenh-warn petjek? Rang key petjek, tjerrtj lwereny-henh twernk nheng-arte anetjeh? Itja kwenn! Tjerrtj-henh Ler petjek, tjerrtj map arntarnt-aretjeh, ineh tangetjel anetjeh. Itja inang renh arntarnt-aretjeh, itja kwer

tangetjel anetjeh. Rang petjek, tjerrtj mapeh tjang-ilwetjeh, inenh anetjeng iteth-iletjeh, inang kwerele-ayeng iteth kwetant anetjenheng.” Lakenh Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh kaltj-anthek.

Jesu-el artwang Bartimaeus-henh anngang aretjeh mpwarek

(Matthew 20.29-34; Luke 18.35-43)

⁴⁶ Kwer-penh Jesu kwertengerl kwereh map-akert Jericho town-angkwerr anper-alhek. Tjerrtj angerr ineheng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. Artwang pweng nyent tjeiyeng iterel anerl-aneke, arreny kwereh Bartimaeus. Rang mernih ankey nketjam. ⁴⁷ Rang awek Jesu Nazareth-areny anper alherleh, rang renh arlkemel pawenhek, “Jesu-ay! David-henh peltjay! Tjeng ltarrp-irray! Mantj-mantj-irray!”

⁴⁸ Mapel renh ilek, “Intert-irray! Arlketjal anay!” Rang ineh itja kangkwerrek. Rang arnterr kwet arlkemel ilek, “Jesu-ay! David-henh peltjay! Tjeng ltarrp-irray! Mantj-mantj-irray!”

⁴⁹ Jesu irnetj-alhemel ineh angkek, “Renh ntangkay!”

Inang artwang pweng kwer ntangkemel angkek, “Kel arrken anay! Kemurray! Rang ngwenh ntangkemeng!” ⁵⁰ Rang mantarr kern-penh war rlwek, rang parrp kemerrerrl-alhek, Jesu-warn petjek.

⁵¹ Jesu-el renh pawenhek, “Wenh kweram ntwang tjeng arlketjam?”

Artwang pweng rang angkek, “Twernekay! Anngang tjeiyen aretjeh mpwarang!”

⁵² Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang yengenh nakekarleng, thang anngang ngkwengenh aretjeh mpwarek. Kelemeh nthwerl-apang!”

Artwang rang kel mwerram arek, rang Jesu-eng anharrel-ayeng alhek.

11

Jesu town Jerusalem-warn alhek

(Matthew 21.1-11; Luke 19.28-40; John 12.12-19)

¹ Jesu kwertengerl kwereh map-akert alhek Jerusalem-warn-athek. Jerusalem-eng mer kwek atherr mpwepel anek, mer Bethphage mer Bethany, Olive pwert iterel. Jesu mer kwer-atherr irretj-alhemel rang kwertengerl atherr lanthek arrwekel, ² renh-atherrenh ilemel, “Mer nhak-warn alherry! Merek irremel mpwel tangkey kwek innerleh aretjenh, *halter*-akert arneh ayernekarl. Tangkey kwer tjerrtj itja arrwekel antjek. *Rope* renh rlwemel, tangkey renh inemel angetj-alperrang. ³ Mpwelneh apek arppenhel pawenhemeng, ‘Wenheharl mpwel tangkey renh angem?’. Mpwel renh iletjeh, ‘Ngkart kwenh kwer ahentj. Rang renh parrp angkep lanthetj-altetjenh ngkweng-warn.’”

⁴ Kwertengerl ratherr alherrek, ratherr tangkey renh arek *halter*-el ayernekarl, arrewel kwet irnetjamarl. Ratherr *rope* renh rlwek. ⁵ Tjerrtj rrpwetj innerl-aneke. Inang renh-atherrenh pawenhek, “Wenheh mpwel tangkey renh angem?” ⁶ Ratherr inenh ilek, Jesu-elarl renh-atherrenh ilekarl. Kel inang renh-atherrenh mentjemeh impek, tangkey renh mentj angetjeh. ⁷ Kwertengerl ratherr tangkey kwek renh Jesu-warn angerl-annerrek. Ratherr antjam tangkey kwer artep-warn arrernerl-annerrek. Jesu rang tangkey kwer antjek, tjeyek irrek Jerusalem-warn. ⁸ Tjerrtj mapel mantarr inehenh tjeyek antjam-wek. Tjerrtj arrenh map arrwekel kwet alhek, waly aketjeh. Waly-akert inang arrwekel tjewempelhek. Inang waly tjeiy Jesu rarl alhetjenh-angkwerr antjam-wek. ⁹ Tjerrtj map Jesu-eng arrwekel

alhek, tjerrtj arrpenh map kwereng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. Tjerrtj inang ingkerrek arlkerl-apatjam,
 “Nwern Altjerr renh nakem!

Altjerray, urrpey
 ngkwengenh twer-ilang!

Rang lyet nwerneh-warn petjem. *

¹⁰ Altjerray, renh twer-ilang,

rarl arrwekeleny nwern-henh David-henh kethel *king* angerr anetjeh.
 Nwern Altjerr alker-areny
 renh nakem!”

¹¹ Jesu rang Jerusalem *town*-warn irrpek, kwereng *church* angerretj-warn rang alhek. Rang *church* angerretj renh tjwer-arerl-apatjam. Angwerr-angwerr wart, rang Bethany-warn angkep alpek kwertengerl 12 kwerenh map-akert.

*Jesu-el arnang tjwerrk nyent ilek,
 rang antjerrk-irretjeh
 (Matthew 21.18,19)*

¹² Kweny-rtweh arrpenhel Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert mer Bethany-eng arratemele alhek. Rang tjeyek irremel angayel awalhek. ¹³ Rang arnang tjwerrk ntwarreng arek, atherrk-atherrk mern-akerteh-athen. Jesu arnang tjwerrk kwer-warn alhek, mernih aretjeh. Rang itwek-irremel mern-kwenyam arek, mern tjwerrk mpank lyet-athek mangkemeng wart.

¹⁴ Jesu-el arnang tjwerrk renh ilek, “Lyeteng tjerrtjel itja weth ngkwengeng mern arlkwetjenh! Ntwang arnang antjerrk kwetam anetjenh!” Kwertengerl mapel renh awak, rang lakenh angkerleh.

*Jesu-el tjerrtj shop-areny map church// angerretjeng alharlkwek
 (Matthew 21.12-17; Luke 19.45-48; John 2.13-22)*

¹⁵ Inang Jerusalem-eh irretj-alhemel Jesu rang *church* angerretj-warn alhek. *Church yard* kethel artwang mapel mer kel mpwarekarl, inarl thep ntwerrent arnang arrpenh map-arlk *sell*-em-iletjam. Tjerrtj maney angart-wenh-wenh anerrretjam. Jesu ingkerrekeh mwekenh-irrek, rang inenh alharlkwek, *table* inehenh-arlk ingkerrek arrarl-p-wek. ¹⁶ Rang tjerrtj inenh arnpakek, inang itja *church* angerretj-warn rrwānantj inehenh angetjetjeh.

¹⁷ Rang inenh kaltj-anthek, “Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem,

‘*Church* tjengenh tjerrtj ingkerrekeh anetjeh,

mer nhenh kwer-warn inang petjem,

tjeng-warn angkerrretjeh,

yeng nakewarremel.’ Arrantherr mer nhenh anyeng-henh mer-
 atwetjarl ulpert-ilemel mpwarek.”

¹⁸ Tjerrtj ingkerrek angketj kwerenheng anwerlkek. Inang ahentj-aneke, renh awetjeh. *Priest* twernk mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel thwen Jesu renh awak, rang lakenh angkerleh. Inang Jesu-eng ater-irrek, tjerrtj mapel renh nakekarleng wart. Inang ahentj-aneke, renh irrerng atwetjeh. Lakenh inang tjel-angkerrek kwer, “Wenheharl tjerrtj nhenh mapel angketj kwerenh nakem? Nthakenham nwern Jesu renh irrerng atwetjenh? Tjerrtj map angketj kwerenheng kangkemeng wart!”

¹⁹ Kel angwerr-angwerr irrekemeh, Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Jerusalem-eng arratemele alpek.

*Angketj tjwerrk arnang antjerrk-akert
 (Matthew 21.20-22)*

* 11.9 Psalms 118.25-26

²⁰ Kweny-rtweh inang weth tjey nhengel Jerusalem-warn alhep-alhek, kwertengerl mapel arek arnang tjwerrk nheng kel antjerrk-irrekarl. Artekereng kern-atheh antjerrk-irrek ingkerrek kwet. ²¹ Peter irlpangkemel Jesu-warn angkek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Arnang tjwerrk nheng ntwarl althwerrker-wek, rang kel antjerrkeme!"

²² Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Altjerr nakay! ²³ Nhenh iterl-aray, arrantherr apek irntang nhenh-warn nakentj-akertel war ilem, 'Mer nhenheng anam-irray, kwatj alay-warn irrpang!' Arrantherr lakenh nakentj angerr-akertel anem, Altjerrel arrehantherr lakenh mpwarem. Irntang rang kel kemerremel anam-irretjenh. ²⁴ Lakenheng arrantherr Altjerr pawenhemeng nakentj-akertel wenh-wenheh apek, kel Altjerrel arrantherrenh kel awemel mpwaretjenh. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Ntwang Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt, ntwang apek irlpangkem, tjerrtj arrpenhel ngwenh anetj-ilekarl. Kel arrwekel ntwang alhetjeh, tjerrtj kwer ilelhetjeh-amparr, 'Nhenh yeng ngkweng-warn petjek, thang anetj ngkwengenh wetjeh. Ntwang apek yeng iterl-arehetjeng.' Kwereang Altjerr Angeyel anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjenh."

*Twernk mapel Jesu renh pawenhek
(Matthew 21.23-27; Luke 20.1-8)*

²⁷ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Jerusalem-warn alhek. Jesu church angerretj iterel alhetjam, *priest* twernk map, angerrepat twernk map, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map kwer-warn arnek-irrek. Inang renh pawenhek, ²⁸ "Ngwenhelam ngwenh lanthek, artwang map church angerrang alharlkwetjeh? Ntwang itja twernk angerr anem!"

²⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang arrantherrenh pawenhetjeh-amparr. Arrantherr yeng apek iletjenh, thang arrantherrenh iletjenh. ³⁰ Yengenh ilay, ngwenhelam John renh lanthek, tjerrtj map kwatjeh irrpel-ilemel *baptisem-iletjeh*? Altjerrel apek? Tjerrtjel apek?"

³¹ Angketj nhenh-penh iterremel inarrp lakenh angkerrek, "Nwern apek renh ilemeng, 'Altjerrel John lanthekarl', rang nwernenh iletjenh, 'Wenhengarl arrantherr John renh itja nakek?' ³² Nwern apek renh ilemeng, 'Tjerrtjel renh lanthekarl', tjerrtj map nwerneh arnkely-irrehetjeng." Tjerrtj ingkerrekel nakek, John rang Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenh anekarl.

³³ Inang tjerrtj mapeng ater-irremel, lakenheng inang Jesu ilek, "Nwern itja kaltj." Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Lakenheng thang arrantherrenh itja iletjenh, ngwenhel yengenh lanthek."

12

*Yey mern grapes farm arntarnt-arentj map-akert
(Matthew 21.33-46; Luke 20.9-19)*

¹ Jesu-el inenh angketj arrpenh ilek, "Artwang nyentel mern *grapes farm* ngkernek mer kwerenhek. Rang irntang map inemel, *farm* kwerenheh arrngert arrernek. Rang ipert angernek, *tank* ipert kwer-warn arrernek. Kelant *tank* kwerel rang mern *grapes* inenh ntjwerrketjenheng, arlkwerrng inetjenheng. Rang warl alkey artek, artwel kerneng mern *grapes* inenh arerl-anetjeh. Kwereng rang *grapes farm* renh artwang arrpenh mapeh imperl-alhek, inangrent-em-iletjeh. *Farm*-ek-artwey rang mer arrpenh-warn ntwarr alhek. ² Arrpenh-ingar mern *grapes* inang ampeng anek kwetjetjehemeh, *farm*-ek-artwey rang rrwapenh-apenh nyent lanthek *farm*-warn, mern inetjeh. ³ Rrwapenh-apenh inang renh antwerrkemel atwek.

Inang renh iltjant angkep lantheek. ⁴ *Farm*-ek-artwey rang rrwkwapenhenh arrpenh ineh-warn lantheek. Rrwkwapenhenh-nhenh renh inang arrampewemel kapert atwek. ⁵ Kwereng merek-artwey rang rrwkwapenhenh arrpenhemeh lantheek. Nhenh renh inang irrernng atwek. Kwereng rang rrwkwapenhenh arrpenh map lantheek. Artwang inang rrwkwapenhenh inenh ineheng arrpenh map atwek, arrpenh map inang irrernng atwek. ⁶ Merek-artwey kwer rrwkwapenhenh arrpenh itja anek lantheek. Kel ler kwerenhenh-antem anek. Ler nhenh kwer rang angerr nyerrrek. Rang lakenh iterrek, 'Thang ler tjejenh lanthem, inang kwer kangkwerretjenharl.' Kel rang ler kwerenhenh lantheek, mern *grapes* inetjeh. ⁷ Artwang inang lakenharl angkerrek, 'Nhenh kwenh ler kwerenhenh!' Kelant *grapes farm* nhenh ler kwerenhenhemeh anetjenharl. Mpa, nwern renh irrernng atweyay! *Grapes farm* nhenh nwernehemeh anetjeh!' ⁸ Inang ler renh antwerrkemel irrernng atwek, renh *grapes farm*-eng keth-warn angemel taly-wek." Lakenh Jesu kwewaleny ilelhek, nthakenh irretjenharl.

⁹ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, "Nthakenham arrantherr iterl-arem? *Grapes farm*-ek-artwey rang kwenh ineh ahang-irretjenh. Rang petjemel artwang inenh irrernng atwetjenh. Kwereng rang *grapes farm* renh arrpenh mapehemeh antheetjenh, kwer arntarnt-aretjeh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr kel kaltj angketj nhenhenh Altjerr-henh pip intemeng:

'Pwert nheng warl artenh mapel mentj taly-wekarl,
rang lyet pwert tjeperr anhwerr anem.

¹¹ Ngkartel lakenh mpwarek,
nwern anwerlkemelant arem.'" *

¹² Twernk map kaltj anek, Jesu rang angketj nhenh ineh-penh ilerleh. Inang ahentj-aneek, renh antwerrketjeh. Inang tjerrtj mapeng ater-irrek. Lakenheng inang renh imperl-alhemel kel alpekemeh.

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu-el yey nhenh inenh ilek warl artenh-artenh map-penh, inarl pwert renh mentj taly-wekarl, lyet pwert rang tjeperr anhwerr anem. Angketj nhenh rang kwewaleny ilelhek, itja pwert nhengarl warl artenh mapel wekarl-penh.*

Angketj tax maney-akert
(*Matthew 22.15-22; Luke 20.20-26*)

¹³ Twernk mapel artwang Pharisee rrpwetj Herod-henh rrwkwapenhenh rrpwetj Jesu-warn lantheek, renh arrkernetjeh. ¹⁴ Inang kwer-warn alhemel renh pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nwern kaltj, ntwang artwang arratj anhwerr anemeng. Tjerrtj arrpenh ahentj-irrem, tjerrtj maney mern map-akert war arntarnt-aretjeh, itja tjerrtj angayel map. Ntwang lakenh-kwenyarl, ntwang kenh lhewarl kwet mernelhem. Ntwang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthem, inang Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. Nwer-nenh ilay, arratj key, nwern *king* angerr Rome-areny Caesar tax maney antheetjeh? Itja apek?"

¹⁵ Jesu rang kaltj anek, inang renh arrkernemel war pawenhemeng. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenhengam arrantherr yeng arrkernem? Tjeng maney ngkweltj nyent anthay, thang aretjeh."

¹⁶ Inang renh ngkweltj nyent antheek. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Ngwenhenh inngerram nhenh anem?" Inang renh ilek, "Twernk Caesar-henh."

¹⁷ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr maney nhenh kel Caesar-eh renh angkep antherrerang. Altjerrel arrantherrenh rrwantj-arlk mern-arlk antheek,

* 12.11 Psalms 118.22-23

arntarnt-aretjeh. Arrantherr Altjerreh kangkwerrang! Altjerrel arrantherrenh antheкарl-arte, arrantherr Altjerr kwer tjenkerr angkep anthererrang, rarl ileкарl-arte. Wenh Caesar-henh anem, Caesar-eh angkep anthererrang. Wenh Altjerr-henh anem, Altjerreh angkep anthererrang." Inang angketj nhenh awemel anwerlkek.

*Tjerrtj-henh kemerrentj-akert
(Matthew 22.23-33; Luke 20.27-40)*

¹⁸ Artwang Sadducee map petjewarrek Jesu-warn, renh arrkernetjeh. Sadducee inartek iletjart, tjerrtj irrernngeng ywarn kemerretjeh. Inang Jesu renh pawenhek, ¹⁹ "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, angketj Moses-kenh mpwareng-areng-ayeng intem, 'Artwang nyent apek kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. Kwereng tje y kwerenhel inpert renh anewek inetjeh. Nheng kely kwerenhenh kwer inetjehng apek.' Nhenh mpwareng-areng nwern-henh." ²⁰ Inang Jesu renh angketj kwek ilek, "Arrpenh-ingar kenheng-nheng 7 anak. Kely angerr-ilek-amparr anew inek. Rang kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. ²¹ Lakenheng tje arrpenhel inpert renh anew inek. Rang kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. ²² Lakenh kenheng-nheng 7-el marl renh anew anyenek. Ingkerrek inang kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. Ingkern marl rang ilwek. ²³ Kelant Altjerrel tjerrtj ingkerrek irrernngeng kwel kemelh-ilemeng, ngwenh-henh aneweme marl rang anetjenh? Kenheng-nheng 7-el kwenh marl renh anew anyekarl. Nwernenh ilay!"

²⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr-arte kely-kely kwet pawenhem! Arrantherr kwenh Altjerr-henh angketjeh kwen. Arrantherr angwerrek, Altjerr twer anthwerr anemeng. ²⁵ Kelant Altjerrel tjerrtj irrernng map kemelh-iletjenh, inang itja anewart anetjenh. Inang kel angel alker-areny map-arte anetjenh, itja anewart. ²⁶ Altjerrel kwenh tjerrtj irrernng map kemelh-iletjenh. Arrantherr itja kwey Moses-henh pipeh *read*-irrek? Nthakenham Altjerr Moses-eh ilelhek, arnang nheng alngentel ampemarleng? Rang kwenh renh ilek, 'Yeng Abraham-henh Isaac-henh Jacob-henh Altjerr anem.' ²⁷ Nheng Altjerr lakenh angkek, 'Yeng Abraham-henh Isaac-henh Jacob-henh Altjerr ineh anem', inang kwenh iteth kwerel-ayeng anem, inang awengel apek irrernng intemeng. Artwang Sadducee mapay! Arrantherr-arte k palekalek kwet iterremel angkek!" Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

*Altjerr-henh angketj tjeperr rang
(Matthew 22.34-40; Luke 10.25-28)*

²⁸ Jesu rang artwang Sadducee mapel-ayeng angkerremarleng, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthen nyent Jesu-warn petjek. Rang awak, Jesu-el artwang Sadducee inenh arratj anthwerr ilemeng. Rang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Yengenh ilay! Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng mapeng angketj angerr renh ilay!" ²⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng mapeng nhenh angketj tjeperr rang anem. 'Tjerrtj Israel-henh peltj mapel yengenh awerrerrang! Altjerr nyent war anem, Ngkart nwern-henh. ³⁰ Ntwang Ngkart Altjerr ngkwengenh angerr anthwerr nyerrketjeh, iterleng-iterl awelhentj ngkwengenh ntjaperel kwerrern ngkwengenh ntjaperel. Ntwang kwer kwet iterretjeh. Ntwang renhant naketjeh. Ntwang kwerant kangkwerretjeh. Ntwang itja iterrentj atherr-akert anetjeh.' Angketj nhenh ingkerrek nyent war anem. ³¹ Angketj arrpenh nhenh angerr anem. 'Ntwarl ngkwewaleny nyerrkem, lakenh-arte ntwang tjerrtj arpenh mapeh nyerrketjeh.' Angketj nhenh atherr anem tjeperr anthwerr."

³² Artwang rang angkek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Ntwang nwernenh arratj kwet ilek. Altjerr nyent war anem. Rant Altjerr nwerneh anem. Altjerr arrpenh itja anem rarteh. ³³ Angketj nhenh nwerneh anem: 'Ntwang

Ngkart Altjerr ngkwengenh angerr anthwerr nyerrketjeh, iterleng-iterl awelhentj ngkwengenh ntjaperel kwerrern ngkwengenh ntjaperel. Ntwang kwer kwet iterretjeh. Ntwang renhant naketjeh. Ntwang kwerant kangkwerretjeh. Ntwang itja iterrentj atherr-akert anetjeh.' Angketj arrpenh nheng nwerneh anem, 'Ntwarl ngkwewaleny nyerrkem, lakenh-arteht ntwang tjer-tj arrpenh mapeh nyerrketjeh.' Angketj nhenh-atherreh kangkwerretjeh, ratherr kwenh tjeperr anthwerr anem. *Priest* mapel ker tjenkerr itemel anhetjart Ngkart Altjerreh, nwerneh-henh anetj wetjeh. Kel tjenkerr nhenh kwekarl anem, angketj nhenh-atherh kenh tjeperrarl anem."

³⁴ Jesu-el awek, rang arratj kwet angkemeng. Rang renh ilek, "Ntwang kwenh kwek war Ngkarteh peltj-irretjeh anekarl!" Angketj nhenh awemel, tjertj arrpenh map inang itja weth ahentj-irrek, Jesu renh pawenhetjeh.

*Angketj King David-henh peltj-akert
(Matthew 22.41-46; Luke 20.41-44)*

³⁵ Jesu-el tjertj map *church* Altjerr-henh angerretjel lakenh kaltj-anthek, "Moses-henh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel ilem, 'Altjerrel ngkwey ilekarl, Christ rang petjetjenh David-henh peltj mapeng nwerneh-warn.' Yengenh ilay! Nthakenham rang David-henh peltj anem?" ³⁶ King David ngkwey lakenh angek,

'Altjerrel Ngkart tjengenh ilek,

"Tjengel-ayeng-amparr kwet anang.

Tjertj anetj map-amparr thang atwemel ngkwengeng arratj-iletjenh, ngkweng kangkwerretjenheng." † Kwerrern Alngaltarel David ilek, lakenh angketjeh.

³⁷ "David-el lakenh Christ renh Ngkart anewekarleng, nthakenham David-el Christ renh Ngkart anewek, Christ kwenh David-eng ingkern petjek?"

Tjertj arwenth inang kangkek, Jesu-el inenh mwerr anthwerr kaltj-anthemeng.

*Jesu-el tjertj map inenh ilek, inang arelhetjeh,
kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel anetj mpwaretjeh
kaltj-anthehetjeng*

(Matthew 23.1-6; Luke 20.45-47)

³⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr-artek Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapeng arelhetjeh. Inartek kangkem, mantarr amparrkey-akert nthwerl-apejtjeh. Inang ahentj-anem, tjertj mapel inenh kwel naketjeh, *shop*-warn alhemeng. Lakenh-lkweran anetjam! ³⁹ Inang *church*-warn kwen irrpemarleng, inang ahentj-anem arrwekel anetjeh, tjer-tj mapel nakemel inenh aretjeh kwel. Lakenh-lkweran anetjam! Arrpenh-ingar apek tjertj arrpenh inenh tjenkerr arlkwetjeh ngwem, inang ahentj-anem twernk arrpenh mapeng pwert anetjeh, arrpenh mapel inenh naketjeh kwel. Lakenh-lkweran anetjam! ⁴⁰ Inang kweteth alherremel arlweker-areny mapeh warl raketjart, inpert inenh keth-warn alharlkwetjart mereng. Lakenh-lkweran anetjam! Inang Altjerr-warn kweteth tjarr arlpentj angketjart tjertj mapeng angetherr. Lakenh inang tjewelhem. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nhenh mapel-artek anetj mpwarem. Altjerrel kwenh inenh angerr anthwerr atwetjenh."

*Angketj marl inpert-kenh tjenkerr-akert
(Luke 21.1-4)*

⁴¹ Jesu rang *church* angerretjel anetjam. Rang arek, tjertj mapel tjenkerr maney arrernemarleng tjenkerr-henh tjampeteh. Rang arek, artwang

maney angerr-akert mapel tjenkerr angerr kwet arrernerleh. ⁴² Kwereng rang arek, marl inpert nyentel ngkweltj kwek atherr arrernerleh.

⁴³ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh ntangelhek. Rang inenh ilek, “Nhenh iterl-arerrerray, inpert nhenhel tjenkerr aningk-lkwer arrernekek. Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel tjenkerr kwek waral arrernekek. ⁴⁴ Tjerrtj maney angerr-akert mapel tjenkerr arrernekarl-penh, ineh kwenh maney angerr kwetarl intem. Maney inpert kwer itjarl intem, rang mern nyent payem-iletjeh apek. Inpert rang maney ingkerrekarl arrernekek.”

13

Jesu-el ilek, artwang anetj mapel Altjerr-henh church angerrretj ngkweltj-iletjenh
(Matthew 24.1,2; Luke 21.5,6)

¹ Jesu rang Altjerr-henh church angerr kwereng arratemel keth-warn alhek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Kwer-penh kwertengerl nyentel Jesu renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Church angerrretj nhenh aray, mwerr anthwerr! Irntang angerrretj map-penh artekarl!”

² Jesu-el renh ilek, “Arranherr church angerrretj nhenh arem? Tjerrtj atwenh-atwenh mapel warl inenh atakemel ngkweltj-iletjenh. Inang irntang inenh ankert-werrerrretjenh, ingkerrek ahernel intetjenh.”

Tjerrtj mapeh rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh
(Matthew 24.3-14; Luke 21.7-19)

³ Kwer-penh Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Olive pwert-warn antjek, pwert kwerelemeh inang arrernelhetj-alpek church angerrretj-warn-athek. Peter, James, John, Andrew inang Jesu kwer-warn itwek-irrek. Inang renh pawenhek, ⁴ “Nwernenh ilay! Ilwengaram lakenh irretjenh? Nthakenham nwern kaltj anetjenh, tjerrtj anetj inang petjetjeh irremeng? Warl inenh map ngkweltj-iletjeh.”

⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arranherr-artek arelhetjeh, tjerrtj urrtjalhel arrantherrenh ilehetjeng. ⁶ Tjerrtj urrtjalh arrpenh map kwenh petjemel angketjenh, ‘Yeng kwenh Jesu Christ rang weth petj-alpek.’ Tjerrtj arwenth inang urrtjalh mapel-ayeng antelhetjenh. ⁷ Kelant arranherr awemarleng, tjerrtj arrpenh map atwerremeng, tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh atwerretjeh irremeng, arranherr itja ater-irretjeh. Nhenh kwenh kel lakenh anetjenharrp. Ahel rang itjarl ywerretjenh, mpank-antey. ⁸ Lakenh-amparr anetjenh. Mer-areny map mer ntwar-areny arrpenh mapel-ayeng atwerretjenh. Lakenh-amparr anetjenh. Keth arrpenhel ahel rang arrewetjenh. Lakenh-amparr anetjenh. Keth arrpenhel tjerrtj arrpenh map merneh angayel irremel ilwetjenh. Nhenh lakenh irremeng, arranherr kaltj anetjeh, ingkern rwekenth-kenth angerr-lkwer petjetjenh. Nhenh lakenh irremeng, arranherr kaltj anetjeh, Altjerr-henh angketj arratj-irretjenh.

⁹ “Arranherr-artek arelhetjeh. Inang kwenh arrantherrenh rrwemel court-warn angetjenh. Inang arrantherrenh church kwenel whip-el atwetjenh. Inang arrantherrenh twernk angerr mapeng ularr ngkernetjenh, arranherr ilelhetjeh. Nhenh kel lakenh anetjenh, arranherr inenh tjengpenh iletjenheng. ¹⁰ Arranherr-artek angketj mwerr renh-amparr tjerrtj ingkerrek-warn ilerl-apeetjeh mer mapel. ¹¹ Inang apek arrantherrenh rrwemel court-warn angetjem, arranherr apek iterrem, ‘Nthakenh yeng angketjeh?’. Arranherr itja athek-irretjeh. Inang arrantherrenh pawenhemarleng, kel angketj nhengant angkay, Kwerrern Alngaltarel arrantherrenh iletjenharl. Rang kwenh arrantherrenh iletjenh, angketj arrantherrarl angketjenh.

¹² “Artwangel tjei kwerenh anthetjenh, tjerrtj arrpenh mapel irrernng atwetjeh. Angeyel ler kwerenh anthetjenh, tjerrtj arrpenh mapel irrernng atwetjeh. Ler irrpelth-irrem angey matj kwer-artwey atherreh. Lerel angey matj kwerenh kwer-artwey atherr anthetjenh, tjerrtj anetj mapel ineh irrernng atwetjeh. ¹³ Arrantherr yengenh nakemeng, tjerrtj ingkerrek arrehantherr ahentj-kweny-irretjenh. Itja tjengeng ntjwem-irretjeh, twerel arrantherr yengenh naketjeh. Arrantherr yengenh twerel nakemeng, Altjerrel arrantherrrenh rrwketjenharl, kwerel-ayeng kwet anetjenheng.

Angketj altjerr rrtjwalth-akert
(Matthew 24.15-21; Luke 21.20-24)

¹⁴ “Kelant arrantherr aretjenh altjerr rrtjwalth Altjerr-henh church angeretj kwenel irnemeng. (Tjerrtj rarl pip nhenheh *read*-irremeng, iterl-aretjeh!) Aremarl-penh tjerrtj Judea-areny map kel parrp irrtang-warnant anam-irretjeh. ¹⁵ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek warl kethel anemeng, rang kel anam-irretjehant, rang itja warl kwerenh-warn irrpjetjeh, mantarr kwerenh inetjeh-amparr. ¹⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek kethel rrwkapemeng, rang kel anam-irretjehant. Rang itja warl kwerenh-warn alpetjeh, mantarr kwerenh-henh. ¹⁷ Arrweketj mapeh rnpwer anthwerr anetjenh, kwer kwek-akert mapeh. ¹⁸ Altjerr pawenhay, arrantherr itja lhwerrpel anam-irretjeh. ¹⁹ Arltang kwerel tjerrtj map anthwerrel irlkert angerr inetjenh. Tjerrtjel itja arrwekel lakenh-arte h irlkert inek apek. ²⁰ Altjerrel tjerrtj kwerenh ineh arrwekel kwet urrarak, rarl ineh rrwketjenh. Rang ahentj, ineh mantj-mantj mernelhetjenh, ineh anetjeng arntarnt-aretjeh. Lakenheng rang alhelek, rwekenth-kenth nhenh itja kwet anthwerr anetjeh, kwek war, tjerrtj ingkerrek ilwehetjeng, angerr irlkert inemel. ²¹ Tjerrtjel arrantherrrenh ilemeng, ‘Christ rang nhenheyay!’. Arrpenhel arrantherrrenh ilemeng, ‘Alenheyay rang anem.’ Arrantherr angketj inehenh itja naketjeh. ²² Urrtjalh Christ-artek map inang petjetjenh. Lakenh inang angketjenh, ‘Yeng Christ.’ Urrtjalh angketj angenh-angenh map inang petjetjenh. Lakenh inang angketjenh, ‘Yeng Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh.’ Inang ngangkarek twer anthwerrel mpwaretjenh, arrtjelh-ilemel angketjenh, inang arrwekel kwet iletjenh, nthakenharl irretjenharl ngwenh. Inang Altjerr-henh peltj map rrtjwerremel ilerl-apedjenh, ineh antelhetjeh. ²³ Arrantherr-artek arelhetjeh! Thang arrantherrrenh arrwekel war ilem, arrantherr kaltj anetjeh.

Tjerrtj-henh Ler petj-alpemeng,
tjerrtj ingkerrekel renh keth aretjenh
(Matthew 24.29-31; Luke 21.25-28)

²⁴ “Kwereng rwekenth-kenth nhenh-penh, ‘Altjerrel aherrk renh lwernetjenh anyentj thwen lwernetjenh, ²⁵ rang kwerraly ineh angelh-angelh-iletjenh, inang alkereng anyetjenh.’ ²⁶ “Kwereng tjerrtj ingkerrekel Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh aretjenh, rang ankertel-ayeng petjemeng. Rang twer anthwerr parrtj angerr-akert mernelhetjenh. ²⁷ Rang angel alker-areny kwerenh map ineh lanthetjenh, tjerrtj kwerenh map ahelh apanpeng arrawelh-iletjenh.”

Nthakenh arrantherr alhengk-aretjenh
(Matthew 24.32-35; Luke 21.29-33)

²⁸ “Arnang tjwerrk kwereng kaltj-irray! Arnang arntarlkw map aray! Arlpel inang atherrk-atherrk arratemeng, arrantherr kel kaltj, ngwenh war twern-irretjenh. ²⁹ Lakenh-arte h arrantherr aremeng, angketj tjejenh

arratjemeh-irremeng, arrantherr kaltj anetjeh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpetjeh irrem. ³⁰ Arrantherr nhenh iterl-arerray, angketj tjejenh kel arratj anhwerr irretjeh, tjerrtj rrpwetj ahelh nhenhel iteth anemarleng-rlwer. ³¹ Alker ahelh nhenh ywerretjeh, angketj tjejenh itja kwet ywerretjeh, kwet anetjeh ngampekarl.”

Tjerrtj nyent itja kaltj, ilwengar Jesu petj-alpetjeh
(*Matthew 24.36-44*)

³² “Ilwengar anhwerr Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpetjeh? Nhenneh tjerrtj nyent itja kaltj anem. Angel alker-areny inang itja kaltj. Ler rang itja kaltj. Angey nyent rant kaltj anem. ³³ Lakenh-hetj arrantherr arelheth-jeh! Karr anetjeh! Arrantherr akwen wart, ilwengar anhwerr rang petj-alpetjeh. ³⁴ Lakenh-artek anem: mereh-artwey rang mer arrenh-warn alhetjeh ahentj-anem. Rang ilerl-alhek mer arntarnt-arenh-arenh kwerenh map, inang arratj arntarnt-aretjeh. Rang warl arntarnt-arenh-arenh nyent twernk ngkerneke, renh twerneke, warl renh arratj karetjeh. Kwereng rang alhek.

³⁵ “Lakenh-hetj arrantherr karr anetjeh. Arrantherr itja kaltj, ilwengar merek-artwey rang petj-alpetjeh. Rang angwerr-angwerr apek petj-alpehetjeng, kweny mpwepel apek, aherrk arratemeng apek. Tjwek-tjwek rrwey arlkemeng apek, aherrk irntarel apek. ³⁶ Arrantherr-artek karr anetjeh. Rang nheng petj-alpemeng, rang arrantherrenh ankwang intemeng aretj-alhehetjeng. ³⁷ Angketj tharl arrantherrenh ilem, thang kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh ilem, ‘Karr anerrerrang!’”

14

Inang angkerrek, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh
(*Matthew 26.1-5; Luke 22.1,2; John 11.45-53*)

¹ Arltang atherr tjenkerr Anper Alhekarleh arlkwetjeh-anngernt, irl-pangkentj arreny Mern Ikelh thwen, *priest* twernk map Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen angkerrek. Inang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh anyennng-anyengel antwerrkemel irrernng atwetjeh. ² Tjerrtj map-artek inang Jesu-eh angerr kangkek, lakenheng inang angkerrek, “Tjerrtj mapel nwernenh ahang-irremel atwehetjeng, nwern renh itja Anper Alhekarl arltang kwerele antwerrketjeh. Arrwekek-amparr.”

Marl nyentel anter Jesu-henh kapert-warn thelek
(*Matthew 26.6-13; John 12.1-8*)

³ Bethany town-el artwang nyent anek, arreny kwerenh Simon. Simon rang *leprosy* tjwen-akert anekarl-penh, mwerr-antem anek. Jesu-el warl Simon-kenhel mern arlkwetjam, marl nyentam warl-warn irrpentjek, anter npwang mwerr anhwerr-akert anetjeh tjampetel-ayeng. Anter npwang mwerr lakenh tjerrtjel maney angerr anthwerrelant payem-iletjart. Marl rang tjampet renh altjwer-ilemel, anter npwang mwerr anhwerr renh Jesu-henh kapert-arleh thelek. ⁴ Tjerrtj rrpwetj arpenhel nhenh aremel marl kwer arnkely-irrek. Inang angkerrek, “Wenhengar rang anter npwang mwerr anhwerr pelkel war thelek? ⁵ Anter nhenh nwernenh anthemer, nwern *shop*-warn angemer. *Shop*-arenyel nwern anthemer maney angerr anhwerr! Maney inenhemeh nwern tjerrtj angayel mapeh anthemer.” Inang marl renh iltek.

⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Marl yanh imperrerray! Wenhengarl arrantherr marl kwer arnkely-irrek? Rartek tjeng kangkentj angerr mernelhek! ⁷ Tjerrtj angayel inang kwenh kweteth arrehantherrel-arleng anetjeh.

Arrantherr ineh kangkentj mernelhetjeh ahentj-anem, arrantherr ineh mern apek mantarr-arlk anthetjeh. Yeng itja arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet anetjenh, yeng kwek war arrehantherrel-ayeng anem. ⁸ Marl rang arratj tjeng mpwarek. Rartek kapert tjengenh-warn anter thelek, inarl tjengenh mpwerrk pernetjenh-arte. ⁹ Arrantherr iterl-arerrerrang, ahelh apapel inang tjerrtj map angketj mwerr renh kaltj-anthetjenh, inang angketj marl nhenh-penh iletjenh, marl kwer irlpangkemel.”

Judas priest twernk mapel-ayeng angkerrek
(Matthew 26.14-16; Luke 22.3-6)

¹⁰ Kwereng Judas Iscariot, kwertengerl 12-eheng nyent, *priest* twernk map-warn alhek. Rang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh ineh anyeng-anyeng anthetjeh. ¹¹ *Priest* twernk inang angketj nhenh awemel kangkek. Inang Judas renh maney anthetjeh alhelek. Judas rang angerr iterrek, “Nthakenham thang Jesu renh ineh anthemer?”

Jesu-el mern tjenkerr Anper Alhekarl
kwertengerl mapel-ayeng arlkwek
(Matthew 26.17-25; Luke 22.7-14,21-23; John 13.21-30)

¹² Mern ikelhek irlpangkentjeh arltang arrwekeleny anek, inang tjenkerr yep-yep atwetjart, Anper Alhekarleh-amparr. Kwertengerl mapelemeh Jesu renh pawenhek, “Nthenhelam ntwang ahentj-anem, nweren mern ikelh renh nwerneh mpwaretjeh, nweren ingkerrekel arlkwetjenheng?”

¹³ Jesu-el kwertengerl atherr ilek, “Jerusalem-warn alherryay! *Town* kwerel mpwel artjenh, artwang nyent *jar* kwatj-akert ularr petjerleh. Mpwel kwereng ingkern-angkwerr alherrang. ¹⁴ Artwang rang warl kwer-warnarl irpenhetjenharl, mpwel ingkern-angkwerr irpenherrang. Warlek-artwey kwer-warn lakenh angkerrang, ‘Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh ilern-henhel ngwenh lakenh pawenhem, “Nthenham *room* tjengenh, kwerel thang tjenkerr mern renh arlkwetjenh, kwertengerl tjengenh map-akertel?”’ ¹⁵ Warlek-artwey rang mpwelenh mer arlpaw angerretj mernetjenh warl kerneny, *room* arlpaw nhenh rang kel mpwarekarl. *Room* arlpaw kwerelemeh mpwel mern tjenkerr nwerneh arrernerl-anerrang.”

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ratherr Jerusalem kwer-warn irpenhek. Jesu-henh angketj ingkerrek arratj-irrek. Ratherr Anper Alhekarl tjenkerr renh arrernerl-annerrek.

¹⁷ Kel angwerr-angwerremeh irrek. Jesu kwertengerl 12 kwerenh-akert warl kwer-warn alhek. ¹⁸ Inang mern arlkwerl-anemeng, Jesu-el kwertengerl ineh ilek, “Awerrerrang. Arrehantherreng artwang nyent rang tjengel-ayeng mern arlkwem, rang yengenh twernk map-warn anthetjenh.”

¹⁹ Kwertengerl angketj nhenh awemel inang ltarrp-irrek. Nyentam-nyentelemeh inang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Yengam artwang rang? Yengan artwang pelkenyarlam, yeng kaltj-kwenh! War kaltj-irrerl-apatjam ngkwengel-ayeng!”

²⁰ Rang ineh ilek, “Arrantherr 12 pel nhenhel anem, kenh artwang nyent anem, rang tjengel-ayeng rnowrap nhenheng mern arlkwem, rang yengenh twernk mapeh anthetjenh. ²¹ Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang ilwetjeh, angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intekarl-arte. Artwang ngwenhel apek Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh twernk mapeh anthetjenh, kwer rwekenth-kenth angerr anthwerr anetjenh. Artwang rang kwetant ilwetjenh, rang anetj mernelhekarleng. Wenheh rang ngwerrm-irrek? Rang ngwerrm-irretj-kweny kwet anemer.”

Ngkart-kenh Mern Tjenkerr
(Matthew 26.26-30; Luke 22.14-23; 1 Corinthians 11.23-25)

²² Inang mern arlkwemarleng, Jesu-el mern inek, Altjerr renh pawenhek. Kwereng rang mern renh ltwakemel, kwertengerl ineh antheh, lakenh angkemel, "Nhenh inerrerrang, arlkwerrerrang, nhenh mpwerrk tjengenh anemeng."

²³ Rang paneken *wine*-akert inemel rang Altjerr-warn angkek *wine* antjwetjeh-annernt. Rang paneken *wine*-akert renh antheh kwertengerl mapek, inang antjwetjeh. ²⁴ Rang inenh ilek, "*Wine* nhenh alhwang tjengenh anem. Alhwang tjengenh thelelhetjenh, tjerrtj aningk Altjerreh peltj-iletjeh. Nhenh rang alhelentj lyetyeny anem. ²⁵ Nhenh iterl-arerrerray, lyeteng thang itja weth ngkwarl *wine* ahelh nhenhel antjwetjenh. Kelant thang *wine* lyetyeny antjwetjenh Altjerr-henh merel."

²⁶ Kel inang nyent-areng alyelhek Altjerrek, kwereng inang arratemel alhek Olive pwert-warn.

Jesu-el Peter renh ilek, Peter rang renh ywep-arrernetjenh

(Matthew 26.31-35; Luke 22.31-34; John 13.36-38)

²⁷ Jesu-el kwertengerl map inenh ilek, "Arrantherr ingkerrek tjengeng ampakelhetjenh. Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng lakenh intem, 'Thang arntarnt-arentj renh atwetjenh,

kwereng yep-yep inang irrarnp-irretjenh.' *

²⁸ "Altjerrel yeng kemelh-iletjenh, yeng arrehantherreng arrwekel alhetjenh mer Galilee-warn."

²⁹ Peter rang angkek, "Inang apek ngkwengeng ampakelhetjenh, yeng itja kwetarl ngkwengeng ampakelhetjenh! Yeng ngkwengel-ayeng kwet anetjenh."

³⁰ Jesu-el Peter renh ilek, "Yeng away, kwenyel lyet tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang atherr-areng arlketj-kwenyeng-antey, ntwang yeng rrpwetj-areng ywep-arrernetjenh."

³¹ Peter rang angkek, "Tjerrtj arrpenh map apek inang ngkweng ahentj-irremeng, ngwenh irrernng atwetjeh. Yeng-arlk inang irrernng atweyay! Yeng itja kwet ngkwengeng ampakelhetjenh." Kwertengerl arrpenh mape-meh lakenh-artehe angkerrek.

Jesu-el Gethsemane atherrkel Altjerr pawenhek

(Matthew 26.36-46; Luke 22.39-46)

³² Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert keth nheng-warn alhek, arreny kwerenh Gethsemane atherrk-warn. Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Nhenhel anerrerrang. Yeng Altjerr-warn angketjeh alhemarleng."

³³ Kwereng Jesu-el Peter James John ngwek, ntwarr-kweny war inang alhek. Jesu rang ywarn iterremel, Itarrp angerr awelhek. ³⁴ Rang inenh ilek, "Yeng-arteke Itarrp anhwerr awelhemel ilwetjeh-irrem. Nhenhel tjeng mpwelhewarray! Karr anerrerrang."

³⁵⁻³⁶ Jesu rang kwek war ntwarr alhemel ulperr-welhek. Rang Altjerr pawenhek, "Angey tjengenhay! Ntwang key ahentj-anem, yeng irlkert angerr awelhemel ilwetjeh? Yeng itja ahentj-anem, lakenh ilwetjeh. Ntwang twer anhwerr anemeng, ntwang tjeng arrngert anay! Ntwang apek ahentj-anemeng, yeng irlkert angerr awelhemel ilwetjeh, yeng kel ngkweng kangkwerretjenh."

³⁷ Kel Jesu kwertengerl ineh-warn petj-alpemel rang inenh ankwang intemeng aretj-alpek. Rang Peter renh pawenhek, "Simon-ay! Ntwam ankwang intem? Tjengel-ayeng karr anay! Ankwang intetjal! ³⁸ Arrantherr-arteke

* 14.27 Zechariah 13.7

karr anetjeh. Altjerr pawenhetjeh, arrentj rang arrantherrenh arrkernehetjeng. Kwerrern arrehantherr-henh Altjerreh kangkwerretjeh ahentjanem. Alherrentj anetj rarl arrehantherrel-ayeng anemarl arrantherrenh lthwem.”

³⁹ Jesu rang weth alhek Altjerr-warn angketjeh, renh pawenhetjeh.

⁴⁰ Kwereng kwertengerl ineh-warn petj-alpemel, rang aretj-alpek weth-ante y inang ankwerrekarl. Kwertengerl inartek parrk anthwerr anek. Inang pal-pal irremel ywarn iterl-arek, renh iletjeh.

⁴¹ Kel rrpwetj-areng Altjerr-warn angkemarl-penh petj-alpemel, rang ineh pawenhetjeh, “Ay! Arrantherr ankwang kwetam intem! Keleyay! Inang kel petjemaw! Tjertj-henh Ler renh artwang anetj map-warn anthetjeh.

⁴² Mpa! Kel kemerray! Artwang rarl yengenh artwang anetj map-warn anthetjenharl, rartek kel nhenh-warn petjem!”

Jesu renh artwang atwenh-atwenh mapel

Gethsemane atherrkel antwerrkek

(Matthew 26.47-56; Luke 22.47-53; John 18.3-12)

⁴³ Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-warn angketjam-rlwer, Judas kwertengerl 12 ineheng nyent rang petjek tjertj atwenh-atwenh map-akert. Artwang atwenh-atwenh nhenh-artek *priest* twernk mapel Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel angerrepat twernk mapel Judas-el-ayeng lanthekarl, Jesu renh antwerrketjeh. Tjertj atwenh-atwenh inang Jesu-warn petjek *knife* alkey-akert anem-akert-arlk.

⁴⁴ Judas-el artwang atwenh-atwenh inenh arrwekel-ante y ilekarl, “Artwang renharl thang arrwantjetjenh, renh antwerrkewarrang! Mantjel antwerrkemel anginewarrang.” ⁴⁵ Kel Judas-emeh arratj kwet Jesu-warn alhemel angketj-alhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay!” Kwer-penh rang renh arrwantjek. ⁴⁶ Artwang atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh antwerrkek-anem.

⁴⁷ Artwang nyent rarl anek kwertengerl mapel-ayeng, rang *knife* alkeyel irlpang rlweth-atwek *priest* twernk-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh nyent-henh.

⁴⁸ Jesu-el artwang atwenh-atwenh inenh ilek, “Artwang arwengkalth atwenh-atwenh-heh-arte h arrantherr *knife* alkey-akert anem-akert-arlk tjeng petjewarrek! ⁴⁹ Thang arrantherrenh arltang mapel *church* angerretjel kaltj-anthetjart. Wenhengarl arrantherr arrwekel yengenh antwerrketj-kweny? Lyeteme h arrantherr yengenh antwerrkek. Kel angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng tjeng-akert arratj anthwerr-irrek.” ⁵⁰ Kwereng Jesu-henh kwertengerl inang ater irrarnp-irrek.

⁵¹ Artwang anthetj nyent itjarl ater arrtjanek, Jesu-el-ayeng artwang atwenh-atwenh mapel-ayeng ingkern-angkwerr alhetjam. Inang renh aremel, kwer ingkernant antwerrkewarrek, mantarr kwerenhant antwerrkewarrek, ⁵² rang parrp arrtjanerl-alhek.

Priest twernk angerrel Jesu renh arrampewek

(Matthew 26.57-68; Luke 22.54,55,63-71; John 18.13,14,19-24)

⁵³ *Priest* twernk map, angerrepat map, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map *priest* twernk angerr-henh warlel arraw-irrek. Inenh Sanhedrin Council anewetjart. Artwang nheng map inarl Jesu renh antwerrkekarl, inang renh *priest* twernk angerr-warn-antem angek.

⁵⁴ Peter-el inenh ingkernengarl alwernerl-ape tjam. Inang twernk *priest* angerr-henh warl-warn irrpenhek, kel Peter twernk *priest* angerr-henh *yard*-warnarl ingkerneng irrpenhek. Rang twernk *priest* angerr-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh mapel-ayel arrernelhek, rwangel-ayeng ntjwetj-irretjeh.

⁵⁵ *Priest* twernk map Sanhedrin Council ingkerrek inang ahentj-aneK Jesu renh irrerng atwetjeh. Inang artwang alngel arekarleh palenthwek, angketj Jesu-akert rrtjwerremel iletjeh. Ywarn kwet. ⁵⁶ Tjertj mapel Jesu-eh rrtjwerremel ilek, angketj inehenh itja arratj anek.

⁵⁷ Kwereng rrpwetj arrpenh map kemerremel angkek, ⁵⁸ “Nwern awek, rang lakenh angkemeng, ‘Jerusalem-el *church* angerr nheng tjertjel artekarl thang Itwaketjenh. Arltang rrpwetj-penh thang *church* arrpenh angkep artetjenh, artwel artetj-kweny.” Lakenh inang rrtjwerremel angkek. ⁵⁹ Tjertj inehenh angketjeh *Council* inang ahentj-kwenyarl-aneK, arratj-kweny wart.

⁶⁰ *Priest* twernk angerr rang kemerremel Jesu renh pawenhek, arrpenh mapeng anngetherr, “Ntwang itjarl ilelhem? Artwang nhenh mapel angketj ngkweng-akert ilemeng?” ⁶¹ Jesu angketj-kweny kwet irnek.

Priest twernk angerr-lemeh renh weth pawenhek, “Ntwang key Christ rang anem? Altjerr mekelarey kwerenh Ler?”

⁶² Jesu-el renh ilek, “Yeng kel anem. Arrantherr aretjenh Tjertj-henh Ler Altjerr twer anthwerrel-ayeng anemeng. Kelant arrantherr Tjertj-henh Ler renh arnaretjenh, ankertel-ayeng ahelh-warn petj-alperleh.”

⁶³ *Priest* twernk angerr rang nhenh awemel Jesu kwer mwekenh-irremel mantarr kwewaleny tjep-akek. Rang inenh ilek, “Wenhengam nwern artwang arrpenheh palenthwem, kwer-akert iletjeh? ⁶⁴ Arrantherr kel awek, rang Altjerr arrampewerleh! Nthakenham arrantherr iterrem?”

Inang ingkerrek ahentj-irrek, renh irrerng atwetjeh. ⁶⁵ Arrpenh mapel Jesu kwer-arleh pelh-wek. Inang inngerr kwerenh arltwemel atwek. Inang renh pawenhek, “Ngwenhelam ngwenh atwek?” *Priest* twernk angerr-henh rrwapenh-apenh mapel renh angemel atwerrerrek.

Peter-el Jesu renh ywep-arrernek
(*Matthew 26.69-75; Luke 22.56-62; John 18.15-18,25-27*)

⁶⁶ Peter rang *priest* twernk angerr-henh *yard*-el anerl-aneK. *Priest* twernk angerr-henh marl rrwapenh-apenh nyentam petjek. ⁶⁷ Rang Peter arek rwangel-ayeng ntjwetj-irremeng. Marl rang renh arnterr arek, renh ilemel, “Ntwartek Jesu Nazareth-arenyel-ayeng anekar!”

⁶⁸ Peter rang ywep-arrernelhek, “Yeng itjam kwer kaltj! Yeng itja kaltj ntwarl angkem-arleh!” Rang arrew-warn alhek. Tjwek-tjwek rrwey arlkek.

⁶⁹ Marl rrwapenh-apenh rang Peter renh weth arek, rartek artwang mapel-ayel mpwepel irnetjam. Rang artwang inenh ilek, “Rang kwenh Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapel-ayeng anekar!” ⁷⁰ Peter rang weth ywep-arrernelhek.

Artwang arrpenh mapel Peter renh ilek, “Ntwartek arratj nakenh-nakenh Jesu-henh anem, ntwang Galilee-areny anemeng wart!”

⁷¹ Peter-elemeh inenh ilek, “Altjerrel arem, yeng arratj anthwerr angkemeng. Yeng kwer akwenam, artwang kwer-penharl arrantherr angkem-arleh! Yeng apek rrtjwerremeng, Altjerrel kel yeng irrerng atwemer!”

⁷² Tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang weth arlkek. Peter irlpangkek, Jesu-el nheng renh ilekarl, “Tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang atherr-areng arlketj-kwenyeng, ntwang yengenh rrpwetj-areng ywep-arrernetjenh.” Peter rang arnek iterlemel.

15

*Twernk angerr Pilate-el Jesu renh pawenhek
(Matthew 27.1,2,11-14; Luke 23.1-5; John 18.28-38)*

¹ Kel kweny-rtwehemeh aherrk arratekarleng-rlwer, Sanhedrin Council inang angkerrekarl-penh Jesu renh iltjang ayernemel twernk angerr-warnemeh angek. Twernk angerr kwerenh arreny Pilate. Pilate rang lwereny Rome-areny anak, twernk tjerrtj Jew map ingkerrekeh.

² Pilate-el Jesu renh pawenhek, "Arratjam ntwang tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* rang?" Jesu-el renh ilek, "Ntwang arratj kwet angek."

³ Priest twernk mapel Jesu-akert ilek, angkemel rang kwel anetj map mpwarekarl. ⁴ Pilate-el renh weth pawenhek, "Ntwam inenh angketj-kwenyel awerl-anem? Inartek angketj map ngkweng-akert ilem!"

⁵ Jesu rang angketj-kweny kwetarl irnek. Pilate-el renh aremel anwerlkek.

Pilate-el atwenh-atwenh map twernek,

Jesu renh irrerng atwetjeh

(Matthew 27.15-26; Luke 23.13-25; John 18.39–19.16)

⁶ Arltang Anper Alhekarlel, Pilate-el kweteth artwang nyent tjayeleng arratelh-iletjart, renh tjerrtj mapel urraretjart. ⁷ Artwang nyent tjayeel anak, arreny kwerenh Barabbas. Rang artwang urrarn anak. Rang nheng artwang arrpenh mapel-ayeng *government*-ek irrpelth-irretjart. Barabbas inang tjayeel anak. ⁸ Tjerrtj map petjek Pilate-warn, renh irlpangkelh-ilek, rang artwang nyent tjayeleng arratelh-iletjeh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Pilate-artek kaltj anak, *priest* twernk map inang Jesu-eh ahentj-kweny anak. Lakenheng inang arrwekel Jesu renh kwer-warn lanthekarl. Pilate kaltj anak, Jesu-arl itja anetj mernelhekarleng. Lakenheng Pilate-el tjerrtj map pawenhek, "Arranther key ahentj-anem, thang tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* renh rlwemel lanthetjeh?" ¹¹ Priest twernk mapel tjerrtj map twernek, inang Pilate iletjeh, rang Barabbas renh tjayeleng arratelh-iletjeh. Lakenheng tjerrtj inang arlkemel ilek, "Barabbas arratelh-ilay!" ¹² Pilate-el tjerrtj map weth pawenhek, "Jesu nhenh-artey? Renh arranther ilem, rarl tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* anem. Thang renh nthakenham iletjenh?"

¹³ Tjerrtj inang arlkemel ilek, "Renh ntwerlkehant arlpar-arrernang!"

¹⁴ Pilate rang inenh weth pawenhek, "Wenhengay? Rang itjam palekalek mernelhek apek!" Tjerrtj inang arnterram-arnterr arlkemel ilek, "Renh kel ntwerlkehant arlpar-arrernang!"

¹⁵ Pilate rang ater-irrek, tjerrtj map kwer aheng-irrehetj. Lakenheng rang ineh kangkwerrek. Rang Barabbas renh tjayeleng arratelh-ilek. Rang atwenh-atwenh map kwerenh twernek, Jesu renh *whip*-el atwetjeh, ntwerlk-warn arlpar-arrernetjeh.

Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh arrampewek

(Matthew 27.27-30; John 19.2,3)

¹⁶ Kwereng atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh warl angerretj-warn kwen antwerrkemel angek. Inang atwenh-atwenh arrpenh map arrawelh-ilek.

¹⁷ Kwereng inang Jesu renh mantarr athethekeh irrpelth-ilek, itja mantarr kwerenh, mantarr arrpenhek. Inang inker lyek-penh-arlk mpwaremel kapert kwerenh-arleh arrernek. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Inang kwer-warn-atheh amperel-ayel arrernelhemel kwer anywerr-irremel ilek, "Yemay! Tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king*-ay!" Inang kapert kwerenh arnang tjetatjel atwetjam, kwer apelh-arlk wemel. ²⁰ Inang kel kwer anywerr-irrekarleng, inang mantarr athethek renh angkep akap-rlwemel mantarr kwerenh arlaltjehemeh

angkep irrpelth-ilerrerek. Kwereng inang renh keth-warnemeh anger-rerek, ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernetjenharl. ²¹ Inang artwang nyentam arek, anper alherleh. Inang kwer arlkek, renh twernemel, Jesu-eh ntwerlk angetjeh. Artwang nhenh kwerenh arreny anak Simon Cyrene-areny. Rang Alexander Rufus rrwey atherreh-artwey nywek anak.

*Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh
ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernek*

(Matthew 27.31-44; Luke 23.27-43; John 19.17-27)

²² Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh mer Golgotha-warn antwerrkemel angek. Golgotha Anmatjerrel angart-wem kapert ngkwern. ²³ Mer kwerel inang renh *wine* antjwetjeh antheh, *myrrh*-akert. Rang itja ahentj-anek antjwetjeh.

²⁴ Inang Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernemel iltjang atherr *nail*-el tantheh, ingkang atherr thwen. Kwereng inang mantarr kwerenh irrarnp-ilek *gamble*-irremel.

²⁵ Kel kweny-rtweh anak *nine o'clock*, nheng inang Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernek. ²⁶ Inang angketj nhenh arrernek pip-arleh ntwerlk kernel, "Tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* rang." ²⁷⁻²⁸ Inang artwang urrarn atherr-arlk ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernek itepelant-atherr, Jesu mpwep-warn ilemel. ²⁹ Tjerrtj map anper-alhemel inang kapert lpelper-welhek. Inang Jesu renh arrampewemel iletjam, "Ntwang *church* angerr Itwaketjeh angek! Renh arltang rrpwetj-penhel weth artetjeh? ³⁰ Ngkwewaleny ntwerlkeng anarnpelherl-alhang!"

³¹ *Priest* twernk mapel Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel inang renh arrampewemel angek, "Rang kwel tjerrtj arrenh map iteth-ilek, rang itjarl kwewaleny iteth-ilelhem! ³² Ntwang Christ rang anemeng apek, tjerrtj Israel-areny map-henh *king*, ntwang twer angerr-akert anemeng wart, kel ntwerlkeng anarnpay! Nwern lakenh aremel ngwenh naketjehheng!" Artwang urrarn nheng atherrarl inang Jesu-eng iter atherreh ntwerlkeh arlpar-arrernekarl, ratherr Jesu renh arrampewek.

Jesu rang ilwekemeh

(Matthew 27.45-56; Luke 23.44-49; John 19.28-30)

³³ Arltang mpwepel alker rang ngwemernt-irrek, angwerr-angwerreh-atwetj. ³⁴ Kel Jesu rang arlkemel ilelhek, "Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani." Nhenh Anmatjerrel angart-wem, "Altjerr tjengenhay! Altjerr tjengenhay! Wenhengarl ntwang yengenh mentj impek!"

³⁵ Tjerrtj rrpwetj arrenh inarl ntwerlkeng antarl irnetjam, inang Jesu renh arlkemeng awek. Inang angkerrek, "Rartek angketj angenh-angenh Elijah-eh ntangkelhek."

³⁶ Artwang nyent *wine*-ek arrtjanek. Rang rnwanentj kwek *wine* anetj-anetj-warn arwek-arrernek. Kwereng rnwanentj kwek *wine*-akert renh rang arnang alkey-arleh arrernek. Rang arnang alkeyel rnwanentj-akertel Jesu-warn angek. Rang Jesu kwer mernek, Jesu-el antjwetjeh apek. Rang angek, "Nwern karehheyay aretjeh. Elijah apek petjehetj, renh ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-iletjeh, itja apek."

³⁷ Jesu rang arnterr arlkerl-alhemel ilwerl-alhek.

³⁸ Jesu rang ilwerl-alhek-arte, mantarr alkey nheng rarl *church* angerr kwenel arlpar-anetjam, rang kerneng kweneh-atwetj alterrelhek.

³⁹ Atwenh-atwenh twernk nyent Jesu-warn-athek ularr irnek. Rang Jesu

renh aremarleng, nthakenharl Jesu ilwern, rang angkek, "Arratj kwenh artwang nhenh Altjerr-henh Ler anak!"

⁴⁰ Angayekenh map inang renh ntwarreng aretjam. Angayekenh nyent anak Mary Magdalene, arppenh anak Mary nheng Joses James kwek atherr-henh amekw. Marl arppenh anak Salome. ⁴¹ Angayekenh inartek Jesu-el-ayeng mer Galilee-el nthwerl-apejtart, renh arnartat-aremel. Angayekenh inang Jesu-el-ayeng alhekarl mer Jerusalem-warn.

*Inang Jesu renh inteyeh kwernek
(Matthew 27.57-61; Luke 23.50-56; John 19.38-42)*

⁴² Kel ntwey-ntwey-irrek Friday arltang kwerel. Friday arltel-artek tjer-tj Jew map lhewelhetjart-arlk mpwareng-areng inehenh alhengk-aremel, Saturday arltang angerr kwer-hetj. ⁴³ Joseph artwang mer Arimathea-areny rang kwenp alhek twernk Pilate-warn, Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh pawenhetjeh. Joseph rartek Sanhedrin Council anetjart, artwang irlpareth. Rang karelh-hetjam, Altjerr mernelhetjeh, rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart anemeng. ⁴⁴ Twernk Pilate rang anwerlkek, rang awekarleng, Jesu-arl parrp ilwek. Rang atwenh-atwenh twernk nhengeh ntangelhek. Rang renh pawenhek, "Jesu key kelay ilwek?" ⁴⁵ Twernk rang renh ilek, "Yang, rang kelay ilwek." Pilate-el Joseph renh ilek, rang kel Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh inetjeh. ⁴⁶ Joseph-el mantarr mperlker payem-ilek, kwereng Jesu-henh mpwerrk ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-ilek. Rang mantarr mperlker kwerel arltwemel, mpwerrk inteyeh kwernek. Intey nhenh-artek inang altjwer-ilemel mpwarekarl irntang-arleh. Kwereng rang intey arrew renh arltwek irntang angerrel. ⁴⁷ Mary Magdalene Mary arppenh nheng Joses-henh amekw ratherr arerl-anek, inarl Jesu-henh mpwerrk athenekarl.

16

*Jesu arrwetjeng kemerrek
(Matthew 28.1-8; Luke 24.1-12; John 20.1-10)*

¹ Saturday kwenyel Mary Magdalene, Mary arppenh nheng James-kenh amekw, Salome inang anter npwang mwerr-akert payem-ilek, Jesu-henh mpwerrk pernetjeh-anngernt. ² Kel Sunday kweny-rtweh aherrk arratekarl-rlwer, inang intey-warn alhek. ³ Inang pawenherrek, "Ngwen-helam irntang angerr renh arreweng arnangelh-iletjenh?" Irntang nhenh angerrtj anthwerr inarl martekarl.

⁴ Inang arenhek irntang renh kel arnangelh-ilekarl. ⁵ Inang intey kwer-warn irpenhemel artwang anhetj nyent arek, mantarr mperlker-akert, arratjakw iterel anemeng. Inang anwerlkemel ater-irrek.

⁶ Artwang anhetj rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr itja anwerlketjeh! Arrantherr kwenh Jesu Nazareth-arenyeh palenthwem, nheng inarl ntwerlkeh arlar-arrekarl. Altjerrel renh irrerrngeng kemelh-ilek. Rang itjemeh nhenhel item. Keth nhenh arerrerray, inarl renh athenewar-rekarl! ⁷ Kwertengerl kwerenh map-warn Peter-warn-arlk alherrerrang! Inenh iletjeh, Jesu rang arrehantherreng arwekel alhetjenh mer Galileewarn. Mer kweremeh arrantherr renh aretjenh, rang nheng arrantherrrenh ilekarl-arte. Kel alherrerrang!"

⁸ Intey kwereng angayekenh inang arraterl-alhemel, ater arrtjanek. Inang arrewerl-apek, ywarn iterl-arek. Inang ater-irrekarleng wart, inang angketj nheng Jesu arrwetjeng kemerrekarl itja tjerrtj nyent apek ilek.

(Yey arrpenh 9-eng 20-ek-atwetj, inang lyet iterremel angkem, Mark-el kwel angketj nhenh itja pip-warn arrernek. Arrpenhel kwel angketj nhenh Mark-eng ingkernemeh arrernekarl.)

Jesu Mary Magdalene-eh-amparr mernelhek
(Matthew 28.9,10; John 20.11-18)

⁹ Sunday kweny-rtweh anthwerr irrernngeng kemerrekarl-penh Jesu Mary Magdalene-eh-amparr mernelhek. Mary nhenh kwereng-artek Jesu-el nheng arrentj 7 alharlkwekarl. ¹⁰ Mary rang arekarl-penh Jesu-henh peltj map iletj-alhek, inang ltarrp arrangketjam-warn. ¹¹ Rang inenh ilek, "Jesu tjeng mernelhekaw! Thang kwenh renh iteh arekarl!" Inang itja renh nakek.

Jesu kwertengerl arrpenh atherreh mernelhek
(Luke 24.13-35)

¹² Kel arrpenh-ingar nakenh-nakenh atherr Jerusalem-eng keth-warn alherrek, Jesu rang artwang kwer-atherr mernelhek. Ratherr Jesu renh arek mpwerrk lyeteny-akertemeh. ¹³ Ratherr kwertengerl arrpenh map-warn alherrek angketj-akert. Kwertengerl inang angketj kwer-atherr-henh itja nakek.

Jesu kwertengerl 11-eh mernelhek
(Matthew 28.16-20; Luke 24.36-49; John 20.19-23; Acts 1.6-8)

¹⁴ Kel arrpenh-ingar Jesu rang kwertengerl 11 inehemeh mernelhek, inang mern arlkwerl-anerleh. Rang inenh arrantjakek, inang angketj tjerrtj nheng map-henh itja nakekarleng, inarl Jesu arekarl-penh.

¹⁵ Kwereng Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr ahelh nhenhel mer map-warn alhetjeh ahelh apanpel, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh angketj mwerr renh ilerl-apetjeh. ¹⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang angketj mwerr nhenh nakemeng, inenh arrantherr *baptise*-em-iletjeh kwatjeh irrpelth-ilemel, inenh Altjerrel inetjenh, kwerel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetj-alpetjenheng. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang angketj mwerr nhenh itja nakemeng, inenh Altjerrel alharlkwetjenh. ¹⁷ Tjerrtj inang yengenh nakemeng, inang lakenh twer anthwerrel mpwaretjenh. Inang arreny tjengenhel arrentj map alharlkwetjenh. Tjerrtj inang angketj arrpenhek-ark angketjenh. ¹⁸ Amwang arrwengkelth-akert apek inang iltjel antwerrkemeng, inenh ywarn nhwetjenh. Arrwengkelth arrpenh inang antjwemeng, inang itja irlkert-irretjenh. Inang tjerrtj irlkert-akert mapeh iltjang arrernemel inenh mwerr-iletjenh."

Jesu mer alker-warn alpek
(Luke 24.50-53; Acts 1.9-11)

¹⁹ Kel Jesu-el ilekarl-penh, Altjerrel Jesu renh mer kweren-warn alker-warn angkep anginek. Jesu rang Altjerrel-ayeng arrernelhek, ratherr pwert kwet anem. ²⁰ Nakenh-nakenh inang irrarnp-irremel mer map-warn alher-rerrek, angketj mwerr renh ilerl-apetjeh. Inang twer anthwerrel mpwarerl-apek, Ngkart-henh Kwerrern rang inehel-ayeng anekarlang wart, inenh twer-ilekarlang. Arrpenh mapel inenh arek-penh kaltj anek, angketj inehenh arratj anthwerr anek. *

* **16.20** Angketj nhenh-penh inang lyet iterremel angkem, tjerrtj arrpenhel kwel Mark-eng ingkernemeh arrernekarl. Kel inang alhemel angketj nhenh Peter-eh Jesu-henh peltj map inang ltarrp arrentjamarl mapeh iletj-alpek. Kwer-penh Jesu-el nhenh lanthek mer map-warn alhetjeh, angketj mwerr renh ilerl-apetjeh. Angketj nhenh inang ilek, "Tjerrtj mwerr map iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng Altjerrel-ayeng."

Luke

Angketj Jesu Christ-akert Luke-elarl pip-warn arrernekarl, peltj kwerenh arreny Theophilus-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt

¹ Yeng Luke anem. Peltj tjengenh Theophilus-ay, thang angketj nhenh ngkweng pip-warn arrernem. Arrwekel arrenpenh mapel angketj inehenh pip-warn arrernekarl, angketj nheng Jesu-el mpwarekarl, rang nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng anekarl-rlwer. ² Arrwekeleny mapel-amparr ilek, inarl artwang Jesu renh arekarl-penh, rarl iteth anekarl ahelh nhenhel. Inang mer map-warn alhek, angketj Jesu-akert renh ilerl-apek, nwernenh-arlk kaltj-antherl-apek. ³ Inang angketj tjeng Jesu-akert ilek. Yeng ineheng mantj kaltj-irrek, inenh angerr pawenhemel. Yeng iterrek-amparr, angketj Jesu-akert pip-warn arrernetjeh. Kel thang angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernekarl, ngkweng-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt. Angketj nhenh arratj anthwerr anem. ⁴ Ntwang apek kwek war kaltj anem. Thang angketj nhenh ngkweng-warn lanthem, kwereng ntwang kaltj anthwerr anetjenh, angketj nheng inarl ngwenh kaltj-anthek-arleh, rang angketj arratj anthwerr anem.

*Alker-areny angel arreny Gabriel-el Zechariah
renh ilek, rang ler anyenetjenharl*

⁵ King Herod rang twernk anetjam-rlwer mer Judea-ek, ngkart *priest* nyent Judea kwerel anek, arreny kwerenh Zechariah. Rang Abijah-kenh peltj anek. Zechariah-kenh anew arreny Elizabeth anek. Elizabeth rang Aaron-kenh peltj anek. ⁶ Zechariah Elizabeth ratherr Altjerrreng ularr arratj kwet mernelhetjart. Ratherr Ngkart-henh angketj ingkerrekeh arratj kwet kangkwerretjart. ⁷ Ratherr kwer-kweny kwet anek, Elizabeth rang arelh ampwangemeh anek, Zechariah rang artwang aywang anek.

⁸⁻⁹ Ngkart *priest* mapeh angketj ineh anek, *priest* nyentam-nyent irrpeth Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-warn, npwang mwerr-akert, *altarkern*-ampenyel ntheletjeh, intjernetjeh-anngernt. Nhenh Zechariah kwer rrwapentj arrwekel urrarekarl. ¹⁰ Zechariah rang *church*-warn kwen irrpeneh, rang npwang mwerr renh ntheletjeh. Tjerrtj arrenpenh map inarl *church*-el arraw-irrekarl petjekarl, inang kethel kwet karelhetjam, Altjerr-warn angkemel.

¹¹ Altjerr-henh angel alker-areny Zechariah kwer mernelhek, arnang npwang mwerr-henh *altar*-eng ayerrerel angel rang irnetj-alhek. ¹² Zechariah-el angel renh arek. Rang anwerlkemel angerr ater-irrek. ¹³ Angel rang renh ilek, "Zechariah-ay, ater-irretj-kweny anay, thang angketj mwerr ngkweng iletjenheng! Altjerrel ngwenh awek, ntwang kwer-warn pawenhemel angkekarl. Anew ngkwengenh Elizabeth-emeh kwer-akert irretjenh. Kwer rrwey kwer ngwerrm-irretjenh. Ntwang renh arreny John anewetjeh. ¹⁴ Ntwang arrenk anthwerr anetjenh, rang ngwerrm-irretjenhel. Tjerrtj arrenpenh map arrenk-antem anetjenh. ¹⁵ Altjerrreng ularr rang artwang tjeperr anthwerr anetjenh. Rang itja *wine*-arlk antjwetjenh. Ngwerrm-irrekarl-penh rang Kwerrern Alngaltar-akert kwet anetjenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Altjerr Angeyel twer kwer anthetjenh, rarl ngkwey angketj angenh-angenh Elijah-ek anthekarl-arte. Altjerrel renh kwerrern kwerenh-akert tjerrtj Israel-areny map-warn lanthetjenh. Rang Ngkarteng arrwekel alhetjenh. Rang tjerrtj aningk twepelh-iletjenh Altjerr-warn. Rang tjerrtj

inenh arratj-iletjenh, angey map kwer inehenh mapeh kangketjenheng. Rang tjerrtj kangkwerretj-kweny map alngampelh-iletjenh, inang Ngkarteh irlpareth kangkwerretjeh, iterrentj arratj-akert. Lakenh kwer ngkwengenh rang tjerrtj map arratj-iletjenh. Inang Ngkarteh karelhetjenh, rang ahelhwarn petjemeng.” Lakenh angelel Zechariah renh ilek.

¹⁸ Zechariah-elemeh angel renh pawenhek, “Yeng artwang aywang anem. Anew tjengenh rang arelh ampwang anem. Nthakenhameh ilern kwer anyenetjenh?”

¹⁹ Angelel renh tjerneke, “Yeng kwenh Gabriel anem. Yeng-artek Altjerrel-ayeng kwet irnem. Altjerr rarrp yengenh ngkweng-warn lanthek, ngwenh angketj mwerr nhenh iletjeh. ²⁰ Angketj nhenh arratj anhwerr. Ntwang angketj tjengenh itja nakekarleng, ntwang angketj-kweny kwet anetjenh, kwer rang ngwerrm-irretjeh-atwetj.”

²¹ Tjerrtj map inang kethel karelhetjam Zechariah kwer. Zechariah rang kwen kwet anak arratetj-kweny, lakenheng inang iterrerl-anek, “Nthakenh rang kwet irretjam?” ²² Kwereng Zechariah rang *church*-eng arratek, rang angketj-kwenh kwet anak. Tjerrtj mapel alhengk-arek, rang anengkerr arekarl. Zechariah rang ineh iltjem-iltjemeh angkek.

²³ Arltang arrpenhel Zechariah rang *church*-el rrwkwapentj mpwarekarlpenh, rang mer kwerenh-warn apek, mer Judea pwert-pwert-angkwerrwarn. ²⁴ Kel arrpenhelemeh anew kwerenh Elizabeth anertemeh nthwerlapek. Elizabeth rang anyentj 5-el warl kwenel alengk-welhek. ²⁵ Rarrp angkek, “Arratj-athew Altjerr rang tjeng mantj-mantj mernelhek. Lyeteng tjerrtj arrpenh mapel yengenh itjemeh weth arrkentj-iletjenh.”

Angel Gabriel awenk Mary-warn petjek

²⁶ Kel Elizabeth rang 6 *months*-emeh anert-anert anemarleng, Altjerrel angel Gabriel-emeh mer Nazareth-warn lanthek. Nazareth rartek *town* kwek anak, mer Galilee-el. ²⁷ Altjerrel Gabriel lanthek angketj mwerr-akert marl awenk nyent-warn, arreny kwerenh anak Mary. Mary rartek Joseph-eh alhelentj anak. Mpank ratherr inerrentj-kweny anak. Joseph rang King David-henh peltj anak. ²⁸ Angel rang Mary-warn petjek. Rang renh ilek, “Arrken-irremel anang! Ngkart ngkweng kangkem. Rang ngkwengel-ayeng lyet anem!”

²⁹ Mary rang angketj awemel ywarn iterrek. “Wenhekam angel tjeng angkek?” ³⁰ Angel rang kwer weth angkek, “Mary-ay, ntwang itja aterirretjeh! Altjerr rang ngkweng angerr nyerrkem. ³¹ Kwer rrwey kwek ngkweng ngwerrm-irretjenh. Ntwangemeh renh arreny Jesu arrerretjek. ³² Rang Altjerreng ularr tjeperr anhwerr anetjenh. Rang Altjerr angerr-henh Ler anetjenh, tjerrtjel renh alhengk-aretjenh. Ngkart Altjerrel renh ngkernetjenh, *king* angerr anetjeh, arrwkeleny kwerenh David-arteh twernk anetjenh. ³³ Rang Jacob-kenh peltj mapeh twernk kwet anetjenh, rarrp kweteth Ngkart angerr anetjenh.”

³⁴ Mary-emeh angel kwer ilelhek, “Yeng-artek artwangeh akwen. Nthakenham kwer tjeng ngwerrm-irretjenh?”

³⁵ Angel rang renh ilek, “Altjerr Angey rang twer anhwerr anem. Altjerr rang ngkweng mernelhetjenh. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ngkweng-warn irretjenh. Lakenheng kwer ngkwengenh mwerr anhwerr anetjenh. Tjerrtj mapel iletjenh, kwer rang Altjerr-henh Ler anetjenh. ³⁶ Ntwang peltj ngkwengenh Elizabeth iterl-arem key, arelh ampwang nheng? Tjerrtj ingkerrekel iletjart, rang kwer-kwenh kwet anetjenharl. Lyetemeh rang kel

6 anyentj anertemeh anem, kwer-akert! ³⁷ Altjerr twer angerr-akert anem!" Lakenh angelel Mary renh ilek.

³⁸ Mary rang angkek, "Yeng kweteth Ngkartek kangkwerrek. Angketj ngkwengenh kel arratj aney! Yeng Ngkartek karelhetjeh, rang kwer tjeng antwetjenneh-anngernt." Kel angel rang alpekemeh, renh imperl-alhemel.

Mary rang Elizabeth-warn yatjarr alhek

³⁹ Arltang arrpenhelemeh Mary rang parrp athek-irremel alhek, Zechariah Elizabeth kwer-atherr-henh mer-warn. Zechariah ratherr mer Judea pwert-pwert-angkwerr anek. ⁴⁰ Mary-emeh Zechariah-henh warl irrpenhemel rang Elizabeth kwer angkek, "Altjelatjay!" ⁴¹ Elizabeth-henh anertel-ayel kwer angelherl-alhek. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang Elizabeth-warn irrpek. ⁴² Elizabeth rang kangkemel angkek, "Mary-ay! Altjerr kwenh ngkweng angerr kangkek, marl arrpenh mapeng-ntjel. Rang kwer ngkwengenh angerr kangketjenh. ⁴³ Yengemeh arrken angerr anem, Ngkart tjeyenh-henh matj tjeng-warn yatjarr petjekarleng! ⁴⁴ Thang ngwenh awek tjeng-warn angkerleh, kwer tjengenhemeh arrken awelhemel angelherl-alhek! ⁴⁵ Ntwang arrken angerr anem! Altjerr rang ngkweng kangkem, ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj nakekarleng, angketj nheng angelel ngwenh ilekarl-penheh. Altjerrel ngwenh kweteth twer-iletjenh." Lakenh Elizabeth Mary-ek angkek.

Mary-el Altjerr renh arrken awelhemel nakek

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ Mary rang angkek,
 "Altjerr kwenh tjeng kangkek,
 yeng anetj-anetj anerleh!
 Thang Ngkart renh kangkemel naketjenh,
 rang yeng anetjeng arntarnt-arek.
 Rang yengenh arntarnt-arem twer kwerenhel-arleng.
 Lyeteng tjerrtj aningkel lakenh iletjenh,
 'Mary-ay, Altjerrel kwenh mwerr anthwerr mpwarekarl ngkweng.'
 Yeng arrken awelhem kwer, rang yengenh urrarek.
 Altjerr rang arratj anthwerr anem.
 Rang twer angerr-akert anem.
⁵⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek inang renh arratj iterl-aremeng,
 ineh rang kweteth mantj-mantj mernelhetjenh.
⁵¹ Rang mernelhekarl, rang twer anemeng.
 Tjerrtj nakelhemarl map inenh rang kwereng anpwek.
⁵² Rang twernk angerr map inenh kwen-ilek,
 tjerrtj anetj-anetj mapemeh rang inenh tjwenek,
 twernk anetjeh.
⁵³ Tjerrtj angayel map rang mern arlkwetjeh anthek.
 Tjerrtj maney angerr-akert map rang inenh iltjant lanthek.
⁵⁴⁻⁵⁵ Ngkwey rang angerrapat Abraham
 Israel-areny map thwen alhelekarl-arteh,
 lakenh rang inenh mantj-mantj arntarnt-arentjekarl,
 inehenh peltj ingkern-penh map thwen.
 Rang kweteth nwernenh arntarnt-aretjart,
 nwernenh kangkentjel anyenetjart, angwerretj-kwenh.
 Rang kweteth nwernenh arntarnt-aretjenh."
 Lakenh Mary rang kangkemel angkek.
⁵⁶ Mary-emeh Elizabeth-el-arleng anyentj rrpwetjeh-atwetj kwet-irrek. Kw-
 ereng Mary mer kwerenh-warn angkep alpek.

John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang ngwerrm-irrek

⁵⁷ Kel arrpenhel Elizabeth-henh kwer rrwey rang ngwerrm-irrekemeh.
⁵⁸ Tjerrtj mer-areny mapel angketj awek, Elizabeth-henh peltj mapel thwen.
 Inang arrken angerr awalhek, Ngkart rang Elizabeth kwer ltarrp-irrekarl,
 renh kwer rrwey anthekarleng.

⁵⁹ Rrwey rang arltang 8 anekarleng, peltj map petjek Zechariah Eliza-
 beth kwer-atherrel-ayeng anetjeh, inang kwer rrwey renh artwang-iletjeh-
 anngernt. Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr kwer rrwey renh arl-
 tang 8-eng artwang mpwaretjeh-anngernt. Peltj inang ahentj-anek, kwer
 rrwey Zechariah anewetjeh, arreny angey kwerenh-arte. ⁶⁰ Matj kweren-
 helemeh inenh arnpakemel ilek, "Itja, renh arreny John anewetjeh."

⁶¹ Inang tjweker-irrek, renh arreny John anewetjeh. Inang angkek kwer,
 "Peltj ngkwengenh arrpenh itjemeh arreny alenh-akert anem."

⁶² Inang Zechariah renh iltjem-iltjemel pawenhek, "Arreny wenheham
 ntwang ahentj-irrem, ler ngkwengenh anewetjeh?" ⁶³ Zechariah iltjem-
 iltjemel inenh ilek, inang kwer arnang anhetjeh, rang angketj mpwaretjenh
 lwerenh-akertel. Arnang kwer-warn rang mpwarek, "Rang anem arreny
 John." Inang nhenh aremel inang anwerlkek. ⁶⁴ Kwereng Zechariah-
 henh aleny mwerremeh angkerl-anek. Zechariah rang angkek, Altjerr renh
 nakemel. ⁶⁵ Tjerrtj kwerel-ayel anekarl map inang angerr anwerlkek, kwer-
 penh inang angketj nhenh-penh ilerl-apek mer arrpenh mapel. Tjerrtj
 ingkerrek inarl pwert-pwert Judea-angkwerr anetjart angketj nhenh-penh
 inang angkerrek. ⁶⁶ Inang angketj nhenh-penh kwet iterretjam, inarrpemeh
 pawenherretjam, "Kwer nhenhemeh nthakenh irretjenh?" Inang alhengk-
 arek, Ngkartel renh karemeng.

Zechariah-el Altjerr renh kangkemel nakek

⁶⁷ Kwerrern Alngaltar rang Zechariah-warn irrpek. Zechariah rang inenh
 Altjerr-henh angketj ilek,

⁶⁸ "Nwern Ngkart renh kangkemel naketjeh,
 rang tjerrtj Israel-areny map-henh Altjerr anem.
 Rang nwerneh-warn tjerrtj arlaltj kwerenh map-warn
 tangetjel petjek,
 nwernenh anetjeng rrkwetjeh.

⁶⁹ Rang artwang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh nwerneh-warn lanthetjenharl,
 twer angerr-akert, nwernenh iteth-iletjenheng.
 Artwang nhenh rang David-henh peltj mapeng
 ingkern petjetjenharl.

⁷⁰ Ngkweyeng-ntjel rang angketj angenh-angenh
 kwerenh mapel-arleng
 nwernenh alhelekarl wart,

⁷¹ rang nwernenh tjerrtj ngkwantj-irrenh-irrenh mapeng
 rrkwetjenh.

⁷² Rang nheng angerrepat nwern-henh map alhelekarl,
 rang ineh ltarrp-irretjenharl.

Lakenh rang ineh mernelhek.
 Rang nwerneh kweteth iterrerrl-anem,
 rarl ngkwey alhelekarl wart.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Altjerr rang Abraham renh ilek,
 "Thang arrantherrenh tjerrtj mapeng arntarnt-aretjenh,
 inarl arrehantherr ngkwantj-irrem mapeng."

Lakenh nwernemeh Altjerr kwereng ularr anew-anew arraw-irremel anet-
 jenheng.

Nwern arratj mernelhek, kwer kweteth iterremel anetjart.”

Lakenh Zechariah rang Altjerreh nakemel angkek.

76 Rang ler kwerenhek-antem angkek,

“Ler tjengenhay! Arrpenh mapel ngwenh anewetjenh,
ntwang Altjerr angerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh.

Ntwangemeh Ngkart kwereng arrwekel alhetjenh,
tjerrtj inenh iletj-alhetjenh,

Ngkart rang lyet war nhenh-warn petjemeng,
inang kwer karelhetjeh.

77 Ntwang tjerrtj kwerenih map kaltj-anthetjenh,

Altjerrel anetj inehenh wetjenheng,

kwer-penh rang inenh rrkwetjenh,

kwerel-ayengemeh inang kweteth anetjenheng.

78-79 Lyet nwern anetjel-ayel anem, ngwemerntel-arte anem.

Nwern akwen-antey anem, arratj mernelhetj-kwenh.

Nwern ater-irrem ilwehetjeng.

Altjerrel artwang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh renh

nwerneh-warn lanthetjenharl,

rang kangkentj anemeng wart.

Aherrkel nwerneh tjei mernem.

Lakenh-arte artwang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh rang

nwernenih partjelh-iletjenh.

Rang nwernenih kaltj-anthetjenh, tjei mwerrel alhetjeh,

nwern ularrek-ularr ngwerleny mernelhetjenheng,

nwern ater-kwenh kwet anetjenheng.”

Lakenh Zechariah-el ler kwerenih ilek.

80 Kwer-penh ler kwerenih John rang angerr-irrek, kwerrern kwerenih arratj kwet twer-irrenhek. Rang rrwalel kwet nyent-areny anetjart, rang arltang alenheh-atwetj mpwelhek. Arltang kwerel rang Israel-areny mapek angketj Altjerr-kenh ilerl-apatjeh-anngernt.

2

Jesu rang town Bethlehem-el ngwerrm-irrek

¹ Rome-areny twernk angerr arreny Caesar Augustus rang ahentj-aneke, tjerrtj ingkerrek *count-em-iletjeh*, mer kwerenih ntjaperel. Lakenheng rang tjerrtj ingkerrek lantheke, mer anganentj inehenh-warn alpetjek, inang arreny inehenh pip-arleh arrrernetjeh mer anganentj inehenhel. ² Rome-areny mapel tjerrtj ingkerrek mer ntjaperel inang *count-em-iletjam*, Quirinius rang mer Syria-ek twernk anetjam-rlwer. Inang itja tjerrtj inenh arrwekel *count-em-ilek* apeke. Lyetant inang lakenh mpwarek. ³ Kel tjerrtj ingkerrek inang angkep alpek mer anganentj inehenh-warn, *government-el* arreny inehenh pip-warn arrrernetjeh, inenh *count-em-iletjenheng*.

⁴ Joseph rang *town* Nazareth-el anetjart, mer Galilee-el. Joseph rang Nazareth-eng *town* kwek-warn Bethlehem-warn alhek. Bethlehem rang mer Judea-el-ayeng anek. Joseph rang Bethlehem-warn alhek, mer anganentj kwerenih-warn, interl-aremeh rang King David-henh peltj anekarlang wart. Ngkwey King David rek-amparr ngwerrm-irrekarl mer Bethlehem-el. ⁵ Joseph rang marl alhelentj kwerenih-akert alhek, *government-el* arreny kwer-atherr-henh pip-warn arrrernetjeh-anngernt. Mary rang anertemeh anek. ⁶⁻⁷ Ratherr Bethlehem-el irretj-alhek. Tjerrtj aningk arraw-irrekarlang wart, warl intenih-intenihel *room-kweny* anek. Ratherr pwelekeh-henh mer aretj-alhek, mer kwerel ratherr interl-anerrek. Kwer-penh Mary

rang awelhekemeh, kwer ngwerrm-irretjeh. Kel kwer rrwey rang ngwerrm-irrek mer kwerel. Mary rang kwer renh mantarrel arltwek, renh atherrk-henh panthel-ayel athenek.

Yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh rrpwetj inang kethel anetjam, angelemeh ineh-warn arratek

⁸ Bethlehem-eng ntwar-kweny yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh rrpwetj kethel anetjam, yep-yep map kwenyel arntarnt-aremel. ⁹ Ngkart-henh angel alker-areny nyentemeh ineh-warn parrtj-akert arratek. Ngkart-henh parrtjelemeh inenh keth-ilek. Yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh inang ater-irrek. ¹⁰ Angel rang atjernpelh-ilemel inenh ilek, "Arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh! Yeng-artek angketj mwerr-akert petjek. Tjertj ingkerrek arrken anetjenh! ¹¹ Lyet kwenh mer Bethlehem-el kwer kwek tjeperr anthwerr arrehantherr ngwerrm-irrek, David-henh town-el. Kwer rang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh arrehantherr-henh anetjenh. Rang Ngkart ingkerrekeh anetjenh. ¹² Kel alherrerrang, arrantherr kwer kwek renh aretj-alhetjenh, rang yep-yep map-henh merel intemarleng. Rang interl-anem atherrk panthel mp-warekarl, mantarrel arltwekarl."

¹³ Kwer-penh angel map alkereng petjek, angel nyent kwerel-ayeng inang irnetj-alhek. Inang Altjerreh kangkemel lakenh angkek,

¹⁴ "Altjerr rang parrtj anthwerr-akert anem!

Ahelhel rang peltj mernelhem tjertj ineh,
ineharl rang kangkemeng wart."

¹⁵ Angel inang kel alker-warn alpekemeh. Yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh inang angkerrek, "Mpa! Nwern Bethlehem-warn alherrerrrey, kwer kwek renh aretjeh, Ngkartel nwernenh ilekarleng wart."

¹⁶ Inang parrp anthwerr Bethlehem-warn alherrerrrek. Inang Mary Joseph renh-atherrenh aretj-alhek, kwer kwek renh thwen, atherrk panthel-ayeng interl-anerleh. ¹⁷ Inang Mary Joseph kwer-atherr angel-henh angketjeh-meh iletj-alhek. Ingkern inang arrenh mapeh angketj nhenh ilerl-apek.

¹⁸ Tjertj mapel angketj nhenh awekarleng, inang anwerlkek. ¹⁹ Mary rang angketj nhenh kwet iterrerl-aneke. ²⁰ Arntarnt-arenh-arenh mapel Altjerr nakemel arrken anthwerr inang alpek yep-yep inehenh-warn, lakenh angkemel, "Angketj rang kwenh arratj anthwerr anem! Nwern kel kwer kwek ngwerrm arek, angelel nwernenh ilekarl-penh wart! Nwern Altjerreh kangkemel alartetjeh!"

Joseph Mary ratherr Jesu kwer kwek-akert church angerr-warn alherrek

²¹ Kwer rrwey rang arltang 8-el anekarl, inang renh artwang-ilekemeh. Inang kwer renh anewek Jesu, angelel ngkwey Mary renh ilekarl arrwekel, awenkeh-amparr anekarl.

²²⁻²³ Kel angketj angerr intek Moses-henh mpwareng-arengel-ayeng, "Arrantherr kwer rrwey arrwekeleny map tjeng anthem kwenh, inang tjen-genh irretjenh." Kenh angketj arrenh intek, "Kwer kwek intekarl-penh mwek kwerenh rang mer kwerenh kwenek anerl-anetjeh anyentj nyentek-atwetj. Kwereng rang church angerr-warn Jerusalem-warn alhetjenheng kwer kwek-akert." Kel anyentj nyenteh-atwetj Joseph Mary ratherr merel antarl anetjam, Moses-kenh mpwareng-arengk kangkwerremel. Kwer-penh ratherr Jerusalem-warn alherrek. Ratherr Jesu renh-arlk angkek, Ngkart-warn anhetjeh-anngernt. ²⁴ Angketj arrenh intek, "Angewel mwewel thwen tjenkerr anhetjek Altjerrek. Ratherr Altjerr renh ntwerret atherr apek pelker kwerrk atherr apek anhetjek." Inang tjenkerr itemel

Altjerrek anthetjart. Joseph Mary ratherr angketj nhenhek kangkwerremel tjenkerr antheK Altjerrek.

²⁵ Artwang arrenh Jerusalem-el anak, arreny kwerenH Simeon. Rartek artwang arratj anak, Altjerrek kwet kangkwerremel. Rang karerl-anetjam, Altjerrel artwang Iteth-ilenh-ilenH Israel-areny map-warn lanthetjeheng, inang arrken antheHwerr anetjeheng. Simeon rang Kwerrern Alngaltarakert anak. ²⁶ Kwerrern Alngaltarel renh arrwekel-antey ilek, "Ntwang iteth anemarl-rlwer, ntwang kwenH Ngkart-henh Christ aretjenH, nheng rang lanthetjenharl." ²⁷ Kwerrern Alngaltarel Simeon renh ilek, *church* angerrwarn irrpentjeh. Simeon kel *church*-el anetjam, Joseph Mary ratherr Jesu-akert *church*-warn irrpentjek. Ratherr petjek, tjenkerr anthetjeh Moses-kenh mpwareng-arengel ilemarl wart. ²⁸ Simeon-el kwer kwek renh aremel inek. Rang Altjerr renh kangkemel nakek lakenH angkemel,

²⁹⁻³¹ "Ngkart angerray, ntwang yengenh alhelekarl-arteH,
thang Christ renh ngwermemeh arekarleng,
rang tjerrtj inenH aheH ntjaperel iteth-iletjenharl.

Yeng ngwerleny kwet awelhem.

Ntwang renH mapeng anngetherr arrernek,

³² parrtj angerr anetjenH.

Rang tjerrtj lwereny map alngampelh-ilemel parrtjelH-iletjenH.

Tjerrtj ingkerrekel peltj ngkwengenh map

Israel-areny map naketjeheng."

LakenH Simeon rang Altjerr nakek.

³³ Joseph-el Mary thwenel lakenH awemel, ratherr anwerlkek. ³⁴ Simeon-el Altjerr tjang-pawenhek kwer-atherr, renH-atherrenH kwet twer-iletjeh. Rang Mary ilek, "Tjerrtj inang kwer ngkwengenh ahentj-kweny irretjenharl, anetj-ilelhetjenharl. Tjerrtj ngwenH apek inarl kwer kangkentj anemarleng, inenH rang arntarnt-aretjenharl. ³⁵ LakenH tjerrtj-henh iterrentj keth-irrem. Mary, kelant ntwang ltarrp angerr arnetjenH kwer ngkwengenh." LakenH Simeon-el Mary ateng-ilemel ilek arrwekel-antey.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Altjerr-henh angketj angenH-angenH arrenh *church* angerr kwerel anak. Rang areH ampwang anak, 84 years old. Arreny kwerenH Anna. Anna rang Phanuel-kenH ler marl anak. Phanuel rang Asher-kenH peltj anak. Ngkwey rang 7 years war anew-akert anakarl. Kwer-penh rang anew kwerenH parlp-ilek. Anna rang areH inpert anak. Rang *church* angerretjel kweteth anetjart, rang Altjerreh kangkentj anetjart, kwer-warn angkerl-anemel. ArrpenH-ingar Anna-emeh rang mern arlkwetj-kweny anetjart, Altjerr-warn-anem angkemel. ³⁸ Anna rang Joseph kwer-atherr-warn angath-irrek. Rang kwer kwek aremel Altjerr renH kangkentjel nakek. Rang tjerrtj arrenh map thwen inang artwang Iteth-ilenh-ilenH kwer mpank karehlek, rang Jerusalem-areny map anetj inehenHeng iteth-iletjenheng. Rang inenH angketj mwerr ilek kwer kwek nhenH-akert.

*Joseph Mary ratherr Jesu-akert Nazareth-warn
angkep alperrek*

³⁹ Joseph Mary ratherr Ngkart-henh mpwareng-areng ingkerrek mpwarekarl-penh, ratherr kwer kwek Jesu-akert Nazareth town-warn angkep alperrek, mer Galilee-warn. ⁴⁰ Kel kwer rang twer-irremel mangkek. Kwer kwekeng-ntjel kwet rang inangkal mwerr-akert anak. Altjerrel renH mantj arntarnt-arek, rang kangkentj kwer wart anemeng.

*Jesu rang 12 years old anakarleng,
rang church angerretj-warn irrpkek*

⁴¹ Jesu-henh angey mwek thwen ratherr *year* nyentam-nyent alhetjart Jerusalem kwer-warn tjenkerr arlkwetjeh, mpwareng-areng inehenhel-ayel. Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl anek. Inang iripangketjart, ngkwey Altjerrel Israel-kenh map angek mer Egypt-eng. ⁴² Jesu rang kel 12 *years old* anekarlang wart, kwer angerr-antem, Joseph Mary Jesu-akert alherrek Jerusalem-warn.

⁴³ Tjenkerr inang anyenekarl-penh ratherr angkep alperrek, peltj mapel-ayeng pwert kwet. Jesu rang antarl irrek map arppenhel-ayel Jerusalem-el kwet. Ratherr iterl-aretj-kwenh anek, iterl-aremel Jesu rang peltj mapel-ayeng kwet nthwerl-aretjameh-athen. ⁴⁴ Jesu rang Jerusalem-elarl kwet-irremel anetjam. Ratherr tjevel alhep-alhetjam-rlwer, ratherr kwenp kwet alherretjam kweny-rtweheng angwerr-angwerreh-atwetj. Angwerr-angwerr-anem ratherr Jesu-ek palenthwek, peltj map pawenhetjam, inang apek renh arekarlang. ⁴⁵ Ratherr kwer ywarn palenthwek. Kel ratherr angkep alperrek Jerusalem-warn, kwer palenthwetjeh.

⁴⁶ Arltang atherr-penh ratherr renh aretj-alhek *church* angerretjel anerl-anerleh. Jesu rang kaltj-anthen-anthen mapel-arleng mpwepel anetjam, angketj awerl-anemel inang *read-em-ilemeng*. Rang inenh pawenhetjam. ⁴⁷ Tjerrtj ingkerreny kwer anwerlkek, rang kaltj anthwerr anerleh. ⁴⁸ Joseph ratherr renh *church-el* aretj-alhemel, kaltj-anthen-anthen mapel-ayeng mpwepel anerl-anerleh, ratherr kwer anwerlkek. Mwek kwerenhele-meh renh pawenhek, "Kwer tjengenhay! Nthakenh irreperrem ntwang? Wenhengam ntwang ilernenh mentjel rtwarek? Ilern-artek ngkwengeng kwerrern-kweny-irrek, ngkweng palenthwemel irrek!"

⁴⁹ Jesu rang renh-atherrenh ilek, "Wenhekarl mpwelanth tjeng palenth-wemel petjek? Mpwelanth kaltj anemer, yeng Angey tjengenh-kenh warlel wart anemeng!" ⁵⁰ Ratherr angketj kwerenh itja alhengk-arek.

⁵¹ Kel Jesu kwer-atherrel-arleng antelherl-alhek mer Nazareth-warn. Rang kwer-atherh kangkwerremel anetjart. Mwek kwerenh angketj kwer-penh kwet iterretjart. ⁵² Jesu rang mangkek angerr, kaltj anthwerr-irrek. Altjerr tjerrtj map thwen kwer kangkek.

3

John-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek

¹ Kel artwang Rome-areny Tiberias rang twernk angerr anetjart 15 *years-ek-atwetj* ahelh apanpel. Artwang Rome-areny arppen arreny Pontius Pilate rang mer Judea-ek twernk anek. King Herod rang mer Galilee-ek twernk anek. Tjey kwerenh Philip rang mer Iturea-ek Trachonitis-ek thwen twernk anek. Artwang Lysanias mer Abilene-ek twernk anek. ² Artwang Jew atherr Annas Caiaphas ratherr ngkart *priest* angerr anekarl-rlwer *town* Jerusalem-el, John nheng Zechariah-kenh ler rang mer rrwalel anek. John rang nyent-areny mer rrwalel anetjam-rlwer, Altjerremeh kwer-warn angkek. ³ Kwereng John-el tjerrtj map kaltj-antherl-aretjart Jordan ulpay-angkwerr. Rang tjerrtj inenh ilek, "Altjerr-warn twep-irrererrray! Tjeng-warn petjewarrang, thang arrantherrenh kwatjeh irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*, Altjerrel anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjehng." ⁴ Ngkwey Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arreny Isaiaah rang angketj John-akert arrwekel kwet pip-warn arrernekarl, "Artwang nyentel mer rrwalel arlkerl-anek,

"Tjey arratj Ngkart kwer mpwarewarrang!

⁵ Ipert map takewarrang.

Pwert alkey map inenh takewarrang.

Tjey amper-amper inenh arratj-ilerrerrang.
Tjey pwert-pwert inenh alyelk-ilerrerrang!

⁶ Kwereng tjerrtj ingkerrekel aretjenheng,
Altjerrel tjerrtj kwerenh map angetjenharl,
kwerel-ayeng kwetemeah anetjenheng.”

Angketj nhenh lakenh-akert John rang petjek. *

⁷ Tjerrtj aningkemeh John-warn petjewarrek, rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*. John rang tjerrtj inenh lakenh ilek, “Amwang-arteah mapay! Altjerr ahang-irrem arrehantherr, rang arrantherrenh atwetjenh! Arrantherr itja kwereng ater alwerretjeh! ⁸ Arrantherr anetjeng twep-irretjeh-amparr, kwereng arrantherr arratjemeh mernelhetjeh, Altjerrel aretjenheng. Arrantherr lakenh angkem, ‘Nwern Abrahamkenh peltj map anem ngkweyeng-ntjel. Altjerrel Abraham arntarnt-arek, lakenh rang itja nwernenh anpwetjenh.’ Arrantherr lakenh anetj angkem! Altjerr rang apek ahentj-anemarleng, rang pwert nhenh mapeng Abrahamhenh peltj arpenh map mpwarehetj. ⁹ Lyet Altjerr karenhem, anetj map rwang-warn wetjeh. Tjerrtj inang arnang mern antjerrk-akert-arteah anem. Nwern arnang nhenh kem, rwang-warn taly-wemel. Arrantherr arratj mernelhetjeh arnang mwerr-arteah, mern mwerr-akert. Arrantherr mernelhetjeh, arrantherr Altjerr-warn twep-irrekarl anetj arrehantherr-henheng.” Lakenh John-el inenh ilek.

¹⁰ Tjerrtj inang John renh pawenhek, “Nthakenham nwern ularrek-ularr mernelhetjeh?”

¹¹ John rang inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ineharl mantarr atherram intemeng, inang yatjarr anthetjeh tjerrtj mantarr-kwenh mapeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang mern anyenemeng, inang mern inehenh kert anthetjeh tjerrtj mern-kweny mapeh.”

¹² Artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh map inang John kwer-warn petjewarrek, rang inenh kwatjel-ayeng *baptise-em-iletjeh*. Inang renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nthakenham nwern mernelhetjenh?”

¹³ John rang inenh ilek, “Tax maney arratjant inetjeh, itja wetham inetjeh! Arrantherr itja rwengkel inetjeh!” ¹⁴ Artwang atwenh-atwenh mapelemeah renh pawenhek, “Nwern-arteah? Nthakenham nwern arratj mernelhetjenh?”

John rang inenh ilek, “Arrantherr itja arrawey mernemel tjerrtjeng maney-arlk raketjeh, itja tjerrtj ineh rrtjwerremel ilerrerrretjeh, maney ineheng war inerrerrretjenheng. Maney nheng twernk arrehantherr-henhel arrantherrenh anthekarl lwerenh-akert kwep anetjeh. Arrantherr itja rwengkel maney inetjeh tjerrtj arpenh mapeng.”

¹⁵ Tjerrtj map inang athek-irrek. Inang lakenh angkerretjam, “Artwang nhenham Christ rang, kwer nwern karehhetjam, nwernenh Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl?”

¹⁶ John rang ilelhek ineh, “Thang arrantherrenh kwatjel war *baptise-em-ilem*. Artwang arpenh rang tjengeng ingkern petjetjenh, rarl tjengeng twer anthwerr anem. Yeng itja twer anem, yeng tjerrtj ahel-areny war anem. Artwang rang arrantherrenh Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayeng rwangel thwen *baptise-em-iletjenh*, anetj arrehantherr-henh rrpwaremel. ¹⁷ Rang tjerrtj ingkerrek ngaketjenh, tjerrtjelarl mern anngang mwerr map mern

* 3.6 Isaiaah 40.3-5

anngang anetjeng ngakem-arteh. Rang tjerrtj mwerr map mer kwereh-n-warn angetjenh. Tjerrtj anetj map rang rwang ngampekarl-warn taly-wetjenh.”¹⁸ Lakenh John-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart, angketj Altjerr-henh mwerr renh ilerl-apemel.

¹⁹ Arrpenh-ingar John rang King Herod renh iltek, “Ntwang itja arratj mernelhek! Ntwang tjejang ngkwengenh-henh anew Herodias rwengkel inek! Ntwang kweteth anetj mernelhentjek!”²⁰ King Herod John kwer ahang-irrek, renh tja-jel-warn kwernek. Herod rang kwewaleny anetj-ilelhek.

John-el Jesu renh kwatjeh irrpel-h-ilemel baptise-em-ilek

²¹ John-el tjerrtj kwatjeh irrpel-h-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjamarleng*, Jesu rang kwer-warn petjek. Kwereng Jesu renhemeh John rang kwatjeh irrpel-h-ilemel *baptise-em-ilek*. Jesu rang Altjerr-warn angkek, alker rang altjwer-irrek.²² Kwerrern Alngaltar rang thep kwerlekwek-arteh anarnpetj-alhek Jesu-warn-athek, kwerel-ayeng arrernelhetj-alhek. Tjerrtj mapel Altjerr renh awek, alkereng angkerleh. Altjerr rang Jesu renh ilek, “Ntwang Ler tjejangen kwenh anem! Yeng ngkweng angerr anthwerr nyerrkem.”

Jesu-henh peltj arrwekeleny map

²³ Jesu rang 30 *years old* anemeng, rang tjerrtj map Altjerr-penh kaltj-antherl-apetjam. Inang kwer-penh ilek, Jesu kwel Joseph-kenh ler anak. Joseph rang Heli-kenh ler anak.²⁴ Heli rang Matthat-kenh ler anak. Matthat rang Levi-kenh ler anak. Levi rang Melki-kenh ler anak. Melki rang Jannai-kenh ler anak. Jannai rang Joseph-kenh ler anak.²⁵ Joseph rang Mattathias-kenh ler anak. Mattathias rang Amos-kenh ler anak. Amos rang Nahum-kenh ler anak. Nahum rang Esi-kenh ler anak. Esi rang Naggai-kenh ler anak.²⁶ Naggai rang Maath-kenh ler anak. Maath rang Mattathias-kenh ler anak. Mattathias rang Semein-kenh ler anak. Semein rang Josech-kenh ler anak. Josech rang Joda-kenh ler anak.

²⁷ Joda rang Joanan-kenh ler anak. Joanan rang Rhesa-kenh ler anak. Rhesa rang Zerubbabel-kenh ler anak. Zerubbabel rang Shealtiel-kenh ler anak. Shealtiel rang Neri-kenh ler anak. Neri rang Melchi-kenh ler anak.²⁸ Melchi rang Addi-kenh ler anak. Addi rang Cosam-kenh ler anak. Cosam rang Elmadam-kenh ler anak. Elmadam rang Er-kenh ler anak.²⁹ Er rang Joshua-kenh ler anak. Joshua rang Eliezer-kenh ler anak. Eliezer rang Jorim-kenh ler anak. Jorim rang Matthat-kenh ler anak. Matthat rang Levi-kenh ler anak.

³⁰ Levi rang Simeon-kenh ler anak. Simeon rang Judah-kenh ler anak. Judah rang Joseph-kenh ler anak. Joseph rang Jonam-kenh ler anak. Jonam rang Eliakim-kenh ler anak.³¹ Eliakim rang Melea-kenh ler anak. Melea rang Menna-kenh ler anak. Menna rang Mattatha-kenh ler anak. Mattatha rang Nathan-kenh ler anak. Nathan rang David-kenh ler anak.³² David rang Jesse-kenh ler anak. Jesse rang Obed-kenh ler anak. Obed rang Boaz-kenh ler anak. Boaz rang Salmon-kenh ler anak. Salmon rang Nahshon-kenh ler anak.

³³ Nahshon rang Amminadab-kenh ler anak. Amminadab rang Ram-kenh ler anak. Ram rang Hezron-kenh ler anak. Hezron rang Perez-kenh ler anak. Perez rang Judah-kenh ler anak.³⁴ Judah rang Jacob-kenh ler anak. Jacob rang Isaac-kenh ler anak. Isaac rang Abraham-kenh ler anak. Abraham rang Terah-kenh ler anak. Terah rang Nahor-kenh ler anak.³⁵ Nahor rang Serug-kenh ler anak. Serug rang Reu-kenh ler anak. Reu rang Peleg-kenh ler anak. Peleg rang Eber-kenh ler anak. Eber rang Shelah-kenh ler anak.

³⁶ Shelah rang Cainan-kenh ler anak. Cainan rang Arphaxad-kenh ler anak. Arphaxad rang Shem-kenh ler anak. Shem rang Noah-kenh ler anak. Noah rang Lamech-kenh ler anak. ³⁷ Lamech rang Methuselah-kenh ler anak. Methuselah rang Enoch-kenh ler anak. Enoch rang Jared-kenh ler anak. Jared rang Mahalaleel-kenh ler anak. Mahalaleel rang Kenan-kenh ler anak. ³⁸ Kenan rang Enosh-kenh ler anak. Enosh rang Seth-kenh ler anak. Seth rang Adam-kenh ler anak. Adam rang Altjerr-kenh ler anak.

4

Arrentjel Jesu renh arrkernek (Matthew 4.1-11; Mark 1.12,13)

¹ Jesu rang Jordan ulpay kwereng petj-alpek. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang kwerel-ayeng anak, renh twer-ilek. Kwerrern rang renh rrkwal-warn tjejang-angek. ² Arrentjel renh arltang 40-eh-atwetj arrkernetjam. Arltang 40 kwerel Jesu rang itja mern arlkwek, ker apek, rang angayel kwet anak.

³ Arrentjel Jesu renh twernek, "Ntwang Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng wart, ntwang pwert nhenh inenh mern-irretjeh ilang, ntwang arlkwetjeh-angernt, angayel apek."

⁴ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Tjerrtj map Altjerr-kenh anem, inang itja mern-penhant iteth anem.'"

⁵ Kwereng arrentjel Jesu renh kern anhwerr-warn angek. Arrentj rang kwer mer map inenh mernek, ahelh apanpel. ⁶ Arrentj rang renh ilek, "Mer nhenh map ingkerrek tjenghen anem. Thang anthem tjerrtj arpenneh, inang merek-artwey anetjengheng. Thang ngkweng mer nhenh ingkerrek anhetjenh, ntwang twer anhwerr anetjengheng, rnwanentj amparrkey-arrkey-akert. ⁷ Kel ntwang tjengeng ularr kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhetjeh, yengant nakemel. Kwereng thang mer nhenh ingkerrek ngkwengemeh anhetjenh."

⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Ntwang Altjerr kwereng ularr kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhetjeh. Ntwang Altjerr ngkwengenh kwerant kangkwerretjeh!'"

⁹ Kwereng arrentjel Jesu renh town Jerusalem-warnemeh tjejang-angek, renh church angerretj kerneh anhwerr ngkernek. Arrentj rang renh ilek, "Ntwang Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng, ntwang warl kerneng anyetj-alpang. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Angketj arpenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Altjerr rang angel alker-areny kwerenh map iletjenh, ngwenh arntarnt-aretjeh.

Inang ngwenh iltjang inehenhel antwerrketjenh, ntwang ngkwern ngkwewaleny ltwakelhehetjeng."

Lakenh arrentjel renh arrkernek. *

¹² Jesu-el renh ilek, "Angketj arpenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Ntwang itja Altjerr arrkernetjeh.'"

¹³ Arrentjel Jesu renh arrkernekarl-penh, rang renh imperl-alhekemeh, rang renh kelant arrkernetjeh-angerntel.

Jesu-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek, town Nazareth-el

* 4.10-11 Psalms 91.11

¹⁴ Jesu rang mer Galilee-warn alpek. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang kwerele-ayeng anek, renh twer-ilek. Tjerrtj mapel mer mapel angketj Jesu-akertemeh awek. ¹⁵ Jesu rang tjerrtj map *church* inehenhel kaltj-anthetjam, mer arrpenh mapel-ayeng. Inang renh angerr kangkemel nakek.

¹⁶ Kwer-penh Jesu rang *town* Nazareth-warnemeh alpek, *town* nheng rang mangkekarl-warn. Arltang Saturday-el anemarleng, rang *church* inehenh-warn alhek. Lakenh rang arltang angerrel *church*-warn kweteth alhetjart *town* arrpenh-warn-ark. *Church* kwenelemeh rang kemerremel irnek, Altjerr-henh angketj *read*-emeh-iletjeh pipel-ayel. ¹⁷ Artwang nyentel kwer pip antheK Altjerr-henh angketj-akert, nheng angketj angenh-angenh Isaijah-henh angketj-akert. Jesu-el pip renh alkakek, angketj rang *read*-em-ilemel ilek,

¹⁸ “Ngkart rang Kwerrern kwerenh tjeng-warn lantheK,
rang yengenh ngkernek,
angketj mwerr iletjeh tjerrtj rnwanentj-kweny
maney-kweny mapeh.

Rang yengenh urrpey lantheK,
tjerrtj arrentjel rrkwekarl map iletjeh,
‘Ngkartel kwenh arrantherrenh arrentjeng rakem!’

Thang tjerrtj pweng map iletjeh,
‘Ngkartel kwenh anngang arrehantherr-henh aretjeh mpwarem!’

Thang tjerrtj nakepakel-irrekarl map iletjeh,
‘Ngkartel kwenh arrantherrenh ilem,
“Thang iterleng-iterl anetj arrehantherr-henh wem,
arrantherr arrkenemeh alartewarretjenh!”’

¹⁹ Thang tjerrtj ingkerrek iletjenh,
‘Arltang rang kel anem,
arltang nheng kwerele Ngkart tjerrtj mapeh
mantj-mantj ngwerlenny mernelhetjenharl.” †
Lakenh Jesu rang werlamparenyeng angetherr
read-em-ilemel ilek.

²⁰ Jesu-el pip renh angkep artaper-ilek, artwang kwer angkep antheK. Kwer-penh rang arrernelhek. Tjerrtj ingkerrek renh twant-arek. ²¹ Jesu rang inenh ilek, “Angketj tharl *read*-em-ilek, angketj nhenh tjeng-penh lyet arratj anthwerremeh irrek.”

²² Angketj kwenh mwerr anhwerr inang awek, inang anwerlkekemeh. Lwrenh-penh inang angkerrekemeh, “Yay! Nthakenharlam rang angkek? Nwrenh renh alhengk-arem wart! Rang kwenh nheng Joseph-henh ler anem!”

²³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr lakenh kwenh yengenh twernetjenh, ‘Jesu-ay! Ntwang twerel mpwarang mer nhenhel, ntwarl mangkekarlel!’ Arrantherr awek, thang irlkert map mwerr-ilekarl *town* Capernaum-el. Arrantherr yeng pawenhetjeh apek, thang lakenh mpwaretjeh. Arrantherr apek yengenh arrkentj-iletjeh, ‘Ngangkaray! Ntwang mer arrpenh-areny map mwerr-ilekarl! Nhenh-areny map-arteH? Ntwang inenh apek mwerr-iletjeh?”

²⁴ Jesu-el ilek, “Arratj anhwerr, artwang apek Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anemeng, arlaltj kwerenh mapel renh itja nakem.

²⁵ Arrantherr key awem? Arrantherr iterl-arem, angketj artwang angketj angenh-angenh Elijah-akert. Elijah rang ngkwey anetjam-rlwer, kwatjel itja anhek 3 *years* 6 *months*-ek-atwetj. Mern itja lyapek mer ntjaperel, ingkerrek angayel anek. Inpert map anhwerr mer Israel-el anek. ²⁶ Altjerrel artwang

† 4.19 Isaijah 61.1-2

Elijah inpert nyent-warn lantheek, renh arntarnt-aretjek. Inpert rang lwereny anak, *town* Zarephath-areny mer Sidon-el anak. Altjerrel itja Elijah lantheek inpert arlaltj Israel-areny nyent-warn. ²⁷ Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj arppenheme angketj angenh-angenh-akert, arreny kwerenh Elisha-akert. Artwang Elisha anetjam-rlwer, tjerrtj arppenh map mer Israel-el *leprosy* tjwen-akert anak. Elisha rang itja tjerrtj Israel-areny inenh mwerr-ilek. Rang artwang lwereny arreny Naaman mer Syria-areny nhengant mwerr-ilek, rang *leprosy* tjwen-akert anak." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

²⁸ Tjerrtj inang *church* kwenel anemarl map, inang angketj kwerenh awemel, inang Jesu-ek angerr ahang-irrek. ²⁹ Inang kemerrek, renh antwerkemel *town*-eng keth-warn tjarr-angerrrerrek. Mer Nazareth rartek pwert kernel-ayel artelhek. Inang Jesu renh pwert arnkarr-warn angek, renh taly-wetjeh. ³⁰ Jesu inehng rllkwerr-angkwerr ntjwem kwet alpek.

Angketj artwang kwerrern anetj-akert
(*Mark 1.21-28*)

³¹ Jesu rang Capernaum *town*-warn alhek, mer Galilee-angkwerr. Saturday arltang angerrrel Jesu rang *church*-warn irrpek. Rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam. ³² Inang angketj kwerenh anwerlkemel awek. Inang angkerrek, "Rang kwenh angketj twer anthwerrel nwernenh kaltj-anthem!"

³³ Artwang kwerrern anetj-akert nyent anak. Artwang rang arlkemel ilek, ³⁴ "Jesu, Nazareth-arenyay! Wenh kwer ntwang nhenh-warn petjekan? Nwernenh ywerrelh-ilemel atwetjeh key? Yeng ngkweng kaltj! Ntwang Altjerr-henh artwang arratj anthwerr rang anem!"

³⁵ Jesu-el kwerrern anetj renh arrantj-akemel ilek, "Intert-irray! Artwang yanheng arratang!" Kwerrern anetj rang artwang renh ahelh-warn ilatwerl-alhek inehng anngetherr. Kwereng kwerrern anetj rang artwang-eng arraterl-alhek. Artwang rang mwerremeh anak.

³⁶ Tjerrtj map anwerlkemel pawenherrek, "Wenham lakenhan? Rang nwernenh angketj twer anthwerrel kaltj-anthek! Rang kwerrern anetj map anpwem, inang kwer kangkwerremel arratem!" ³⁷ Inang angketj Jesu-akert ilerl-apek mer Galilee ntjaperel.

Jesu-el Simon-kenh marl rtwaltj mwerr-ilek,
tjerrtj irlkert arppenh map thwen
(*Matthew 8.14-17; Mark 1.29-34*)

³⁸ Kwer-penh Jesu rang *church*-eng arratemel alhek Simon-henh merwarn. Simon-henh marl rtwaltj rang irlkert angerr anak. Inang Jesu-ek ntangelhek. ³⁹ Jesu rang marl kwer-warn angath-irretj-alhek. Rang angkek, "Kwereng arratemel alhay!" Marl rang parrp mwerr-irrek. Rang kemerremel irnek, kwer-penh rang mern ineh tjang-itek.

⁴⁰⁻⁴¹ Kel aherrk irrpekarl. Tjerrtj mer-areny ingkerrek Jesu-warn arraw-irrek. Inang tjerrtj irlkert map tjerrtj arrentj-akert map thwen angetjewarrek. Jesu-el iltjang kwerenh arrernemel tjerrtj irlkert map inenh mwerr-ilek. Rang arrentj map anpwek kwerrern inehheng. Arrentj mapel arlkemel ilek, "Ntwang Altjerr-henh Ler anem!" Arrentj inang Jesu-eh kaltj anak, rarl Christ anemeng. Jesu-el arrentj inenh arnpakek, inang itja kwer-penh angketjeh.

⁴² Kweny-rtweh Jesu kemerrek. Rang keth-warn alhek, nyent-areny anetjek. Tjerrtj arppenh map kwer palenthwek. Inang renh aremel arnpakek, "Ngkartay, ntwang itja nwernenh imperl-alhetjeh! Nwernehel-ayeng kwet anang!" ⁴³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang tjerrtj map *town* arppenh mapel angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-apedjeh. Thang inenh ilerl-apedjeh, Altjerr

tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Lakenheh kwenh Altjerrel yengenh lanthe Karl.”⁴⁴ Rang mer Judea-angkwerr *church* map-warn irrperl-*apetjam*, angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-*apemel*.

5

Peter-el irrpennng map anhwerr antwerrkek

¹ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu rang kwatj alay arreny Gennesaret iterel irnetjam. Tjerrtj map kwer-warn petjewarrek, Altjerr-henh angketj awetjeh-*annernt*. Inang angath-irrentj-*alhek*, awetjeh. Rang inenh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthetjam. ² Rang *boat* atherr arek kwatj iterel. Artwang irrpennng antwerrkenh-*rrkwenh boat* inehenh atherr inang imperl-*alhekarl*. Inang *net* inehenh lhewetjam. ³ Jesu *boat* nyent-warn antjek, Simon-henh *boat*-warn. Jesu-el Simon renh ilek, rang *boat* renh kwatj mpwep-warn arrrernetjeh. Itja ntwar; itereng angath war. Jesu rang *boat* kwere arrenelhemel tjerrtj inenh kaltj-antherl-*anek*.

⁴ Rang inenh kaltj-anthekarl-penh, rang Simon renh ilek, “*Boat* nhenh angang kwatj mpwep-warn. Kel *net* map arrehantherr-henh kwatj-warn werrerrang, irrpennng antwerrketjehng.”

⁵ Simon-el Jesu renh ilek, “*Twernkay*, nwern-*artek* kweny ntjaper *rrk-wapekarl*, irrpennng antwerrketjeh, pelkel war. Wenheh ntwang nwernenh ilek, nwern *net* inenh weth kwatj-warn wetjeh? Kel ntwang nwernenh ilekarl wart, nwern ngkweng kangkwerrem.”

⁶ Inang *boat*-el kwatj mpwep-warn *alhek*, *net* inenh kwatj-warn wer-*rerrek*. Inang irrpennng map anhwerr antwerrkek, *net* inang ngkwa tjep-*akelhetjeh* *anek*. ⁷ Lakenheng inang peltj inehenh *iltjerrek*, inarl *boat* arrpenhel anemeng, inang petjetjeh, *net* inenh tangetjel antwerrketjeh. Arrpenh map petjek tangetjel *rrkwapetjeh*. Inang irrpennng map-*arlk* antwer-*rkek*. *Boat* atherr ngkwal kwatj-warn irrpjetjeh irrek!

⁸⁻¹⁰ Irrpennng antwerrkenh-*rrkwenh* mapel irrpennng map arek, inang anwerlkek. Map anhwerr! Simon Peter-henh peltj atherr, James John thwen anwerlkek. Ratherr Zebedee-henh ler artwang atherr *anek*.

Simon Peter rang Jesu-eng ularr kelkertil-*ayeng* arrrernelhek. Rang Jesu renh ilek, “Ngkartay, tjengeng alhay, yeng tjerrtj anetj-*akert* anemeng wart!”

Jesu-el Simon renh ilek, “Ntwang itja ater-*irretjeh*. Ntwang irrpennng map antwerrkekarleng, lyeteng ntwang tjerrtj map antwerrketjeh, inenh tjeng-*warn* angetjetjeh.”¹¹ Inang *boat* kwatj iter-warn tjarr-*angek* ngkernemel. Kwereng Simon Peter James John thwen rwanantj ingkerrek inehenh imperl-*alhek*, Jesu-eng anharrel-*ayeng* *alhek*.

Jesu-el artwang leprosy tjwen

apapath-akert mwerr-ilek

(*Matthew 8.1-4; Mark 1.40-44*)

¹² Arltang arrpenhel Jesu rang *town* nyentel *anek*. *Town* kwere artwang nyent *leprosy-akert* tjwen *apapath-akert* *anek*. Rang Jesu renh arek, rang kwereng ularr kelkertil-*arlung* arrrernelhek. Rang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, yeng kaltj, ntwang tjerrtj map mwerr-*ilek*. Ntwang ahentj apek anem, ntwang yengenh mwerr-*iletjeh*!”

¹³ Jesu-el renh iltjel arnpemel ilek, “Ya, yeng ahentj-*anem*, ngwenh mwerr-*iletjeh*. Kel thang ngwenh mwerr-*ilek*!” Artwang kwerenh tjwen map kel *ywerrekemeh*.

¹⁴ Jesu-el artwang renh ilek, “Ntwang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh itja ilelhetjeh, ntwang mwerr-*irrekarl*. Alhang *church*-warn, ngkart *priest*-warn! Kwereng ularr irnang, rang mpwerrk ngkwengenh aretjeh. Rang ngwenh

aretjeh, ntwang mwerr-antem-irrek, tjwen-kweny. Kwereng ntwang Altjer-reh tjenkerr anthang, Moses-el ngkwey tjerrtj map ilekarl-arte. Ntwang lakenh mpwaretjeh, tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj anetjehng, ntwang kel mwerr-irrekarl.”

¹⁵ Tjerrtj mapel angketj Jesu-akert ilerl-apatjam mer mapel. Tjerrtj aningk kwer-warn petjewarrek, renh awetjeh, rang irlkert inehenh mwerr-iletjehng. ¹⁶ Map-ingar Jesu rang alhetjart, nyent-areny anetjeh, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt.

Jesu-el artwang arlamarr mwerr-ilek
(*Matthew 9.1-8; Mark 2.3-12*)

¹⁷ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu warl kwenel anek. Rang tjerrtj aningk kaltj-anthetjam. Artwang Pharisee mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel thwen renh awerl-ane. Nhenh map mer Galilee ntjapereng petjekarl, Judea-eng, town Jerusalem-eng thwen. Ngkartel kel Jesu renh arrwekel twer-ilekarl, tjerrtj irlkert mwerr-iletjeh. ¹⁸ Artwang rrpwetj inang artwang arlamarr nyent renh angetjewarrek. Artwang arlamarr rang antjamel-ayeng intek kwet. Inang ahentj-ane, renh warl-warn kwen angetjetjeh, renh Jesu-eng ularr arrrernetj-alhetjeh. ¹⁹ Inang ywarn Jesu-warn itwek-irrek, tjerrtj mapel tjej arltwengarleng wart. Lakenheng inang warl kern-warn antjek, inang warl kerneng altjwer-ilek. Kwereng inang artwang arlamarr renh room mpwep-warn anarnpelh-ilek. Artwang rang antjamel-ayeng kwet intek.

²⁰ Jesu-el inenh aremel iterrek, “Artwang nhenh mapel iterl-arem, thang renh mwerr-iletjenharl.” Rang artwang arlamarr renh ilek, “Peltj tjengenhay! Thang anetj ngkwengenh wem.”

²¹ Artwang Pharisee mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel thwen angketj nhenh awemel inang iterrek, “Wenhekarl rang lakenh angkem? Rang itja lakenh angketjeh! Lakenh rang Altjerr arrampewem! Altjerrelant kwenh anetj tjerrtjeng wem!”

²² Jesu-el iterrentj inehenh alhengk-arek. Rang inenh pawenhek, “Wen-hengarl arrantherr lakenh iterrem?” ²³ Nthakenham mwerran anem, art-wang arlamarr nhenh renh iletjeh apek, “Thang ilem, thang anetj ngkwengenh wem.” Itjeng apek renh iletjeh, “Kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh inemel kemerremel alpang!”? Yengenh ilererrray! ²⁴ Altjerrel Tjerrtj-henh Ler ngkerne, tjerrtj ngwenh-henh apek anetj wetjeh. Thang arrantherrenh nhenh lyet mernetjenh.” Jesu-el artwang arlamarr renh ilek, “Kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh inemel kel mer-warn alpang!”

²⁵ Artwang arlamarr rang kemerrek, rang antjam kwerenh inemel aratenhek, Altjerr nakemel. Tjerrtj ingkerrek renh rtwarewarrek. ²⁶ Inang ywarn iterremel nawerlkek. Inang Altjerr kangkemel nakek. Lakenh inang angkerrek, “Lyet nwern kwenh twer arrpenh anthwerr arek!”

Jesu-el artwang Levi ngwek,
kwertengerl kwerenh anetjeh
(*Matthew 9.9-13; Mark 2.14-17*)

²⁷ Kwer-penh Jesu warleng keth-warn arratek. Rang artwang aretj-alhek, arreny kwerenh Levi, lywel kwen anerl-anemeng. Levi rang tax maney kwetjetjart tjerrtj mapeng. Jesu-el renh aremel ngwek, “Tjengel-ayeng petjang!” ²⁸ Levi rang kel kemerremel rnwanentj ingkerrek maney-arlk kwerenh imperl-alhek. Rang Jesu-el-ayengemeh pwert alhek.

²⁹ Kwer-penh Levi-el tjenkerr rrwapek warl kwerenhel, Jesu-ek kangkentj mernelhemel. Rang tjerrtj tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh map ntangkek, tjerrtj arrpenh map-arlk. Jesu-el inehel-ayeng mern arlkwek.

³⁰ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh thwen inang

kwertengerl mapeh kwerl-angkek, “Wenhengarl arrantherr tjerrtj tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh mapel-ayeng tjerrtj anetj mapel-ayeng thwen mern arlkwem? Arrantherr Moses-henh mpwareng-arengah itja arratj kangkwerrem! Arrantherr kwenh anetj lakenh mpwarem!”

³¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Ngangkarel itja mwerr map mwerr-ilem. Irlkert mapant rang mwerr-ilem. ³² Arrantherr apek iterrem, yengarl petjekarl, nheng tjerrtj mwerr map ngwetjeh. Itja, yeng petjek tjerrtj anetj mapek-arlk, inenh angkep twepelh-iletjeh Altjerr-warn, inang arratj Altjerreng ularr anetjenheng.”

*Angketj tjerrtj inang mern-kweny anemarl-akert
(Matthew 9.14-17; Mark 2.18-22)*

³³ Tjerrtj arrpenh inang Jesu kwer-warn angkek, “John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh kwertengerl map, artwang Pharisee map thwen inang mern arlkwetj-kweny anetjart arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj, Altjerrant nakemel. Lakenh inang mpwaretjart. Nthakenharl kwertengerl ngkwengenh mapel mern-arlk arlkwem, wine-arlk antjwem kweteth?”

³⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang angketj kwek war ilem arrekantherrek. Artwel anew inemarleng, kwer-penh rang tjenkerr mpwarem. Arrwekel rang peltj kwerenh map ngwem, mern arlkwetjeh. Peltj inang ywarn merneng anpwelhem. Inang kwerel-ayeng kangkemel mern arlkwem. ³⁵ Kelant tjerrtj arrpenh mapel artwang renh antwerrkemel angetjenh. Artwang peltj kwerenh map arltang arrpenhel mern-kweny anetjenh, irrar-irremel.”

Keth-ilentj: *Angketj yanh Jesu rang ilek, kwewaleny-akert. Jesu anem artwang rarteh. Jesu rang ahelhel anemeng, kwertengerl kwerenh map kangkemel anek, mern-arlk arlkwemel wine-arlk antjwemel. Kelant tjerrtj arrpenh mapel renh antwerrkemarl, kwer-penhant kwertengerl kwerenh map mern-kwenyemeh anetjenh.*

³⁶ Jesu-el tjerrtj map kwet kaltj-anthetjam, “Mantarr ngkweyeny alterrelhem apek, tjerrtj rang itja mantarr lyeteny kwek akemel, mantarr kwer-warn ampek-arrernemel tanthem. Mantarr lyeteny alterrelhehetj. Mantarr ngkweyeny weth alterrelhemel tjep-akelhehetj. Tjerrtjel-artek mantarr ngkweyeny arrpenh kem, mantarr ngkweyeny-penh tanthemel. Lakenh rang mantarr mwerr-akertemeh anetjenh.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu lakenh angkek tjerrtj arrpenh alenh map-akert, Pharisee map-akert, John-henh kwertengerl map-akert thwen. Jesu-henh angketj mantarr lyeteny-arteh anem, angketj lyeteny, mwerr anthwerr. Angketj Pharisee map-henh angketj ngkweyeny-arteh, mantarr ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh. Angketj John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh angketj ngkweyeny, mantarr ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh angketj kwerenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh.*

³⁷ Jesu-el kwet kaltj-anthetjam, “Tjerrtjel itja wine lyeteny yenp ngkweyeny-warn thelem. Yenp alterrelhehetj, wine lyeteny yenp ngkweyenyeng thelelhehetj, tjerrtjel wine parlp-ilehetj. ³⁸ Lakenh kwenh tjerrtjel wine lyeteny yenp lyetenyehant thelem, mwerr antwerrketjenharleng.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu lakenh angkek tjerrtj arrpenh alenh map-akert, Pharisee map-akert, John-henh kwertengerl map-akert thwen. Jesu-henh angketj wine lyeteny-arteh anem, angketj lyeteny, mwerr anthwerr. Angketj Pharisee map-henh angketj ngkweyeny, yenp ngkweyeny-arteh. Tjerrtjel angketj Jesu-henh*

angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh. Angketj John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-henh angketj ngkweyeny, yenp ngkweyeny-arte. Tjerrtel angketj Jesu-henh angketj inehenh-warn itja nyentelh-iletjeh.

³⁹ Tjerrtj inarl *wine* ngkweyeny antjwekarl, inang itja *wine* lyetenyeh ahentj-anetjeh. Inang angkem, “*Wine* ngkweyeny rang kwenh mwerr-klwer!”

6

*Angketj Saturday arltang angerr-akert
(Matthew 12.1-8; Mark 2.23-28)*

¹ Saturday arltel Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert mern *wheat* map mpwep-angkwerr anper alhetjam. Mern *wheat* inang ampeng anek. Kwertengerl mapel mern *wheat* inenh akemel kek-wemel arlkwerl-apetjam.

² Artwang Pharisee rrpwetjel nhenh aremel mwekeny-irrek. Inang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Wenhengarl arrantherr lyet mern *wheat* akem? Saturday arltang tjeperrarl anem! Mpwareng-areng nwern-kenhel-ayeng intem, arltang nhenhelan nwern itja rrwkwapem. Nhenh itja arratj anem, arrantherr Saturday arltel mern *wheat* aketjeh!”

³ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Arrantherr key King David-eh kaltj? Ngkwey David rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map-akert angayel anek, nheng atwenh-atwenh arpenh mapel inenh alwernetjam-rlwer. ⁴ David Altjerr-henh *church*-warn irrpek. *Church* kwerel mern tjenkerr intek arrwekel-penh, nheng arltang angerr ngkart *priest* mapelant war arlkwetjeh-anngernt kelant. David-el mern nhenh inemel kwenpel arlkwek angayelel wart. Rang artwang kwerel-ayel anetjamarl mapeh antheh, inark arlkwetjeh, angayelel wart. Lakenh David rang kwenpel Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng kangkwerretj-kweny anek.” ⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj-henh Ler anem arltang angerrek-artwey wart, Ngkart angerr. Thang kwenp mern aketjeh arltang angerr nhenhelan.”

*Jesu-el artwang nyent iltjang apekap-akert
mwerr-ilek*

(Matthew 12.9-14; Mark 3.1-6)

⁶ Arltang Saturday arpenhel Jesu rang *church*-warn kwen irrpek, tjerrtj inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. Rang tjerrtj inenh kaltj-anthetjam. Artwang iltjang apekap-akert rang *church* kwenel anetjam. ⁷ Artwang Pharisee mapel Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthen-anthen mapel thwen Jesu renh mantjel arerl-aneh. Inang lakenh iterrek, “Nwern renh aretjeh-amparr, nthakenh-nthakenh rang mpwaretjenharl. Lwerenh-penh nwern renh iletjeh lakenh, ‘Ay, ntwang itja lakenh mpwaretjeh arltang nhenhel!’ Angketj nwern-henhel-ayeng intem, tjerrtel itja tjerrtj irlkert mwerr-ilem arltang Saturday-elan.” ⁸ Jesu-el iterrentj inehenh alhengk-arek. Rang artwang iltjang apekap renh ngwek, “Kemerremel irnang, arrwekel-warn petjay.” Artwang rang kemerremel Jesu-el-ayel irnek.

⁹ Kwereng Jesu-el tjerrtj map pawenhek, “Nthakenham nwern mpwaretjeh? Saturday arltel nwern mwerr mpwaremer key, tjerrtj irlkert mwerr-iletjeh key? Nwern anetj key mpwaremer? Nthakenham Moses-el ilek? Nthakenhameh arrantherr iterl-arem? Nthakenhameh nwern irretjenh arltang nhenhelan?”

¹⁰ Jesu-elemeh tjerrtj map arnterr arek, kwereng rang artwang renh ilek, iltjang kwerenh rlkerr-welhetjeh. Kel artwang rang iltjang kwerenh rlkerr-welhek, kel mwerremeh irrek apekap-penh. ¹¹ Kwer-penh artwang Pharisee map kaltj-anthen-anthen map thwen inang Jesu-eh ahang anthwerr

irrek. Inang lakenh pawenherrek, “Nthakenham nwern irrey artwang nhenhehan?”

*Jesu-el kwertengerl 12-emeh ngwek
(Matthew 10.1-4; Mark 3.13-19)*

¹² Kel arltang arppenhel Jesu rang irrtang-warn antjek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Rang kweny angerrel Altjerr-warn angketjam. ¹³ Kel kweny-rtwehemeh rang nakenh-nakenh map ntangkek, pwert iter-warn antjetjeh. Rang artwang 12 ineheng ngakemel ngwek, kwertengerl kwerenh anetjeh. Rang arreny arppen kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr ineh antheke. ¹⁴ Artwang nhenh inang anek: akenheng atherr Simon Andrew thwen, Simon renh Jesu-el arreny arppen Peter antheke. Akenheng-atherr James John thwen, Philip, Bartholomew, ¹⁵ Matthew, Thomas, Alphaeus-henh ler, James. Simon arppen nhenh-artek atwenh-atwenh anek, Altjerr-henh arrenyeng arrngel. Arrwekel Simon rang irrpelth-irretjart, Rome-areny mapel-ayeng atwerretjeh. ¹⁶ Artwang James arppen-kenh ler, arreny Judas. Judas arppen Judas Iscariot. Judas nhenh rang Jesu renh kelant atwenh-atwenh mapek anthetjenharl.

*Jesu-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam,
tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-iletjam*

¹⁷ Kwereng Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert pwerteng anarnpek ahelh keth-warn. Nakenh-nakenh arppen map kwer arrwekel karelhetjam keth kwereh. Tjerrtj aningk mer Judea-eng petjekarl, town Jerusalem-eng, town Tyre-eng town Sidon-eng-arlk thwen. Town Tyre town Sidon ratherr-artek kwatj alayang iterel artelhetjart. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj nhenh inartek petjek, Jesu renh awetjeh, Jesu rang tjerrtj peltj irlkert inehenh mwerr-iletjenheng wart, inang aretjek petjek lakenh. Jesu-el tjerrtj irlkert ineh mwerr-iletjam, kwerrern anetj rang anpwetjam tjerrtjeng. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj ingkerrekel-artek Jesu renh arnpetjeh ahentj-anetjam, inang kwer kaltj anek, rang twer angerr-akert anemeng wart. Irlkert map inang renh arnpemel kel mwerr-irrek.

*Jesu-el ilek angketj, tjerrtj inarl
arrken anemeng-akert*

²⁰ Jesu-el nakenh-nakenh map aremel ineh ilek,
“Arrantherr rnwanentj-kweny maney-kweny anem apek,
arrantherr arrken anem,
Altjerr rang Ngkart arrehantherr-henh anemeng wart,
arrantherr Ngkart-henh peltj arlaltj anem,
arrantherr mer alkerek-artwey wart anem.

²¹ Arrantherr lyet apek angayel kwet anem,
arrantherr arrken anem,
Altjerrel arrantherrenh wantetjenheng wart.

Arrantherr lyet arnemel ampangkem apek,
arrantherr arrken anem,
Altjerrel arrantherrenh arrken atherretjeh mpwaretjenheng wart.

²² Tjerrtj-henh Lereng arrngel
tjerrtj arppen map apek arrehantherr ahentj-kwenh
anetjenh,
inang arrantherrenh anpwetjenh apek,
arrampwetjenh apek,
arrehantherr-henh angketj ulpert-ilemel lhwerkert
angketjenh apek.

Kelelam tjerrtj anetjel arrantherrenh arrampewem,

Ngkartel arrantherrenh angketj kwerenhel mwerr-iletjenh.

²³ “Ngkwey arrwekeleny mapel kwenh Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map lakenh-arte h anetj-ilek. Tjerrtj inang arrantherrenh anetj-ilem apek, arrantherr arrken angerr anetjeh, Altjerrel kelant mer alkerel arrantherrenh kwet kwart-wetjenh.

²⁴ Tjerrtj rnwanentj angerr-akert mapay, arrantherr ltarrp irretjeh, arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh.

Altjerrel kwenh arrantherrenh itja weth kwart-wetjenh.

²⁵ Tjerrtj arrantherrarl lyet mern angerr arlkwerl-anem, arrantherr ltarrp irretjekant, arrantherr kelant kwenh angayel anetjenh.

Tjerrtj arrantherrarl lyet atherrrerl-anem angerr, arrantherr kwenh ltarrp-irretjekant.

Arrantherr kelant arnetjenh, angerr ampangkemel.

²⁶ Tjerrtj ingkerrekel apek arrantherrenh nakem, arrantherr ltarrp-irretjekant.

“Lakenh kwenh arrwekeleny mapel angketj angenh-angenh urrtjalth map palel naketjart.”

Tjerrtj inarl arrehantherr ahentj-kweny-irremeng, ineh kangkentj mernelhang

²⁷ “Arrantherrarl tjeng kangkwerrem mapay, tjerrtj inang arrehantherr ahentj-kwenh-irrem apek, arrantherr ineh kangkentj mernelhetjehant, ineh mwerr anerrerrang. ²⁸ Tjerrtj inarl arrehantherr anetj angkemeng, arrantherr ineh kangkentj mernelhetjeh. Tjerrtj inarl arrantherrenh il-tem apek, ineh arrantherr Altjerr renh tjang-pawenherrerrang. ²⁹ Tjerrtj arpenhel ngwenh apek rlkey atwem, rlkey arpenh ngkwengenh kwer anhelhang, rang ngwenh weth atwetjeh. Tjerrtj arpenhel apek *coat* ngkwengenh inem, kwer mentj impang. Rang tjart ngkwengenh inem apek, kwer kel mentj impang. ³⁰ Tjerrtj arpenh ngkwengenh mantarreh ankey nkem, renh anhang. Tjerrtj arpenhel apek mantarr ngkwengenh inem, ntwang renh itja lakenh angkep pawenhetjeh, ‘Mantarr tjengenh angkep anthetj-alpang!’ Mentj kwet impay! ³¹ Arrantherr ahentj-anem apek, tjerrtj arpenh ngkweng arratj mernelhetjeh, lakenh-arte h arrantherr-amparr arratj mernelhetjeh.

³² “Arrantherr peltj arrehantherr-henhehant kangkem key? Altjerr itja arrehantherr lakenheh ahentj-anem. Tjerrtj anetj-anetj inang kwenh peltj inehenhehant kangkem lakenh. Wenheham Altjerrel arrantherrenh kwart-wetjeh? Arrantherr peltj-kwenh lwereny mapeh kangketjeh-ark.

³³ Arrantherram tjerrtj arpenh mapehant kangkentj mernelhem, nheng inarl arrehantherr arrwekel tangetjel anekarl-arte h? Tjerrtj anetj-anetj map lakenh mernelhem! Arrantherr tjerrtj arpenh mapeh kangkentj mernelhemer, inarl arrehantherr arrwekel itja kangkentj mernelhek.

³⁴ Arrantherr apek tjerrtj inehant rnwanentj lyetek war anthetjeh, inarl arrantherrenh angkep anthetjenh. Wenheham Altjerrel arrantherrenh kwart-wetjenh? Itja apek. Nheng tjerrtj anetj anemarl map inang lakenh mpwarem, tjerrtj arpenh mapeh apek anthem war. Nheng inang anthetjeh-anggernt, inang iletjeh, arpenh renh angkep anthetj-alpetjehant. Lakenh mpwaretjal anay! Arrantherr rnwanentj kwetant anthetjeh, angkep pawenhetj-kwenh. ³⁵ Tjerrtj inarl arrehantherr ahentj-kwenh map ineh

arrantherr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, ineh mwerr mpwaretjeh. Ineh rwanentj kwetant anhetjeh. Arrantherr rwanentj renh itja angkep raketjeh. Kwereng Altjerrel arrantherrenh angerr kwart-wetjenh. Arrantherh kwer kwerenh map anetjenh. Altjerr rang kwenh tjerrtj anetj mapeh kangkentj mernelhem, tjerrtj inarl kwer itja kangkentj angkep mernelhemeng. ³⁶ Arrantherr-artek tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh mantj-mantj mernelhetjeh, Angey arrehantherr-henharl ineh mantj-mantj mernelhem-arteh.”

*Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh iletjeh,
rang anetj anemeng*

³⁷ “Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh lakenh iletjeh, ‘Ntwang tjerrtj anetj anem.’ Ntwang renh lakenh ilem apek, Altjerrel ngwenh iletjenh, ntwang tjerrtj anetj-akert anemeng. Arrpenhel apek ngkweng anetj mernelhem, angkep atwetj-kweny anetjeh angwerremel, peltjemeh kwer mernelhay. Kwereng Altjerrel anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjenh angwerremel. ³⁸ Arrantherr tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh rwanentj-arlk anhetjeh, kwereng Altjerrel arrantherrenh angerr kwart-wetjenh. Arrantherr tjerrtj arrpenneh apek mern-arlk angerr kwet anthemeng, Altjerrel arrantherrenh angerr angkep kwart-wetjenh. Arrantherh ineh mantarr-arlk kwek war apek anthem, Altjerrel arrantherrenh kwek war angkep kwart-wetjenh. Arrantherh tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh kangkentj mernelhem apek, Altjerr rang arrehantherr kangkentj angkep mernelhetjenh.”

³⁹ Jesu-el ineh ilek, “Thang angketj ilem artwang pweng atherr-akert. Artwang pweng kwenh artwang arrpenh pweng arrpek wwarn tjejangem. Ratherr kel ipert-warn anyetjenh. ⁴⁰ Thang angketj arrpenh ilem kaltj-anthenh-anthenh-akert. Tjerrtj arrpenh rang kaltj-amparr-irrem, rang itja kaltj anem. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh kwerenh rant kaltj anem. Tjerrtj rarl kwet angketj ingkerrek kaltj-irrekarl, rang kelant kaltj-anthenh-anthenh kwerenh-arteh anetjenh.

⁴¹⁻⁴² “Ntwang ilelhem mwerr kwel, ntwang rrtjwerrem war. Ntwang ahentj-anem tjerrtj arrpenh arratj-iletjeh, ngkwewaleny-amparr arratj-ilelhang. Nthakenh-nthakenh ntwang arem? Itjam, ntwang artwang pweng war anemeng wart. Nthakenh ntwang lyek kwek renhant keth arem, rarl peltj nakenh-nakenh ngkwengenh-henh anngel interleh, kwenh arnang angerr rarl anngang ngkwengenhel intemeng, ntwang itjarl arem? Nthakenhameh ntwang peltj ngkwengenh-warn angkem, ‘Peltjay, yeng impang, thang lyek kwek renh anngang ngkwengenheng arratelh-iletjek.’ Ntwang arnang angerr renh anngang ngkwengenhel itjarl arem! Nthakenhameh ntwang lyek kwek renhant peltj ngkwengenh anngelant arem? Tjerrtj urrtjalhay, ntwang war nakelhem. Ntwang arnang angerrretj renh anngang ngkwengenhengek-amparr arratelh-ilang. Kwereng ntwang lyek kwek renh peltj ngkwengenh-henh anngel interleh keth aretjenh. Renh ntwang arratelh-iletjenh.”

Angketj arnang mern-akert

⁴³ “Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj arnang atherr-akert. Arnang mwerrel mern mwerrant ngwerrm-ilem, itja mern anetj ngwerrm-ilem. Arnang anetjel mern anetjant ngwerrm-ilem, ywarn mern mwerr ngwerrm-ilem. ⁴⁴ Nwern mern iterl-arem arnang arrpenh-arrpenh. Tjerrtjel itja mern tjewerrk apek lyekeng kwetjem. Tjerrtjel itja mern perlap apek arnang alangkweg kwetjem. ⁴⁵ Tjerrtj rang iterrem iterrentj kwerenhel-ayeng. Kel lakenh-arteh rang angkem. Rang apek mwerr anem, rang mwerr iterrem iterrentj kwerenhel-ayeng, lakenh rang angketj mwerrarl angkem. Tjerrtj

arrpenh apek anetj anem, rang anetj iterrem iterrentj anetj kwerenhel-ayeng, lakenh rang anetjarl angkem, iterrentj kwerenh anetj anemarleng wart.”

Angketj warl arthen-artenh atherr-akert

⁴⁶ “Wenhengarl arrantherr yengenh Ngkart anewem, arrantherr kangkwerretj-kweny anem tjeng? ⁴⁷ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjeng-warn petjem, angketj tjengenh awem, angketj tjengeneh kangkwerremel. Tjerrtj ngwenh-arte inang anem? ⁴⁸ Thang angketj kwek ilem artwang nyent-akert arrehantherr. Artwang rang warl kwerenh irrtang-arleh artekarl. Warl kwerenh artetjeh-anngernt, rang arrwekel ahelh twerel inyek irrtangek-atwetj. Arltang arrpenhel kwatj rew-arlk petjearleng, warl renh atwentjemeng, warl rang itja takelhetjenh, twer kwet anem, renh irrtang-arleh wart artekarleng. ⁴⁹ Thang angketj arrpenh ilem artwang arrpenh-akert, rang warl artek. Rang ulpay iterel warl artek. Tjerrtj inarl angketj tjengenh awem apek, inang angketj kwer itja kangkwerrem, inang kel artwang ahert-arte anem, inang warl inehenh ulpay iterel artekarl, ahelh kweneng lher war irrtang-kwenh. Kwatj rew-arlk petjearleng, warl renh atwentjemeng, warl rang ahelh-warn kwet takelhetjenh. Lakenh mernelhemeng apek, arrantherr itja Altjerrel-ayeng kwet anetjenh.”

7

Jesu-el twernk Rome-areny-henh artwang rrwapenh-apenh renh mwerr-ilek

¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthekarl-penh, rang town Capernaum-warn alhek. ² Town nhenh kwerel twernk nyent Rome-areny anek, rang atwenh-atwenh mapeh twernk anek. Kel twernk kwerenh rrwapenh-apenh irlkert angerr anek, rang ilwetjeh-anngernt anek. Twernk rartek artwang nhenh kwer angerr kangkek. ³ Twernk rang awek, Jesu-arl town-warn petjekarl. Rang Jew angerrapat rrpwetj Jesu-warn urrpey lanthek, Jesu renh ngwerl-alpetjeh, rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh mwerr-iletjeh-anngernt. ⁴⁻⁵ Angerrapat inang Jesu-warn alherrerrek. Inang renh aretj-alhemel pawenhek, “Nwern petjek, ngwenh pawenhetjeh. Peltj nwernkenh Rome-areny twernk anem, rartek artwang kangkentj anem. Kwerenh rrwapenh-apenh irlkert angerr intem. Rang tjerrtj Jew nwerneh kangkem. Rang church nwerneh artek. Kwer ntwang ltarrp-irray! Petjay, ntwang rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh renh mwerr-iletjek.” ⁶⁻⁸ Kel Jesu inehel-arleng antelherl-alhek.

Inang warl twernk-henh-warn angath-irrentj-alhek. Twernk rang urrpey arrpenh mapemeh Jesu-warn lanthek. Twernk rang urrpey ineh ilek, angketj Jesu iletjeh. Inang Jesu renh aretj-alhemel angketj kwerenh ilek, “Twernk rang ahentj-kwenh anem, ntwang kwer-warn petjetjeh. Ntwang artwang angerr anem, rang artwang anetj-anetj war anem. Rang kwenh twernk atwenh-atwenh map-akert anem. Rang apek atwenh-atwenh nyent apek ilem, ‘Alhang’, rang kel alhem. Rang apek arrpenh ngwem, ‘Petjang’, rang kel petjem. Rang apek rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh ilem, ‘Lakenh mpwaretjeh’, rang kel lakenh mpwarem. War angkang, rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh rang parrp mwerr-irretjeh. Lakenh twernk rang nwernenh ilek, ngwenh iletjeh.” Lakenh twernkel angketj lanthek urrpey inehel-arleng.

⁹ Jesu-el angketj nhenh awemel rang anwerlkek. Rang alngarelhemel tjerrtj ineh ilek, “Angketj lakenh kwenh thang lyetan awek! Twernk yanh rang yengenh angerr nakem! Arratj, thang itja kwenh tjerrtj lakenh-artek awek arrwekel, mer Israel ntjaperel!” ¹⁰ Kwer-penh urrpey inang

warl-warn angkep petj-alpek, inang rrrkwapenh-apenh renh arek mwerr-irrekarlemeh.

*Jesu-el marl inpert-henh kwer rrwey
irrerung-penh iteth-ilek*

¹¹ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu rang town Nain-warn tjejel alherl-apatjam, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Tjerrtj aningk inehel-arleng alherrerrek.

¹² Inang town-henh arrew itwek-irremel, inang mer-areny map arek, town-eng arratentj-alherleh. Mer-areny mapel kwer rrwey irrerung renh awenng-warn angetjam. Irrerung-henh mwek rang marl inpert anak. Kwer rrwey arrpenh itja kwer anak. Tjerrtj ltarrp map anthwerr marl inpert kwerel-ayeng alherrerrek. ¹³ Ngkart Jesu-el marl inpert renh arek, rang kwer lharrp-irrek. Rang renh ilek, "Ntwang itja arnetjeh!"

¹⁴ Inang irrerung-henh inten-intenh angerl-apek. Jesu rang alhek inten-intenh kwer-warn, renh iltjang kwerenhel arnpek. Inang ngkernelhetj-alhek. Jesu irrerung kwer-warn angkek, "Artwangay, yengenh awang! Ntwang kemerretjeh!" ¹⁵ Artwang rang kemerremel anak, angkek-anem. Jesu-el renh ilek, mwek kwerenh-warn alhetjeh.

¹⁶ Tjerrtj inang nhenh aremel inang angerr anthwerr ater-irrek. Inang Altjerr renh kangkemel nakek. Inang lakenh angkerrek, "Altjerrel angketj angenh-angenh tjeperr nwerneh-warn lanthe! Altjerr kwenh nwerneh-warn yatjarr petjek, arntarnt-arerl-anetjeh!"

¹⁷ Tjerrtj mapel angketj nhenh Jesu-akert ilerl-apek mer Judea ntjaperel, kwer-penh mer arrpenh map-warnemeh, inarl Judea kwereng angath anekarl-warn thwen.

*Jesu-el angketj John Kwatjeh
Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-akert ilek*

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ John-henh kwertengerl mapel angketj Jesu-akert inang awek. Inang John renh ateng-ilemel ilek. John rang ywarn iterrek Jesu kwer. John rang ahentj-anek, arratjekart awetjeh kwer-penh. Rang kwertengerl kwerenh atherrek ntangelhek, petjetjeh. Rang renh-atherrenh Jesu-warn lanthe, Jesu renh pawenhetjeh.

²⁰ Ratherr alherrek Jesu kwer-warn. Ratherr renh pawenhek, "John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh kwenh ilernenh lanthe ngkweng-warn, ngwenh pawenhetjeh. Ntwang key Christ rang? Altjerrel arwewel nwerneh-warn lanthetjeh alhelekarl? Nwern apek arrpenhek karelhethetjeh?"

²¹ Kel yanh kwerel Jesu-el tjerrtj irlkert map-arlk mwerr-iletjam, tjerrtj arlamarr map tjerrtj kwerrern anetj-akert map tjerrtj pweng map thwen. ²² Jesu-el urrpey renh-atherrenh ilek, "John-warn angkep alperrang angketj nhenh-akert. Renh ateng-ilerl-anerrang, nheng mpwel anngel arerl-anerrekarl-penh. Tjerrtj pweng mapel weth arem. Tjerrtj arlamarr map kemerremel nthwem. Tjerrtj tjwen leprosy map-akert mwerr-irrekarl. Tjerrtj irlpang ahert map weth awem. Tjerrtj irrerung map iteth-irrekarl. Thang angketj mwerr kaltj-antherl-apem tjerrtj rnwanentj-kweny maney-kweny mapeh-arlk. ²³ Altjerrel tjerrtj inenh kwart-wetjenh, inarl yengenh kwet nakemarle!" Lakenh Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ilek.

²⁴ John-henh kwertengerl ratherr kel angkep alperrek. Kwer-penh Jesu rang tjerrtj map ilek angketj John-akert. Rang inenh pawenhek, "Wenh-arte artwang renham arrantherr aretjeh alhek? Artwang angketj kwerenhang kaltj-anthem kern-penh war yaleng key, irkelt angketj wernem apek? Itja kwenh! ²⁵ Artwang ngwenh-arte rang, arrantherr renh aretjeh alhek? Artwang mantarr amparrkey-amparrkey-akert key? Itja kwenh! John rang

mantarr anetj-anetj-akert anek. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl mantarr mwerr-akert anem, inang kwenh mer amparrkey-amparrkeyel anem. Mern ker arwerth anthwerr inang anyenem. John kwenh itja lakenh-artej anem. ²⁶ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh key arrantherr aretjeh alhek? John rang kwenh Altjerr-henh angketj-akert anem! Rang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh tjeperr anthwerr anem. ²⁷ Angketj John kwer-penh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem:

‘Thang angketj ilenh-ilenh tjengenh
ngkwengeng arrwekel lanthetjenh.

Rang ngkweng tjej angerr mpwaretjenh.’ *

²⁸ ‘Arrantherr nhenh iterl-aretjeh! Tjerrtj angketj angenh-angenh arrwekeleny inang tjeperr anek. John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang kwenh ineheng tjeperr angerr anem. Angketj lyeteny nhenh intem. Lyetarr Altjerr anem Ngkart tjerrtj kwerenh mapek. Lakenheng kwer map inartek Johneng tjeperr angerr-lkwer anem, inang angatheng yengenh iterl-aremarleng wart.’

²⁹ Tjerrtj mapel, tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh mapel-ark thwen ingkerrenyel Jesu renh awek. Inang alhengk-arek, Jesu-henh angketj arratj anemeng. ‘Ay! Altjerr-henh tjej arratj nwerneh!’ Arrwekel inang angketj arratjeh kangkwerremel John-warn alhekarl, rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*. ³⁰ Artwang Pharisee map, artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang itja Altjerreh kangkwerrek. Inang Jesu renh naketj-kwenh. Inang itja John-warn alhek, rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*.

³¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj map inenh pawenhek, ‘Wenh-arteham arrantherr anem, arrantherr Altjerrek kangkwerretj-kweny? ³² Thang angketj kwek arrantherrrenh ilem, arrantherr awetjeh-ark. Arrantherr kwer alenh map-artej anem, inarl kethel arrken-irrem. Kwer nyent apek kwer arrpenh mapeh ntangelhem, lakenh arlkemel,

‘Petjewarrang nwern arrken antheperretjeh-ark.’

Kwer arrpenh ahentj-kweny-irrek.

Kwer-penh kwer rang arrpenh-ingar kwer arrpenh mapeh

ntangelhemel arlkek,

‘Petjewarrang, nwern ltarrp anetjeh tjerrtj ilwekarleng.’

Kwer arrpenh inang itja ltarrp-irretjeh ahentj-anek.

Itja kwet.

Arrantherr kwer nhenh map-artej mernelhem.

³³ ‘Thang angketj nhenh keth-iletjeh arrehantherr. John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang itja tjerrtj arrpenh map-artej anek. Rang itja mern arlkwetjart, inteltjant war rang arlkwetjart, itja *wine* apek antjwetjart. Lakenheng arrantherr angkem, John rang kwel ahert anemeng, arrentj-akert. ³⁴ Arrpenh-ingar yeng petjek. Thang mern-ark arlkwem, *wine* antjwem. Arrantherr ilem, yeng kwel mern arnterr arlkwenh-arkwenh anem angwerretj. Yeng *wine*-ark arnterr antjwenh-antjwenh kwel anem. Arrantherr yengenh arrampewemel ilem, yeng tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh mapeh-angkwerretj tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh-ark-angkwerretj peltj anemeng kwel. ³⁵ Tjerrtj inang apek Altjerr-henh angketjeh alhengk-aremel kangkwerrem, inang arratj mernelhetjenharl.’

*Marl arlkwerel Jesu-henh ingkang
rang anterel pernek*

* 7.27 Malachi 3.1

³⁶ Arrpenh-ingar artwang Pharisee nyentel Jesu renh ngwek, kwerel-ayeng mern arlkwetjeh. Jesu rang irrpenhek warl-warn kwen, arrernelhetj-alhek mern arlkwetjeh-anngernt.

³⁷ *Town* nhenhel-ayeng marl nyent arlkwer anek. Marl nhenhel rang awek, Jesu petjekarl artwang Pharisee nheng-henh mer-warn. Marl nhenh anter tjampetel-akert alhek warl kwer-warn. Anter nhenh anek npwang mwerr intjemar-akert. ³⁸ Marl rang artwang Pharisee-henh warl-warn irrpenhek. Rang Jesu-el-ayel ingkern irnetj-alhek arrangkemel. Anngwentj kwerenh Jesu-henh ingkang-warn anyek. Rang ingkang Jesu-henh anngwentj kwerenh-akertel lhewek, anngwentj rrpwarek altang kwerenhel. Rang Jesu-henh ingkang arrantjwek, kwer-penh rang anter thelek ingkang kwerenh-warn, pernekemeh.

³⁹ Artwang Pharisee rang aremel iterrek, "Artwang nhenh itjam Altjerr-kenh angketj angenh-angenh anem. Rang iterl-aremer, marl nhenh anetj anthwerr anem. Rang renh anpwemer."

⁴⁰ Jesu artwang Pharisee kwer-warn angkek, "Simon-ay, yeng ahentj, angketj kwek war ngkweng iletjeh." Simon angkek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, kel yengenh ilang!"

⁴¹ Jesu-el angketj kwer ilek, "Artwang nyent anek, rang maney arwenth-akert anek. Rang maney artwang atherrek antheke, nyentek maney angerr antheke, arrpenhek maney kwek, kelant ratherr maney angkep anthetj-alpetjenheng. ⁴² Kwer-penh maney kwer-atherr-henh ywerrekareng, ratherr iltjelay-irrerl-anerrek. Ratherr ywarn maney angkep anthetj-alpek. Artwang rang kel pwekap kwer-atherr-henh rrpwarek. Simon-ay, ntwang yengenh ilang, artwang alenh kwer-atherrang artwang ngwenh apek artwang maney-akert kwer angerr-lkwer kangkentj mernelhek?"

⁴³ Simon-el renh ilek, "Artwang rang kwenh, rang maney angerr inekarl." Jesu angkek, "Ntwang kel arratj angkek."

⁴⁴ Jesu-el alngarelhemel marl renh arek. Rang Simon renh ilek, "Ntwang marl nhenh arem? Yeng warl ngkwengenh-warn irrpentj-alhek, ntwang yengenh itja kwatj antheke, ingkang lhewelhetjeh. Marl rant ingkang tjengenh anngwentj kwerenhel lhewek, kapert kwerl kwerenhel rrpwarek-arlk.

⁴⁵ Ntwang yengenh itja kangkemel arrantjwek. Rant ingkang tjengenh kwet arrantjwerl-anek. ⁴⁶ Ntwang itja kapert tjengenh anterel pernek. Rang ingkang tjengenh anter npwang mwerr anthwerrel pernentj-alhek. ⁴⁷ Marl nhenh anetj-akert anekarl. Rang tjeng kangkentj mernelhek, lakenheng Altjerrel anetj kwerenh wek, Altjerr lyet kwer kangkemel anem. Tjerrtj kwerarl Altjerrel anetj kwek wekarl, rang kwek wararl Altjerr kwer kangkem."

⁴⁸ Jesu-el marl renh ilek, "Kewenyay, ntwang anetj-akert anek. Altjerrel anetj ngkwengenh ingkerreny wekarl, rang ngkweng kangkentj mernelhem kwet."

⁴⁹ Tjerrtj arrpenh map inarl mernek ankey petjekarl, inang lakenh pawenherrek, "Artwang nhenh nthakenh rang tjerrtj map-henh anetj wem? Artwang ngwenham yanh rang? Rang kwel Altjerr-arte anem!"

⁵⁰ Jesu-el marl renh ilek, "Ntwang yengenh nakekarl, Altjerrel ngwenh anetjeng arntarnt-aremel mwerr-ilek, ntwang ngampekarl iteth anetjenh. Arrkenemeh alpang!"

8

*Marl map inang Jesu-henh kwertengerl
mapel-ayeng alhek, inenh arntarnt-arek*

¹ Kwer-penh Jesu rang nthwerl-apetjam mer map-warn, *town* kwek map-warn *town* angerr map-warn thwen. Rang tjerrtj map angketj mwerr kaltj-antherl-apetjam, angketj Altjerr rang kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Kwertengerl 12 inang kwerel-ayeng nthwerl-apetjam. ² Marl rrpwetj war inehel-ayeng alhek, inang irlkert-penh mwerr-irrekarl. Marl rrpwetj arppen inang kwerrern anetj-akert anekarl-penh, marl nhenh inang kel mwerr-irrekarl. Marl nyent anek Mary Magdalene, kwerengarl arppenhel arrentj 7 anpwekarl. ³ Marl arppen anek Joanna, anew kwerenh Chuza. Chuza rartek King Herod-kenh rrwkwapenh-apenl mapeh arntarnt-arenh-arenh anek. Marl arppen anek Susanna. Marl nhenh inang maney inehenhel mern-arlk payem-iletjart, Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map thwen arntarnt-arerl-anetjeh.

*Angketj artwang nyent-akert rarl mern
anning werl-apetjart*

(Matthew 13.1-9; Mark 4.1-9)

⁴ Tjerrtj map anthwerr inang Jesu kwer-warn arraw-irrentj-alhek, *town* mapeng. Jesu-el inenh angketj nhenh kaltj-anthek, ⁵ “Artwang nyent alhek mern anngang map-akert yakwethel-ayel, mern anngang werl-apetjeh, mern atherrk map mangketjeheng. Rang mern anngang werl-apetjam, anngang arppen map tjej-warn wek. Tjerrtjel inenh ingkel lthwek. Thep mapemeh petjek, mern anngang inenh arlkwek. ⁶ Mern anngang arppen map ahelh irntangerr-arleh wek. Anngang nhenh inang kwek war mangkek. Aherrk rang arratemeng, aherrkel mern akwerkk inenh antjerrk-ilemel ampek, kwatj-kwenh-antey. ⁷ Mern anngang arppen map lyek mpwep-warn wek. Mern lyek thwen rather pwert kwet lyapek. Lyekel mern renh anetj-ilek. ⁸ Kel mern anngang arppen map ahelh mwerr-warn wek. Mern inang lyapek, ngwerrm-akert-irrek. Mern arppen anngang nyent-penh mern ngwerrm 100-arl arratek.”

Jesu-el inenh arnterrel ilek, “Arranther kwenh irlpang-atherr-akert anem, arranther angketj nhenh awerrerrang!”

⁹ Kwertengerl kwerenh mapel renh pawenhek, “Nwern itja angketj nhenh iterl-arem! Nwernenh kaltj-anhang, nwern kaltj anetjeheng!” ¹⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang arrantherrenhant nhenh-penh kaltj-anthem, arranther angketj nhenh alhengk-aretjeh, Altjerr kel petjekarl, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernelhetjeh, rang Ngkart angerr anemeng. Tjerrtj arppen map inarl itja peltj tjejenh anemeng, thang inenh itja kaltj-anthetjenh, thang angketj war ilem. Yeng ineh-penh angkem,

‘Inang aretjenh,
inang itja alhengk-aretjeheng.
Inang angketj tjejenh awetjenh,

inang angketj itja alhengk-aretjeheng.’ * Angketj lakenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem.”

*Jesu-el angketj mern anngang
ineh-akert keth-ilemel ilek*

(Matthew 13.18-23; Mark 4.13-20)

¹¹ “Thang angketj renh arrehanther keth-ilemel ilem. Anngang inang Altjerr-henh angketj anem. ¹² Mern anngang nhenh map inang tjej-arleh wek, nhenh kel tjerrtj map-arteh anem, inarl Altjerr-henh angketj awem-amparr. Inang angketj awem-arteh, arrentjel angketj renh rakemel inehetj angem. Inang Altjerr renh nahehetjeng, Altjerrel inenh anetjeng inehetjeng.

* 8.10 Isaiah 6.9

Lakenh-artehep mapel mern anngang inenh arlkwek. ¹³ Mern anngang nhenh map ahelh irtangerrarl wek, nhenh kel tjerrtj map-artehep anem, inarl angerr kangkem, Altjerr-henh angketj awetjeh. Lakenh-artehep anem tjerrtj nheng anetj mapeh: Altjerr-henh angketj ywarn irrpem iterrentj inehenh-warn. Artekerr inang ahelh-warn ywarn irrpem, lakenh-artehep Altjerr-henh angketj itja irrpem iterrentj inehenh-warn. Inang angketj kwerr parr war angwerrem. Lakenh inang Altjerr renh itja twerel nakem. Tjerrtj arppenh mapel apek inenh arrkentj-ilem, inang kel Altjerrreng ntjwem-irretjenh. ¹⁴ Mern anngang inang lyek mpwep-warnarl wek, inang tjerrtj map-artehep anem, inarl Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerrem-amparr, kwerrreng inang mantarreh arrkeneh maneyeh-arlkant war angerr kwert iterretjenh, inang Altjerreh angwerretjenh. Inang itja kwert rrwapentj mwerr mpwarem Altjerrek. ¹⁵ Mern anngang map ahelh mwerr-warn-arleh wek, nhenh kel tjerrtj map-artehep anem: tjerrtj inarl Altjerr-henh angketj awem, angketj kwerr kwert kangkwerrem. Inang arratj mernelhem tjerrtj mapeng ularr. Mern inang lyapek, ngwerrm-akert-irrek.

Angketj parrtj-akert

¹⁶ “Kwenyel tjerrtjel alngenth item, keth aretjeh. Tjerrtjel ngwenhel apek rwang alngenth itemel, rang rwang alngenth warl-warn kwen angemeng, rang itja alngenth tjampetel artem, rang itja antjam-warn-arlk kweneng arrernem alengk-wemel. Rwang alngenth ilwernelhehetj, rang aretj-kweny anehetj. Rwang rwang alngenth renh kerneh arrernetjenh ampetjeh, tjerrtjel keth aretjenheng. ¹⁷ Tjerrtjel ngwenhel apek angketj alengk-wem, kelant Altjerrel angketj inehenh keth-ilemel iletjenh, tjerrtj arppenh mapel angketj renh awetjenheng. ¹⁸ Awerrerrang mantjel! Arrantherr itja Altjerr-henh angketj war awerl-anetjeh arrkenel, arrantherr arratj awemel kaltj-irretjeh. Tjerrtj inarl Altjerr-henh angketjeh irlparethel awem, Altjerr-henh angketjeh angerr anthwerr kaltj-irretjeh ahentj-anem, renh Altjerrel wetham kaltj-anthetjenh. Tjerrtj arppenh inarl ahentj-kweny-irrem Altjerr-henh angketjeh, inarl Altjerr-henh angketj kwek apek anyenem iterrentj inehenhel-ayeng, inenh Altjerrel iterrentj inehenh perrpert-iletjenh.”

Jesu-henh peltj map

(Matthew 12.46-50; Mark 3.31-35)

¹⁹ Jesu-kenh mwek tjeyekw kwerenh map thwen inang kwerr-warn petjek, renh aretjeh. Inang ntwarrr irnetj-alhek, tjerrtj map anthwerrreng. ²⁰ Tjerrtj inarl Jesu-el-ayeng anemeng, inang renh ateng-ilek, “Mwek ngkwengenh tjej ngkwengenh map inang ngkweng karenhem, ngwenh aretjeh.”

²¹ Jesu-el inenh pawenhhek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerremel awem, inang kwenh tjerrtj arlaltj tjengenh map anem, mwek tjengenh tjej tjengenh apek.”

Jesu-el irlkang kwatj-arlk angerr arnpakek

²² Arltang arrpenhel Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Mpa, boat-warn antjerrerrang! Nwern itep arrengakw-warn alhetjeh!” Kel inang boat-eh antjemel alhek. ²³ Inarl boat-el alhetjam-rlwer, Jesu rang ankwa irrenhek, parrk anthwerr. Inang kwenp alhek, irlkang angerr petjek, inenh irlkang angerr el atwentjek. Kwatjemeh boat kwerr-warn-athek thelelhentj-alhek. Inang kel ilwetjeh irrek.

²⁴ Kwertengerl map inang Jesu kwerr-warn alhek, inang renh kemelh-ilek. “Ngkartay! Kwatj angerrrel nwernenh atwem, nwern ingkerrek ilwehet-jeng!”

Jesu kemerrek, rang irlkang renh kwatj alay thwen ilemel atjernpelh-ilek. Irlkang parr war ywerrenhek, kwatj kwek-irremel atjernp-irrenhek.

²⁵ Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh ilek, “Thang kwenh arrantherrenh arntarnt-arem! Arrantherr kwenh yengenh nakemer!” Inang angerr anhwerr ater-irrek. Inang pawenherrek, “Ngwenham artwang nhenh? Irlkang kwatj alay thwen kwer kangkwerrem!”

Jesu-el artwang arrentj map-akert mwerr-ilek
(*Matthew 8.28-34; Mark 5.1-20*)

²⁶ Inang *boat*-el alhek kwatj alay iter ingerr-warn, mer Gerasa kwer-warn, arrengkapw mer Galilee-eng. ²⁷ Jesu *boat*-eng arnkarr iterel anarnpek, artwang arrentj map-akert kwer-warn arnek-irretj-alhek. Artwang rang mer-areny anek. Rang kel ngkweyeng-ntjel anhwerr mantarr-kwenh nthwerl-apetjart. Rartek itja warlel anek, rang mer kwerenh tjerrtj irrernng map-henh awenng mpwepel mpwarekarl.

²⁸⁻²⁹ Mer-areny mapel renh *chain*-el ayernetjart, iltjang atherr kwerenh ingkang thwen. Arrentj-artek artwang nhenh kwer-warn angkep irrpetjart, renh twer-ilemel. Rang *chain* inenh ltwaketjart, kwereng arrentjel renh werrk-warn angetjart.

Jesu-el renh arek, rang arrentj renh iltek, “Kwereng arratay!” Artwang rang Jesu kwereng ularr kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhek. Rang arnterr ar-kemel ilelhek, “Jesu-ay! Altjerr angerr-henh Leray! Wenheh ntwang nhenh-warn petjek? Ntwang yengenh itja atwetjeh!”

³⁰ Jesu-el renh pawenhek, “Wenham arreny ngkwengenh?”

Artwang rang kwer ilelhek, “Yeng arreny map-akert anem!” Arrentj map kwer-warn irrpekarleng wart. ³¹ Arrentj inang Jesu pawenhek, rang inenh itja mer rwang anganentj-warn lanthetjeh.

³² Irttang angath-antey anek pek-pek mapel irrtang iterel atherrk arlk-wetjam. Arrentj inang Jesu renh pawenhek, inenh impetjeh, inang pek-pek map-warn irrpetjeh. Kel Jesu-el inenh mentj impek. ³³ Arrentj map artwang kwereng arratemel pek-pek ineh-warn irrpek. Pek-pek inang ahert-irremel arrtjanemel kwatj-warn anyerl-alhek, inang kwatj kwenel ilhek.

³⁴ Artwang pek-pek arntarnt-arenh-arenh mapel inenh arek, inang mer kwek map-warn arrtjanek, angketj ilerl-apetjeh. ³⁵ Mer-areny map petjewarrek aretjeh. Inang Jesu-warn itwek-irremel artwang nhengemeh arek. Artwang rang iterrentj mwerr-akertemeh anek, mantarreh-arlk irrpekarl. Tjerrtj inang aremel ater-irrek. Inang iterrek, “Nthakenham artwang nhenh mwerr-irrek?” ³⁶ Kwer-penh tjerrtj inarl arentjekarl-penh, inang angketj artwang kwer-akert inenh ilek. ³⁷ Tjerrtj mer-areny ingkerrek Jesu-warn petjewarrek. Inang renh pawenhek, rang ineheng alhetjeh. Inartek kwereng angerr anhwerr ater-irrek. Jesu rang ineh kangkwerremel *boat*-warn antjek.

³⁸ Artwang mwerr-irrekarl rang Jesu renh twer-irremel pawenhek, kwerel-ayeng alhetjeh. Jesu-el artwang renh lthwelth-ilek, ³⁹ “Peltj ngkwengenh map-warn alpay! Ineh ilelhang, Altjerrrel ngwenh mwerr-ilekarl.” Kwer-penh artwang rang *town*-warn alhek, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kwewaleny ilherl-apetjam, Jesu-el renh mwerr-ilekarl-penh.

Jesu-el marl atherr mwerr-ilek
(*Matthew 9.18-26; Mark 5.21-43*)

⁴⁰ Jesu kwatj-angkwerr *boat*-el angkep alpek. Tjerrtj aningk kwer kangkemel arnek-irrek, inang kwer arrwekel karelhetjam. ⁴¹⁻⁴² Artwang nyent petjek, kelkertel-ayel Jesu-eng ularr arrernelhek. Arreny kwerenh Jairus, rang *church*-areny twernk anek. Jairus rang renh pawenhek, “Jesu-ay, petjay warl tjengenh-warn! Ler marl tjeyenh irlkert angerr intem, ilwetjeh irrem.” Ler marl nyentant kwerenh 12 *years old* anek.

Jesu rang alhek Jairus kwerel-ayel. Tjerrtj aningk kwer-atherrel-ayeng alhek, inang renh ngkwal angkert-wek.

⁴³ Tjerrtj mapel-ayeng marl nyent anek, rang 12 *years* irlkert angerr anek. Rang alhetjart ngangkar-warn, inang renh ywarn mwerr-ilek. Rang maney-kweny anek, maney kweren ingkerrek rang ngangkar-akert mapeh anhetjart, renh mwerr-iletjeh kwel.

⁴⁴ Marl rang Jesu-warn ingkerneng petjek. Rang Jesu-henh mantarr arnpek. Rang mwerr-irrerl-alhek.

⁴⁵ Jesu-el tjerrtj map pawenhek, “Ngwenhelam yengenh arnpek?”

Tjerrtj ingkerrek inang ilehek, “Itja”. Peter angkek, “Ngkartay, tjerrtj aningkel kwenh ngwenh pewerl-apem, ntwang mpwepel!”

⁴⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Nyentel kwenh yengenh arnpek. Yeng-artek awelherl-alhek, twer tjengenh arraterl-alhek.”

⁴⁷ Marl rang alhengk-arek, rang ywarn Jesu-eng alengk-welhek. Rang Jesu kwer-warn arrewemel petjek, rang kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhetj-alhek. Rang angetherr ilehek, “Yeng kwenh! Thang kwenh mantarr ngkwengenh arnpek, yeng irlkert angerr anekarleng wart ngkweyeng-ntjel. Yeng kel mwerremeh awelhem.” ⁴⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Marlay, ntwang yengenh nakek, yeng twer angerr anem. Lakenheng Altjerrel ngwenh mwerr-ilekarl. Kel arrkenel alpay!”

⁴⁹ Kwereng artwang urrpey petjek angketj anetj-akert twernk Jairus-kenh mereng. Rang Jairus renh ilek, “Ler ngkwengenh kel ilwek. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh renh mentj impay, rarrp alhetjeh.”

⁵⁰ Jesu rang angketj nhenhek itja kangwerrek. Rang Jairus renh ilek, “Ntwang itja ater-irretjeh. Kel yengenh nakang, kwereng marl ler ngkwengenh mwerr-irretjeh.”

⁵¹ Kwer-penh Jesu rang Jairus-kenh warlek irretj-alhek. Rang tjerrtj arrpenh map arnpakemel ilek, “Arrantherr arrwekel karelang. Thang ngwerl-alhemarleng Peter, John, James, marl kwerenh angey mwek inenhant.” Kel Jesu ineh-akert Jairus-henh warl-warn irrpek. ⁵² Tjerrtj ingkerrek marl kwer akay arnetjam. Rang inenh ilek, “Arrantherr itja arnetjeh. Kwer nhenh itja ilwek. Rang ankwang angerr war intem.”

⁵³ Inang renh awemel atherrek. Inang kaltj anek, marl rang ilwekarl.

⁵⁴ Jesu-el kwer marl irrernng iltjang antwerrkemel renh ilek, “Kwer marlay, kemerray!” ⁵⁵ Kwerrern kweren petj-alpek, rang kel kemerrkemeh.

Jesu-el inenh ilek, marl kwer mern anhetjeh, rang arlkwetjeh. ⁵⁶ Angey mwek kweren thwen kel anwerkemel kangkek. Jesu-el renh-atherrenh arnpakemel ilek, ratherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh nhenh-penh iletjeh.

9

Jesu-el kwertengerl kweren map lantheek

¹ Kwer-penh Jesu-el kwertengerl kweren map arrawel-ilek. Rang inenh twer-ilek, arrentj map tjerrtjeng anpwetjeh, tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-iletjeh thwen. ² Kwer-penh rang inenh lantheek, tjerrtj map ilerl-apatjeh, Altjerr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Inang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-iletjeh. ³ Rang inenh ilek, “Arrantherr itja tjekek wenh apek angerl-apatjeh. Itja anem itja yakweth itja mern itja maney itja mantarr angerl-apatjeh. ⁴ Arrantherr apek mer arrpenneh irretj-alhemeng, merek-artweyel apek arrantherren ntangkem, inehel-ayeng kwet irretjeh, kel mwerr warl nyent kwerenhel inetjeh, arrantherr mer-areny inenh kaltj-anthamarleng. Itja warl arrpenh-warn ahentj-irremel apek alhetjeh. Kwereng arrantherr

town arrpenh-warnemeh anper irretjeh. ⁵ Arrantherr *town* arrpenh-warn alhemeng, tjerrtj inang apek arrehantherr ahentj-kwenyeng, kel *town* kwereeng anper-alherrerrang. Ahelh ulmernt ingkang arrehantherr-henheng lernelherrang, kelemeh alherrerrang. Lakenh arrantherr mernelhem, inang iterl-aretjeh, Altjerr ahang-irrem ineh." Lakenh Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh rang ilek. ⁶ Kwertengerl inang kel alhekemeh. Inang *town* arrpenh map-warn alhek, angketj mwerr tjerrtj ineh ilerl-apatjeh, tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-ilerl-apatjeh-annernt.

King Herod-el Jesu renh iterl-aretj-kweny anek
(*Matthew 14.1-12; Luke 9.7-9*)

⁷ King Herod rang angketj Jesu-akert awek. Rang ywarn iterrek. Arrpenh mapel renh ilek, Altjerrrel kwel John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh renh irrerngeng kemelh-ilekarl.

⁸ Tjerrtj arrpenh map angkerrek, "Angketj angenh-angenh nheng Elijah-arteh rang kwel alkereng angkep petj-alpek nwerneh-warn!" Tjerrtj arrpenh mapemeh angkerrek, "Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny-arteh kwel irrerngeng kemerremel angkep petj-alpek."

⁹ Lakenheng King Herod-elemeh ywarn iterl-aremel inenh pawenhkek, "Thang nheng atwenh-atwenh map twernek, inang John renh ntjwang rlweth-atwemel irrernng atwek. Ngwenham artwang nhenh rang lakenh mpwarerl-apep? Thang renh aretjeh-amparr!"

Jesu-el artwang 5,000 wantek

¹⁰ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu-henh kwertengerl map angkep petj-alpek kwern-warn. Inang kel mer mapel Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apatjamarl-penh. Inang ilelhetj-alpek Jesu kwer, inarl twerel mpwarerl-apatjamarl-penh. Inang arrentj map anpwek tjerrtj irlkert mapeng, arrpenh map inenh mwerr-ilek. Kwer-penh Jesu kwertengerl ineh-akert alhek mer Bethsaida-warn, inarrp anetjeh. ¹¹ Tjerrtj mapel awek, Jesu Bethsaida-warn alhekarl, inang kwer ingkern-angkwerr alhek. Jesu-el tjerrtj inenh arnarek, rang ineh-warn arnekarnar alhek. Rang inenh kaltj-anthetjam, Altjerr kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Rang irlkert map mwerr-ilerl-apatjam.

¹² Kel angwerr-angwerr irrek. Kwertengerl map Jesu-warn petjemel renh ilek, "Nwern kwenh mern-kweny anem rrrkwale! Ntwang tjerrtj nhenh map kel lantay, *town* kwek map-warn alhetjeh, mern inetjeh, merel inetjeh thwen."

¹³ Jesu-el kwertengerl inenh ilek, "Kel arrantherr ineh mern anther-rerrang."

Inang renh ilek, "Nwerneh kwenh mern 5 intem, irrpennng atherram thwen. Ntwang ahentj key, nwern mern-arlk *shop*-eng inerl-apatjeh, nhenh map wantetjeh-annernt?" ¹⁴ Artwang 5,000-artek anek.

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwereh map ilek, "Arrantherr tjerrtj inenh iler-rerrang, inang arrernelhetjeh. Inenh ngakemel arrernetjeh, arrpenh map 50, arrpenh map 50, lakenh mpwarewarrang." ¹⁵ Kwertengerl inang kel tjerrtj map ilek arrernelhetjeh. Tjerrtj inang kel arrernelhekemeh. ¹⁶ Jesu-el mern 5 inenh irrpennng atherr thwen inek, alker-warn-athek kern-arntep arnaremel, rang Altjerr kwer kangkemel angkek. Kwer-penh rang mern irrpennng thwen inenh ltwakek. Rang ngkweltj map kwertengerl mapeh antheh, kwertengerl mapel tjerrtj mapeh irrarnpelh-iletjeh. ¹⁷ Kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh arlkwekarl-penh inang anhwerlkemeh anek. Ingkernemeh inang mern ampeny-ampeny inenh kwetjemel 12 yakweth-warn arrernek. Mern angerrmeh intek.

*Peter-el ilek, Jesu rang Christ anemeng
(Matthew 16.13-23; Mark 8.27-33)*

¹⁸ Arrpenh-ingar Jesu rang nyent-areny anetjam, rang Angey kwerenh-warn angkek. Kwer-penh kwertengerl kwerenh map inang kwer-warn angkep arraw-irrek. Rang inenh pawnehkek, “Ngwenham yeng? Nthakenham tjerrtj map tjeng-penh angkerrem?”

¹⁹ Kwertengerl inang renh ilek, “Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel ilem, ntwang kwel John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh rang irrerngeng angkep kemerrentj-alpek. Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel ilem, angketj angenh-angenh nheng Elijah kwel ntwang angkep petj-alpek alkereng. Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel ilem, Altjerrel angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny arrpenh irrerngeng iteth-ilekarl kwel.”

²⁰ Jesu-el inenh pawnehkek, “Arrantherr-artehe? Arrantherr tjeng-penh nthakenharl iterl-arem? Ngwenham yeng?”

Peter-el renh ilek, “Ntwang kwenh anem Altjerr-henh Christ anhwerr rang, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl, nwerneh-warn lanthetjenharl.”

²¹ Jesu-el inenh arnpakek, inang tjerrtj arrpenh map itja iletjeh, rang Christ anemeng. ²² Kwer-penh Jesu rang ilelhek, “Tjerrtj-henh Ler kwer anem, irlkert angerr inetjeh, nakepakel-irretjeh. Angerrepap map, ngkart priest angerr map thwen, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang kwer ahentj-kwenh-irretjenh. Renh inang artwang merrentj-artek anpwetjenh, inang renh irrerng atwetjenh. Rang kweny atherr-penh irrerng intentj-penh rang angkep iteth kemerretjenh.”

²³ Jesu-el tjerrtj ingkerrek ilek, “Tjerrtj apek ahentj-anem tjengel-ayel ingkern-angkwer petjetjeh, nthakenhameh rang mernelhetjenh? Rang iterrentj anetj kwerenheh itja weth kangkwerretjeh. Inang yengenh atwetjenh arrampewemel. Lakenh tjerrtj rang anetjeh yeng-artehe. Rang kweteth mpatj tjengenh ingkentetjeh. ²⁴ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl athek-irrem iteth kwet anetjeh, rang kel ilwetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl yengenh awem, angketj tjengeneh kangkwerrem, iterrentj kwerenheh angwerremel, rant kwenh iteth anetjenh. ²⁵ Tjerrtjel ahelh nhenhel maney angerr-akertel mantarr-ark arwenh arlwelem, Altjerr renh iterl-aretj-kwenhel, rang kwenh ilwetjenh. Rang kwerrern kwerenh parlp-iletjenh, rang itja iteth kwet anetjenh. ²⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl nyerr-irrem, tjerrtj arpenh mapek angketj tjengenh ilerl-apekj-kwenh, tjerrtj nhenh inang kelant nthakenh irretjenh? Kelant Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpemeng, rang tjerrtj ineheng ntjwem-irretjenh. Wenh-artehe rang petj-alpetjenh? Rang angel alker-areny kwerenh map-akert parjtj arrpenh anhwerr-akert petj-alpetjenh. ²⁷ Arratj anhwerr, tjerrtj arrpenh map inang lyet nhenhel irnem, inang itja ilwetjenh. Inarl iteth anem, inang keth aretjenh, Altjerr rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng.”

*Altjerrel kwertengerl rrpwetjeh mernek, Jesu rang
parjtj arrpenh anhwerr-akert anemeng
(Matthew 17.1-13; Mark 9.2-13)*

²⁸ Arltang 8-penh Jesu-el Peter John James thwen ngwek. Rang ineh-akert irrtang kern-warn antjenhek, inang Altjerr-warn angketjeh-angernt.

²⁹ Jesu Altjerr-warn angketjamarleng, inngerr kwerenh angart-welhek, mantarr kwerenh mperlker anhwerr irrek. ³⁰⁻³¹ Artwang atherr Moses Elijah ratherr ngwerrm-irretj-alhek, Jesu-el-ayel angkerl-anerretjam. *Ratherr

* 9.30-31 Ratherr ngkwey anhwerr angketj angenh-angenh anetjart.

parrtjek. Inang pwert kwet angkerretjam, “Lyet-antey ntwang Jerusalem-el nakepakek-irretjenh, alker-warn ntwang alpetjeh-anngernt.” ³² Peter map-artek kel ankwa irretjam, kwereng inang karr-irremel Jesu renh arek, parrtj anthwerr-akert innerleh, artwang atherr nhengel-ayel. ³³ Moses Elijah ratherr Jesu-el-arleng angkerrekarl-penh, ratherr lyet-atheh ywerrerr-apejtjam. Peter-el Jesu renh ilek alhengk-aretj-kwenhel, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nwern kangkem, nhenhel anerl-anetjeh! Nwern mer lywang rrpwetjartetjeh, ngkweng nyent, Moses-eh nyent, Elijah-eh nyent.”

³⁴ Peter rang angketjamarleng, ankertelemeh inenh arltwetj-alhek. Kwertengerl inang angerr anthwerr ater-irrek. ³⁵ Altjerremeh ankert kweneng angkek, “Nhenh Ler tjengenh. Rang tjeperr tjejenh anem! Arrantherr kwer kangkwerretjeh!” ³⁶ Kwer-penh kwertengerl mapel Jesu nyentemeh innerleh arek. Inang itja tjerrtj arpenh map ilek, nheng inarl arekarl-penh.

Jesu-el kwerrern anetj kwer rrweyeng anpwek

(Matthew 17.14-20; Mark 9.14-29)

³⁷ Kel arltang arpenhel, Jesu kwertengerl rrpwetj nheng thwen irtangang anarnpetj-alhek. Tjerrtj aningk Jesu kwer-warn arnek-irrek.

³⁸ Artwang nyentel renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Kwer rrwey tjengenh mwerr-ilang! Rang kwenh kwer nyentant tjengenh anem!

³⁹ Kwerrern anetj kwer-warn irrpentj-alhem, kwer rang ater arlkerl-alhem, rang arrewem, arraket kwerenhemeh rllkwerrp-rlkwerrp irrem. Kwerrern anetjel renh parrk-parrk anthem. ⁴⁰ Thang kwertengerl ngkwengenh map pawenhek, inang kwerrern anetj renh kwer tjengenheng anpwetjeh. Inang kwerrern anetj renh ywan kwet anpwek.”

⁴¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr-artek nakentj-kwenh itja, kweteth pal iterrem! Yeng-artek arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet anthwerr anek, arrantherrenh kaltj-anthetj-alhek. Arrantherr-artek yengenh parrk-parrk-ilem! Artwangay, kwer ngkwengenh renh tjeng-warn angetjang!”

⁴² Kwer renh inang angetjewarremarleng, kwerrern anetjel kwer rrwey renh ahelh-warn ilatwek. Kwer rrwey rang ahelhel arrewek. Jesu-el kwerrern anetj renh arnpakemel ilek, rrwey renh mwerr-ilek. Kwer-penh rang renh angey kwerenh-warn anginek, mwerremeh. ⁴³ Tjerrtj inang anwerlkek, Altjerr rang twer anemeng wart.

Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, ⁴⁴ “Mantjel awerrerrang, angketj tharl arrantherrenh iletjenharl. Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh artwang nyentel anthetjenharl artwang anetj mapeh.” ⁴⁵ Kwertengerl mapel Jesu-henh angketj alhengk-aretj-kweny anek, Altjerrel angketj nhenh ineheng alengk-wekarleng. Inang ater-irrek, renh angketj kwer-penh pawenhetjeh.

Ngwenh twernk mwerr anetjenh?

(Matthew 18.1-5; Mark 9.33-37)

⁴⁶ Kwertengerl inang lakenh pawenherrek, “Ngwenham twernk nwerneheng nyent anemer?”

⁴⁷ Jesu rang kel iterrentj inehenhek kaltj anek. Rang kwer kwek ngwek, kwer rang kwerel-ayeng pwert irnek. ⁴⁸ Kwer-penh rang inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl kwer kwek nhenneh kangkentj mernelhem, yeng iterl-aremel, rang tjeng thwen kangkentj mernelhem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl tjeng kangkentj mernelhem, inang Altjerrek kangkentj mernelhem. Altjerrel yengenh lanthekarl. Tjerrtj nyent apek arrehantherreng tjwenelhetj-kweny anem, rang kwenh angerr anthwerr anetjenh.”

Artwang arpenhel kwerrern anetj map anpwek

(Mark 9.38-41)

⁴⁹ John-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nwern artwang nyent arek, kwerrern anetj map tjerrtjeng anpwerleh, arreny ngkwengh ilemel. Rang itja nwernehel-ayeng anem, lakenheng nwern renh arnpakek.”

⁵⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang renh itja arnpaketjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl itja arrehantherr ahang-irrem, inang kwenh peltj arrehantherr-henh anem.”

Samaria-areny map Jesu kwer ahentj-kweny mernelhek

⁵¹ Jesu kwer arltang angathemeh anek, alker-warn alpetjeh-anngernt. Jesu rang iterrentj nyent-akert anek, Jerusalem-warn alhetjeh. ⁵² Rang tjerrtj rrpwetj lantheek arrwekel, town kwek nyent-warn Samaria-warn, inang mer renh aretjeh, inang intetjeh-anngernt. ⁵³ Jesu rang anper Jerusalem-warn alhemeng, mer-areny map inang Jesu kwer ahentj-kweny anek. ⁵⁴ Kwertengerl akenheng-atherrel James John-el thwen inenh areml Jesu renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay! Ntwang ahentj-anem key, nwern Altjerr pawenhetjeh, rang rwang alkereng lanthetjeh, tjerrtj nhenh map ampetjeh?” ⁵⁵ Jesu-el alngarehemel renh-atherrenh iltek, mentj impetjeh. ⁵⁶ Inang anper alhek intetj-kweny, tjerrtj anetj mapeng wart. Inang mer arrenh-warn alhek.

Jesu-henh tjejr rnpwer anem

⁵⁷ Inang tjejel alherl-apatjam, artwang nyentel Jesu renh ilek, “Mer kwer-warn ntwang alhetjenh, yeng kel ngkwengel-ayeng anharrel alhetjenh!”

⁵⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Thang angketj kwek war ilem ngkweng. Angwely arnwer-henh alhweng anem. Thep-henh antjwang kwek artelhem. Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang warl-kwenyarl anem, ankwang intetjeh apek. Ntwang arratj anhwerr tjengel-ayeng petjetjenh key?”

⁵⁹ Jesu-el artwang arrenh ngwek, “Tjengel-ayeng anharrel petjang!”

Artwang rang tjernemel angkek, “Arrwek-amparr thang angey tjejenh-amparr parlp-iletjeh. Yeng alpetjeh-amparr, thang renh arntarnt-arerl-anetjeh. Kwer-penhant yeng ngkwengel-ayeng alhetjenheng.”

⁶⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjerrtj nakentj-kweny map impay, inarrp arntarnt-arerretjeh, irrernng inehen awennng-warn arrernetjeh apek. Ntwang petjang, ngkweng tjeperr anem, tjerrtj arrenh map iletjeh, Altjerr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng.”

⁶¹ Kwer-penh artwang arrenhel Jesu renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Yeng ahentj ngkwengel-ayeng alhetjeh! Arrwek-amparr, thang peltj tjengenh map-amparr twap-antherl-alpetjeh.”

⁶² Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl tjengeng anharrel-ayeng petjetjeh ahentj-anem, inang itja yeng kelekant impetjeh. Inang yengant war arrwekel arrernetjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang alngarehem, rang itja rrwapenh-apenh arratj anem Altjerreh.”

10

Jesu-el nakenh-nakenh map lantheek, tjerrtj map mer mapel kaltj-antherl-apatjeh

¹ Ngkart Jesu-el angketj irlpwengerr-ngerr ilekarl-penh rang nakenh-nakenh 72 urrareml ngwek. Rang inenh lantheek, town map-warn mer map-warn thwen alhetjeh. Rang inenh atherrek-atherr kwet lantheek, kwereng arrwekel alhetjeh. ² Rang inenh ilek, “Awerrerray, tjerrtj map

anthwerr kwenh Altjerr-henh angketj awetjeh karenhem. Ngwenhel inenh iletj-alhetjenh? Inang mern katjerr ampeng map-arte anem, kenh arrpenhel mern katjerr aketjeh-anngernt-arte anem, mpank. Ngwenhelam tjerrtj inenh ngwetjeh apek Altjerr-warn? Altjerr rang ahentjanem, inang angketj kwerenh awemel kaltj-irretjeh. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang rrpwetj war anem. Lakenheng arrantherr Ngkart renh pawenhetjeh, rang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arrpenh map-arlk lanthetjeh, inang tjerrtj map Altjerr-warn twepelh-iletjeh. ³ Kelemeh arrantherr alherrerrang. Thang arrantherrenh yep-yep map-arte lanthem, angwely arnwer mapeng rlkwerr-warn lanthem. ⁴ Arrantherr itja maney apek yakweth apek pwet apek angetjeh arrehantherrel-ayel. Arrantherr tjeyel alherl-apemeng, tjerrtj ngwenh apek arrantherr mpwepel aretj-alhemeng, angketj-kweny anper alherrerrang.

⁵ "Arrantherr apek warl-warn irrpetj-alhemeng, arrantherr warlek-artweyek lakenh angketjeh, 'Altjerr rang ngkweng kangkentj mernelhem.' ⁶ Tjerrtj inang apek kangkemeng, Altjerr rang ineh kangkentj mernelhetjenh. Itjeng apek, itja kwetarl. ⁷ Warl nyentel-amparr anerrerrang. Mern ker apek inang arrantherrenh wantemel anthehtjenharl, arrantherr kwenpel arlkwerrerrang. Inang lakenh arrantherrenh kwart-wetjenh, tjekkerr-arte anthemeng, arrantherr tjeng rrwapemarleng wart. Arrantherr itja warl arrpenh map-warn alhetjeh, warl nyentel-ayeng kwet anerrerrang, town arrpenh-warnemeh alhetjeh-anngernt.

⁸ "Arrantherr apek town arrpenh-warn alhemeng, tjerrtj inang apek arrehantherr kangkemel arnek-irremeng, kel kwenpel arlkwerrerray, mern inarl arrehantherr wantemel anthehtjenh. ⁹ Tjerrtj irlkert mer kwerel inenh mwerr-ilerrerrang. Inenh ingkerrek ilerrerrang, arltang angathemeh irremengarl, lwerenheng Altjerr rang ingkerrekeh mernelhetjenh, rang Ngkart angerr anemeng. ¹⁰ Arrantherr apek town arrpenh-warn alhemeng, tjerrtj inang tjweker-irremeng apek arrehantherr, arrantherr tjerrtj inenh angetherr iletjehant, ¹¹ 'Ilern arrantherrenh ateng-ilem, ilern mer arrehantherr-henh ulmernt ingkangeng lernem. Nhenh iterlarang: arltang angathemeh, Altjerr rang mernelhetjenh, rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng wart.' Lakenh arrantherr tjerrtj inenh iletjeh. ¹² Arrantherr iterl-aremam angketj town Sodom-akert? Ngkwey Altjerrel rwang alkereng lanthek, Sodom renh atwetjeh, tjerrtj inang anetj anthwerr anekarlang wart. Arratj anthwerr, arltang ingkernel rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh Sodom-areny mapeh, Altjerrelarl tjerrtj ingkerrek ahelh apanpel *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjenharl. Rang tjerrtj inarl angketj arrehantherr-henh awekarl kangkwerretj-kweny-arlk map lanthetjenh rwang anganetj kwer-warn. Yanh-areny mapeh rwekenth-kenth angerr-lkwer anthwerr anetjenh!"

Jesu-el iltek tjerrtj awetj-kwenh map

¹³ Jesu tjerrtj mapeng ularr angkek, "Rwekenth-kenth angerr anthwerrarl anetjenh tjerrtj Chorazin-areny mapek-arlk tjerrtj Bethsaida-areny mapekarlk! Tjerrtj Chorazin-areny mapay, Bethsaida-areny map thwenay awerrerray! Arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anthwerr anetjenh! Thang arrehantherreng angetherr twer angerrel mpwarerl-apek. Arrantherr itja tjeng-warn twerpemal petj-alepk! Arrantherr yengenh ntjwemel arek. Thang apek arwewek twer angerrel tjerrtj Tyre-areny mapeng angetherr mpwarek, tjerrtj Sidon-areny mapeng angetherr thwen, tjerrtj mer yanh

atherr-areny maparl kel-antey Altjerr-warn twep-irremer. * Inang kel ltarrp-henh mantarr-warn irrpemer nyerr-irremel, arlmenyel kapert-arkl pernelhemel thwen. Inang anetj inehenheng impemer. Arrantherr itja lakenh mernelhek. ¹⁴ Arrantherr nhenh awerrerrang! Arltang ingker-nel, Altjerrelarl tjerrtj ingkerrek ahelh apanel *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjenharl, rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh Tyre-areny mapeh Sidon-areny mapeh thwen. Altjerr rang inenh mer rwang anganentj-warn anpwemel lanthetjenh. Arrantherr-arteh? Arrantherr itja Altjerr-henh aheng alwerretjenh! Arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr-lkwer anthwerr anetjenh!

¹⁵ Tjerrtj Capernaum-areny mapay! Arrantherr iterl-arem, Altjerrel kwel arrantherrenh alker-warn tjwenetjenharl. Itjeng alherrerrang! Arrantherrenh Altjerrel mer rwang anganentj-warn lanthetjenh.”

¹⁶ Jesu-el tjerrtj mapeng ularr ilek, “Tjerrtj inarl arrehantherr kangkwerrem, inang tjengemeh kangkwerretjeh. Tjerrtj inarl arrehantherreng ntjwem-irrem, inang tjengeng ntjwem-irrem. Tjerrtj inarl tjengeng ntjwem-irrem, inartek Altjerreng-atwetj ntjwem-irrem. Altjerrel kwenh yengenh lanthekarl.” Lakenh Jesu-el ilek artwang map, inang mer map-warn alherl-apatjeh-anggernt.

Nakenh-nakenh map angkep petj-alpek

¹⁷ Kel atay arppenel nakenh-nakenh nheng map arrken anthwerr petj-alpek Jesu-warn. Inang ilelhek, “Ngkartay, arratj kwenh! Nwern kwerrern anetj inenh arreny ngkwengenhel anpwerl-apatjam, kwerrern inang nwerneh kangkwerremel alhek!”

¹⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang arrentj angerr renh arek, alkerengarl anyek alharrkentj-arteh. ¹⁹ Thang arrantherrenh twer-ilek, arppenel itja arrantherrenh atwetjeh. Arrantherr amwang mapel-ayel anem-akert mapel-ayel thwen lthwemel kwep alhetjeh, inang arrantherrenh itja nhwetjenh. Arrentjel arrantherrenh itja atwetjenh. Rang-atwetj arrehantherretj ater-irremel alpetjenh. ²⁰ Arrantherr arrken anem, arranther kwerrern anetj map inenh arnpakemel ntjwem-ilekarl. Arranther nhenheh-atwetj arken anetjeh! Altjerrel arrantherrenh iterl-arem, rang arreny arrehantherr-henh pip kwerenh-warn arrernekarl.”

Jesu-el Angey kwerenh kangkemel nakek

²¹ Jesu lakenh angkekarl-penh, Kwerrern Alngaltarel renh arrken anthwerr mpwarek. Jesu Angey kwerenheh angkek, “Angeyay, ntwang Ngkart angerr anem alkerel ahelhel thwen. Thang ngwenh nakem, ntwang angketj tjerrtj akwen mapeh keth-ilemel ilek. Itja tjerrtj kaltj mapeh. Ntwang angketj alengk-wek inehetj. Lakenh ntwang ahentj-anek.” Lakenh Jesu angkek Angey kwerenhek.

²² Jesu-el artwang nheng map inenh ilek, “Angeyel yengenh arratj ngkernek, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anetjeh. Rang tjeng ingkerrek ilek. Tjerrtj nyent itja Lerek kaltj, Angey rant war. Tjerrtj nyent itja Angeyek kaltj, Ler rant war. Ler rang Angey renh tjerrtj ineh mernem, ineharl Ler rang ahentj-anem renh mernetjeh.”

²³ Kwer-penh Jesu ngakelhek kwertengerl 12 kwerenh map-akert, inarpemeh anerl-anemel angketjam. Rang kwertengerl inenh ilek, “Lyet arrantherrarl anngel arek, wenh mwerr anthwerr anek. Lakenh Altjerr kel kangkentj arrehantherr mernelhek, rang arrantherrenh twer-ilekarl.

²⁴ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrwekeleny map *king* ngkweyeny

* **10.13** Mer Tyre-el Sidon thwenel tjerrtj itja Jew anak. Inang kweteth anetj mernelhetjart. Kel tjerrtj Jew mapel ilek, tjerrtj yanh map anetjarl.

map thwen, inang ahentj-anek nhenh aretjeh, arrantherrarl lyet arem-arte. Inang itja arek. Inang ahentj-anek, angketj tjengenh awetjeh, angketj nheng arrantherrarl lyet awem, inang itja awek.”

Angketj artwang Samaria-areny-akert
(*Matthew 22.34-40; Mark 12.28-31*)

²⁵ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nyent kemerremel irnek. Rang arrk-ernemel Jesu renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nthakenham yeng mernelhetjeh, thang iteth ngampekarl inetjehng?”

²⁶ Jesu-el renh angkep pawenhek, “Wenham angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayang intem? Nthakenh ntwang iterrem, ntwang pip ingkerrek *read-em-lekarl-penh?*”

²⁷ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rang angkek, “Ntwang Altjerreh angerr anhwerr nyerrketjeh, iterleng-iterl ngkwengenhel awelhentj ngkwengenhel kwerrern ngkwengenhel thwen. Ntwang iterrentj nyent-akert anetjeh. Ntwang kwer kwet iterrerl-anetjeh. Ntwang renhant naketjeh. Ntwang kwerant kangkwerretjeh. Ntwarl ngkwewaleny arntarnt-arenhem-arte, lakenh-arte ntwang tjerrtj arpenh map kangkemel arntarnt-aretjeh.”

²⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang kel yengenh arratj ilek. Angketj nhenh mapek kangkwerrang, kwer-penh ntwang iteth ngampekarl renh inetjehng.”

²⁹ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rang iterl-arek, rang kwel angketj nhenh kangkwerremeng. Lakenheng rang Jesu renh weth pawenhek, “Ngwenham thang arntarnt-aretjeh?”

³⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Thang angketj ngkweng iletjeh. Artwang nyent Jerusalem-eng Jericho *town-warn* alherl-apatjam. Rang tjejel alherl-apatjam, arwengkalth mapel renh antwerrkek, mantarr kwerenh-arlk kaprlwemel, maney-arlk kwerenh rwengkel inek. Inang renh atwerrerrek, kel ilwetjehant imperl-alhek. ³¹ Kwer-penh ngkart *priest* nyent tje y kwerel petjek. Rang artwang renh arek, tjwen-akert irlkert interl-anerleh. Rang kwerehetj anper alhek. ³² Kwer-penh artwang arpenh petjek. Rang artwang Levi anek, *church* angerr-areny rrwapenh-apenh. Rang renh tje y kwerel anperel arenhek, irlkert interl-anerleh. Rang kwerehetj anper alhek. ³³ Kwer-penh artwang Samaria-areny nyent petjek. † Rang artwang renh arek, irlkert interl-anerleh. Rang kwer lharrp-irrek. ³⁴ Rang artwang kwer-warn alhemel anter *wine* thelek, tjwen anterel pernek, tjwen inenh mantarrel ayerne. Kwer-penh Samaria-areny rang artwang renh tangkey kwerenh-warn tjwenemel renh anginek. Rang renh warl intenhenh-intenhenh-warn angek, rang renh arntarnt-aretjeh. ³⁵ Kel kweny-rtweh rang anper alhetjenharl, rang warleh-artweyek maney anthe. Rang renh ilek, ‘Artwang irlkert nhenh arntarnt-aray! Rang apek kwet irlkert irremarl, kelant yeng petj-alpetjehng, thang ngkweng maney weth anthetj-alpetjenh!’”

³⁶ Jesu-el artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh renh pawenhek, “Nthakenham ntwang iterl-arem artwang nhenh rrpwetj-penh? Artwang ngwenhel apek tjerrtj renh mantj arntarnt-arek? Ngkart *priest*-el apek? Artwang Levi-el apek? Artwang Samaria-arenyel apek?”

³⁷ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rang tjerne, “Artwang rang kwenh, rarl kwer mantj-mantj mernelhekarl! Artwang lwereny rang kwenh renh mantj-mantj-ilek!”

Jesu-el renh ilek, “Lakenh ntwang alhemer, tjerrtj arpenh map arntarnt-aremer, lwereny map-arlk, kangkentj mernelhemel. Peltj ngkwengenh mapekant iterretj-kweny anetjeh.”

† 10.33 Tjerrtj Jew map Samaria-areny map ineh ahentj-kweny-irrek.

*Angketj Martha Mary thwen
angkwerenheng-atherr-akert*

³⁸ Kwer-penh Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert *town* kwek nyent-warn irretj-alhek. Marl nyent kwerel anek, arreny kwerenh Martha. Rang Jesu inenh warl kwerenh-warn ngwek, kwerel-ayeng yatjarr angkerremel anerl-alpetjeh. ³⁹ Martha-henh tjey, arreny kwerenh Mary, ratherr warl kwerel pwert anetjam. Mary-emeh Jesu-eng angath arrernelhek, renh awerl-anetjeh, kaltj-irretjeh angketj kwerenhek. ⁴⁰ Martha rang perrpertilelhek, merneh-arlk angerr rrwkaperl-anek. Martha rang Jesu-warn alhek, rang renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Mary-el yengenh imperl-alhek, nyent rrwkaperjeh. Ntwang Mary renh ilay, ilern pwert merneh rrwkaperjeh!”

⁴¹ Ngkartel renh ilek, “Marthay, Marthay, peltj tjengenhay! Wenheh ntwang ahang-irrem Mary-ek? Ntwartek merneh angerr iterrem, ngkwewaleny perrpert-ilelhem. ⁴² Nhenhant kwenh tjeperr anem, yengant awerl-anetjeh! Mary rang kaltj-irremel yengenh awek. Thang renh itja arnpaketjenh.”

11

*Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map kaltj-anthek,
Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anggernt*

¹ Arrpenh-ingar Jesu Angey kwerenh-warn angketjam. Rang kel angkekarl-penh, kwertengerl nyentel renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay! Nwernenh kaltj-anthay, Altjerr-warn angketjeh! John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenhel kwertengerl kwerenh map kaltj-anthekarl-arte.”

² Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr Altjerr-warn angkemarleng apek, arrantherr lakenh angketjeh:

‘Angeyay, tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj-anthang,
inang arreny ngkwengenh arratjant anewetjeh.
Petjay, tjerrtj ingkerrenyeh mernelhetjeh,
ntwang Ngkart angerr anemeng.

³ Mern nwerneh kweteth antherl-anang.

⁴ Anetj nwern-hetj wang.

Lakenh nwern anetj inehenh wem,
inarl nwernenh anetj-ilekarl-penh.

Arrentj renh arnpakay,
rang nwernenh arrkernehetjeng.”

⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang angketj kwek war ilem. Ntwang kweny mpwepel apek alhem peltj ngkwengenh-warn, merneh apek ankeyel pawenhetjeh. Ntwang lakenh angkem, Peltj tjengenhay! Yeng petjek merneh ankey ngkweng-warn. Mern kwek apek ngkweng intem? Mern rrpwetj tjeng anthang, thang peltj tjengenh wantetjeh! ⁶ Peltj tjengenh ntwarrenge petjek tjeng-warn. Yeng itja mern-kwenh wart, kwer anthetjeh.’

⁷ “Peltj ngkwengenh ngkweng-warn lakenh angketjenh, ‘Peltj tjengenhay, yengenh impay! Yengenh parrk-parrk-iletjal! Arrew tjengenh kel martelhentj wart, kwer tjengenh map tjengel-ayel antjamel ankwangemeh intemeng. Yeng ywarl kemerrrem, ngwenh mern anthetjeh.” ⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Wenhekey? Thang arrantherrenh ilem, nthakenh rang mpwaretjenh. Peltj ngkwengenh lakenh angketjenh, ‘Thang ngkweng mern anthetjeheng.’ Lakenheng rang ngkweng mern anthem, rang nyerr-irrehetjeng arrenge map nhenh-penh awehetjeng, rang itja mern anthekarleng wart. Lakenh-arte arrantherr Altjerr renh pawenhemeng, rang kel arrehantherr anthem kangkentjel.

⁹ “Mantjel awerrerray! Arrantherr Altjerr renh pawenherrerrang. Kwereng rang arrantherrenh anthetjenh. Altjerr kwer palenthwerrerray. Kwereng rang arrehantherr mernelhetjenh. Altjerr-henh arrew rltar-awerrerray! Kwereng rang arrehantherr altjwer-iletjenh, arrantherr irpetjenheng. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Altjerr renh pawenhem, renh Altjerrel awemel anthetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Altjerrek palenthwem, rang renh aretj-alhetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Altjerr-henh arrew rltar-atwem, Altjerrel kwer altjwer-iletjenh, rang irpetjenheng.

¹¹ “Ler ngkwengenhel apek ngwenh ker irpengeh pawenhem, ntwang renh itja amwang anthem. Ntwang kwenh renh ker irpenng anthem! ¹² Rang apek kwartek ngwenh pawenhemeng, ntwang itja renh anem-akert anthem. Itja kwenh! Ntwang kwenh kwart kwer anthem. ¹³ Arrantherr kwenh tjerrtj anetj-akert! Arrantherr kel kaltj, ler arrehantherr-henh rnwanentj mwerr anthetjeh, mern mwerr-arlk apek ker mwerr-arlk apek anthetjeh. Angey alker-areny rang angerr-lkwer anthetjenh, arrantherr renh pawenhemarlung! Arrantherr apek renh pawenhem Kwerrern Alngaltarek, rang kwenh Kwerrern Alngaltar renh arrehantherr-warn lanthem.”

Tjerrtj inang ilek, Jesu kwel kwerrern anetj-akert anemeng
(Matthew 12.22-32; Mark 3.22-27)

¹⁴ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu-el artwang kwerrern anetj-akert aretj-alhek. Kwerrern nhenh rartek artwang renh angketj-kwenh-ilekarl. Jesu rang kwerrern anetj artwang kwereng anpwek. Artwang rang angkek-anem. Tjerrtj mapel nhenh aremel anwerlkek. ¹⁵ Arrpenh mapel rrtjwerremel ilek, “Artwang nhenh kwerrern anetj angerr arreny Beelzebub kwer kangkwerrenh-renh kwel. Beelzebub rang Jesu renh twer-ilekarlung kwel, lakenh Jesu-el kwerrern anetj map tjerrtjeng anpwerl-apem.” ¹⁶ Arrpenh map ahentj-anek, Jesu renh arrkernetjeh. Inang renh pawenhek, Jesu-el ineh twer angerrrel mpwaretjeh, inang kaltj anetjenheng, Altjerrel renh arratj lanthekarl apek.

¹⁷ Jesu kel kaltj anak iterrentj inehneh. Rang angketj ineh ilek, “Iterl-aray! Peltj map kweteth atwerrem apek, inang itja mer nyentel kwet anetjenh, inang ingkerreny irrarnp-irretjenh. Mer inehnehel-ayeng rrpwetjant anetjenh. ¹⁸ Arrantherr ilem, Beelzebub-el yengenh twer-ilekarl kwel, lakenh thang kwerrern anetj map anpwek. Nhenh itja arratj anem! Rang itja tjeng-artwey anem! Rang twernk kwerrern anetj map-kenhantarl anem. Rang itja kwerrern anetj kwerenh map anpwek. ¹⁹ Arrantherr angkem, thang kwel kwerrern anetj map anpwek, Beelzebub-el yengenh twer-ilekarlung. Arrehantherr-henh map-artehe? Ngwenhelam ineh twer-ilem, kwerrern anetj map ineh anpwetjeh-anngernt? ²⁰ Thang kwerrern anetj ineh anpwek, Altjerrel yengenh twer-ilekarlung. Arrantherr yeng arekarl-penh arrentj alharlkwerleh, lakenh arrantherr iterl-aretjenheng Altjerrarl petjek, arrantherrenh ateng-iletjenh.”

²¹ Jesu angkek, “Thang angketj kwek arrehantherr iletjenh. Artwang twerel apek warl kwerenh arntarnt-arem, arrayew kwerenh-akertel. Rnwanentj kwerenh mwerr kwet warl kwerenhel inetjenh. Arrpenhel itja rwengkel inetjenh. ²² Artwang arrpenh apek petjem twer angerr-akert. Rang warlek-artwey renh athenemel atwem. Kwer-penh rang arrayew nheng irrarnpelh-ilemel anthem, rnwanentj kwerenh map thwen.”

Keth-ilentj: Jesu-el angketj kwek nhenh ilek, ineh kaltj-anthetjeh. Kwerrern anetj rang artwang twer-artehe. Jesu rang artwang twer angerr-akert-artehe.

Rang kwerrern anetj map anpwerl-apem Altjerr-henh twer-akertel. Ngkart Jesu lakenh ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh twer anthwerr anem arrehantherr. Thang kwenh kwerrern anetj tjerrtjeng kwetant anpwetjenh."

²³ Jesu angkek, "Arrpenh ngwenh apek tjeng ahentj-kweny anem, rang tjengenh peltj-kweny anem, itja tjeng rrrkwapem. Rang arrpenh map itja tjeng-warn angetjem. Rang inenh tjengehetj ntjwem-ilem."

Kwerrern anetj angkep petj-alpem

²⁴ "Thang angketj nhenh ilem kwerrern anetj-akert. Kwerrern anetj rang tjerrtj nyentel-ayeng-amparr anem, kwereng renh arrpenh anpwem twer angerr-akertel. Kwerrern anetj rang artwang impem-anem, rang werkk-angkwerr nthwerl-apem, mer arrpenhek palenthwerl-apemel. Rang merek ywarn palenthwemeng, kwerrern anetj rang lakenh angkem, 'Yeng angkep alpetjenh, mer yengarl arratekarl kwer-warn.' ²⁵ Kwerrern anetj rang angkep alpem, artwang kwereng rang arratekarl-warn. Rang artwang renh aretj-alhem, kwerrern anetj-kwenyarl, mwerremeh. ²⁶ Kwerrern anetj rang kwerrern anetj-lkwer 7 pel ngwerl-alpem. Inang artwang kwer-warn angkep irrperrem, kwerel-ayeng kwetant anetjeh. Artwang rang kwerrern anetj nyent-amparr anyenek. Lyet rang anem kwerrern anetj aningk-akertemeh, anetj anthwerr. Lakenh kwer rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh."

²⁷ Jesu angketjamarleng, marl nyent arlkemel angkek, "Mwek ngkwen-genh rarl ngwenh mangkelh-ilekarl rang kwenh arrken awelhem, Altjerr kwer kangkentj angerr mernelhekarl!"

²⁸ Jesu tjernemel angkek, "Nhenhant tjeperr, tjerrtj inang Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerremeng, inang arrken angerr awelhem, Altjerr ineh kangkentj angerr mernelhekarleng."

Angketj Jonah-akert

²⁹ Tjerrtj inang arraw-irrek Jesu kwer-warn. Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr tjerrtj lyet anemarl map-artek anetj anthwerr. Arrantherr aretjeh ahentj-anem, thang arrehantherr mernetjeh twer angerr alker-arenyek. Thang arrehantherr itja kwet lakenh mernetjenh. Thang arrantherrenh irlpangkelh-ilemel ilem war, artwang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh nheng Jonah-akert war. Altjerrel ngkwey twer kweren mernekarl Jonah-el-arleng. ³⁰ Arrantherr angketj Jonah-akert iterl-aremam?"

Keth-ilentj: *Irrpenng angerral Jonah renh kwernek, kweny atherr rang intek irrpenng kwenel. Kwereng Altjerrel irrpenng renh twernek, rang Jonah renh antew arrernetjeh keth-warn, kwatj alay iter-warn. Kwer-penh Jonah rang town angerr Nineveh-warn alhek, mer-areny map iletj-alhek, inang anetjeng twep-irretjeh Altjerr-warn-anem.*

"Jonah-el Nineveh-areny map mernek, Altjerrel inenh ateng-ilek, twep-irretjeh kwer-warn. Inang alhengk-aremel twep-irrek Altjerr-warn. Jonah-arte, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang arrantherrenh mernek, arrantherr lyet anemarl mapel alhengk-aretjeh, Altjerr ahentj-anem, arrantherr twep-irretjeh kwer-warn. ³¹⁻³² Tjerrtj Nineveh-areny map arrehantherr arnkely-irremel iltetjenh. Inang kwenh twep-irrekarl, Jonah-el inenh ateng-ilemel ilekarleng wart. Lyet artwang nyent nhenhel anem, rarl arrantherrenh angketj twer-lkwerel ateng-ilemel iletjenh. Altjerr rang petjamarleng tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjeh-anggernt, tjerrtj Sheba-areny map-henh *queen*-el iteth-irremel arrantherrenh arnkely-irremel iltetjenh. Queen Sheba-areny rang ngkwey mer ntwarreg petjekarl, King Solomon renh

awetjeh, rang inangkal anhwerr anckerleh. Lyet artwang nyentel arrantherrenh kaltj-anthem, rarl Solomon-eng inangkal-lkwer anem.”

Angketj rwang alngenth-akert

³³ Jesu-el ilek angketj arrpenh rwang alngenth-akert. “Tjerrtjel rwang alngenth anthelemel rang renh itja arltwem. Rang alngenth *table*-ek-atwetj arrernem, tjerrtj ngwenh apek warl irrpentjemarleng, rang alernentjel aretjehng. ³⁴⁻³⁶ Lakenh-arteh anngangel tjey nwerneh mernem, nwern keth aretjeh. Anngel mwerr aretjeh, mwerr nwerneh parrtjelh-ilem. Anngang anetj apek, nwern ywarn arem, ngwemerntel-ayeng-arteh. Anngang ngkwengenh mwerr anyenang, alernentj ngkwengenh lwernelhehetj, ntwang pweng-irrehetjeng! Ntwang kwet apek anem alernentj Altjerr-henhel, kwer kangkwerremel, ngwemerntel itja ngwenh arltwem. Ntwang itja palekalek anetjenh.”

Jesu-el artwang Pharisee map, artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen iltek

³⁷ Artwang Pharisee nyentel Jesu renh warl kwerenh-warn merneh ngwek. Jesu rang warl-warn irpenhek, kel merneh arrernelhek-anem. ³⁸ Artwang Pharisee-el renh aremel anwerlkek, Jesu rang itja iltjang lhewelhekarl, mern arlkwetjeh-anngerntel. *

³⁹ Ngkart Jesu-el artwang renh ilek, “Arrantherr-artek tjampet *plate*-arlk lhewem. Kenh kwerrern-arlk arrehantherr-henh anetj! ⁴⁰ Ahert mapay! Altjerrel kwenh tjerrtj arrmernek, mpwerrk iterrentj thwen ntjaper. ⁴¹ Arrantherr tjerrtj mern-kwenh mapeh kangkentjel mern anthetjeh-amparr, kwereng Altjerrel arrantherrenh tjampet *plate*-arlk arrehantherr-henh alngetjenh. Lakenh arrantherr kwenh Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhek.

⁴² “Artwang Pharisee mapay, arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrantherr lyapelh-ilem mern atherrk, kwek map akemel, kert arpenh tjenkerr anthem Altjerrek, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Mwerr lakenh. Tjerrtj arrpenh map-arteh? Arrantherr itja ineh arratj mernelhek. Arrantherr itja Altjerreh angerr kangkem. Arrantherr kangkentj mernelhemer Altjerrek arrpenh mapek thwen. Tjenkerr arratj kwet antherl-anetjeh! ⁴³ Artwang Pharisee mapay, arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrantherr *church*-warn alhemeng, arrantherr ahentj-anem arrwekel anhwerr anetjeh, arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh nakemel aretjehng. Arrantherr *shop*-warn apek alhemarleng, arrantherr ahentj-anem, tjerrtj mapel arrantherrenh inangkal map nakemel iletjenheng.

⁴⁴ “Arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh arem, inang iterrem, arrantherr mwerr kwel anem. Arrantherr anetj anhwerr anem. Arrpenh map apek arrehantherreng ingkern-angkwerr alhem, inang anetj-irrem.” Lakenh Jesu-el iltek artwang Pharisee map.

⁴⁵ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nyentel Jesu renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, ntwang Pharisee map iltek, ntwang nwernenhenp iltek!”

⁴⁶ Jesu-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapay, arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrantherr mpwareng-areng arrpenh map-arlk anthem tjerrtj mapeh, inang kangkwerretjenheng.

* **11.38** Mpwareng-areng inehenhel-ayeng inang iltjang lhewelhetjart, mern arlkwetjeh-anngerntel.

Itja Moses-kenh mpwareng-arengant. Inang ywarn mpwareng-areng ingk-errekeh kangkwerrem, map anthwerreng. Arrantherr inenh perrpert-ilem, arrantherr ineh itja tangetjel anem.

⁴⁷ “Arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henh mapel Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map irrernng atwetjart. Arrantherr-antem angketj angenh-angenh ineh pwert ngkernem, ineh irlpangketjehng awennng inehenheh. ⁴⁸ Irlpangkentjehnh pwert inenh ngkernemel, lakenh arrantherr mernem, arrantherr kangkem, arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henhel angketj angenh-angenh irrernng atwetjartarl. ⁴⁹ Altjerr rang arrwekel kwet kaltj anek arrehantherr. Rang angkek, ‘Thang angketj angenh-angenh map, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen tjerrtj Israel-areny map ineh-warn lanthetjeh. Angketj angenh-angenh inehng inang arppenh irrernng atwetjenh, arppenh map inang alwernemel nakepakel-iletjenh.’ ⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Ngkwey anthwerr Cain-el tjeyekw kwerenh Abel irrernng atwek. Arppenh mapel atwek Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map. Altjerr-henh angenh-angenh nheng Zechariah inang irrernng atwek *church* angerr kwenel. Arratj anthwerr, arrengey arrehantherr-henhel angketj angenh-angenh map atwek ngkweyeng-ntjel. Lakenheng arrantherr lyet anemarl map rrwernek, arrantherr kwenh merrentj. Inehng arrngel Altjerrel arrantherrenh ingkerreny atwetjenh.

⁵² “Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapay, arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh! Arrantherr angketj Altjerr-henh arratj kaltj-anthetjeh, arppenh map kaltj-irretjeh, Altjerr kwer kangwerretjenheng. Itja kwet! Inang kaltj-irretj-kwenh-antey, arrehantherr-arte!” Lakenh Jesu-el inenh iltek.

⁵³ Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map artwang Pharisee map thwen inang Jesu kwer arnkely-irrek. Inang Jesu renh angerr anthwerr irrpelth-irremel pawenhek. ⁵⁴ Inang ahentj-aneke, renh mantjel awetjeh, rang apek pal angkehetjeng.

12

Artwang Pharisee mapeng mantj arelhetjeh

¹ Tjerrtj aningk inang Jesu-warn petjewarrek. Inang rrpwerrketjam Jesu-warn itwek-irrerl-apemel. Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map ateng-ilemel ilek, “Arrantherr-artek artwang Pharisee mapeng mantj arelhetjeh. Inartek arrantherrenh palekalek kaltj-anthehetjeng. Inang kaltj-anthem wenh apek, inang itja arratj mernelhem. ² Angketj wenh apek tjerrtj-jelarl lyet alengk-wem, nhenh Altjerrel kelant keth-iletjenh. Arrantherr ywarn alengk-wem anetj arrantherr mpwarekarl, Altjerrel arrantherrenh keth arem. Rang arem, rang kelant anetj keth-iletjenh, mapel alhengk-aretjenheng. ³ Mantjel iterl-aretjeh. Angketj nheng arrantherrarl kwenyel angkekarl, aherrkelarl arppenh mapel awetjenh. Angketj nheng arrantherr kwen angkemarl, arppenh mapel keth anthwerr awetjenh.”

Arrantherr itja tjerrtj mapeng ater-irretjeh, Altjerrengant ater-irretjeh

⁴ “Peltj tjengenh mapay, arrantherr itja tjerrtj ahangerr mapeng ater-irretjeh. Inang kwenh mpwerrkant irrernng atwem. Irrernng-penh inang itja arrantherrenh rwekenth-kenth-iletjenh. ⁵ Arrantherr Altjerrengant ater-irretjeh. Rang kwenh tjerrtj anetj inenh rwang anganantj-warn wetjenh. Arratj kwenh arrantherr-artek Altjerrengant ater-irretjeh. ⁶ Thep kwek map iterl-arerrerrarray. Tjerrtjel apek thep 5 pel payem-ilem, maney ngkweltj atherrel. Arrantherr iterl-arem, thep inang anetjeh-athen. Itja,

Altjerr ineh lharrp-irrem, rang thep nyentek apek angwerretj-kweny anem. ⁷ Arrehantherr Altjerr lharrp-irrem angerr anthwerr. Kapert altang nthakentj apek arrehantherr-henh anem? Altjerrant kel kaltj. Rang arrantherrenh ingkerreny nyentam-nyent iterl-arem. Thep map itja tjeperr anem, kenh Altjerr rang thep map arntarnt-arem. Rang thep maparl arntarnt-arem-arte, rang arrantherrenh mantj anthwerr arntarnt-aretjenh. Lakenheng arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh. Altjerrang ularr arrantherr tjeperr anem. Rang arrantherrenh mantjel arntarnt-aretjenh.

⁸ “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl tjerrtj arpenh mapeng ularr lakenh ilelhem, ‘Thang Jesu nakem, Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh’, thangemeh angel alker-areny map iletjenh, tjerrtj nhenh rang arratj kwenh tjengenh anem. ⁹ Tjerrtj arpenh apek ilelhem, ‘Thang itja Jesu nakem’, thang angel map iletjenh, tjerrtj nhenh itja tjengenh anem. Yeng kwereng ntjwem-irretjenh. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Tjerrtj-henh Ler-penh lhwerrkert angkem, kwer-penh rang apek lakenh ilelhem, ‘Angeyay, anetj tjengenh way!’ Altjerrel kel anetj kwerenh wetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Kwerrern Alngaltar renh arrampewem, Altjerrel anetj kwerenh itja kwetarl wetjenh. Rang anetj-akert kwet anetjenh.

¹¹ “Inang apek arrantherrenh *church*-warn angetjenh, twernk mapeng ularr apek ngkernetjenh, inang arrantherrenh arrkernemel pawenhetjeh-anngernt, arrantherr itja angerr iterretjeh, ‘Nthakenhameh yeng arratj ilelhetjeh?’ ¹² Kwerrern Alngaltarel arrantherrenh iletjenh, nthakenh arrantherr ilelhetjeh.”

Angketj artwang rnwanentj angerr-akert, rarl Altjerr renh itja iterl-arem

¹³ Artwang nyentel Jesu pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthen-anthenhay! Angey ilern-henh-arte, kek tjengenhel rnwanentj ingkerreny anyenem. Renh ilang, rang tjeng rnwanentj kert arpenh anthetjeh.”

¹⁴ Jesu-el renh tjerne, “Mpwel-henharrp-athek yanhan! Thang mpwel-henh itja iletjenh. Mpwelarrp angkerrang.” ¹⁵ Rang tjerrtj map ilek, “Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhethjeh. Arrantherr itja rnwanentj angerreh nyerrketjeh. Tjerrtj itjam iteth kwet anetjenh, rnwanentj kwerenh angerr intem.”

¹⁶ Jesu-el ineh angketj ilek, “Artwang maney angerr-akert nyent anek, rang *farm* angerr anyenek. *Farm* angerrrel rang mern anngang angerr mangkelh-ilek. ¹⁷ Artwang rang kwewaleny iterrek, ‘Tjengenh kwenh mern angerr anthwerr anem. Mern-henh warl tjengenh rrpwetj war anem. Nthenheham thang mern map arrernetjenh?’

¹⁸ “Rang kwet iterremel lakenh angkek, ‘Lakenh thang mpwaretjeh. Thang mern-henh warl kwek map tjengenh taketjenh, warl angerr artetjeh-heng. Thang mern anngang mantarr-ark ingkerrek warl angerretj kwer-warn arrernetjenh.’ ¹⁹ Kwer-penh rarrp kwewaleny nakelhemel ilelhek, ‘Mern-ark angerr anthwerr tjeyenh intem. Kel yeng ltjwerrerrl-anetjeh, arlkwerl-anetjeh, antjwerl-anetjeh, arrken war anerl-anetjeh.’

²⁰ “Altjerrel renh ilek, ‘Artwangay, ntwartek ahert! Lyet-anetj kwenyel ntwang ilwetjenh, ntwang rnwanentj-ark ngkwengenh parlp-iletjenh, ntwarl ankey angerrel ngkwengarrp anyenetjart. Mern-ark warl-ark mantarr-ark ngkwengenh nthakenh irretjenh? Arpenh mapel inenh inetjenh!’”

²¹ Kwer-penh Jesu rang angkek ineh-warn, ‘Lakenh kwenh tjerrtj ankerleh anetjenh, inarl ahelh-arenyekant iterremel, inang rnwanentjeh arlewetjeh itererrl-anem, inarl itja Altjerr renh iterl-arem. Altjerrang ularr inang rnwanentj-kwenh anem.”

Arrantherr itja rnwanentj-penh angerr iterretjeh

²²⁻²³ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Arltang arrpenhemeh arrantherr apek arnterr iterrem lakenh, ‘Nthenhengam nwern mern inetjenh, nwern anhwelrk anetjenheng? Nthenhekam mantarr inem nwern ntjwetj anetjeh?’ Altjerrel kwenh nwernenh arrmernek, mwerr anetjeh. Rang nwerneh angwerretj-kweny, nwernenh mentj impetj-kweny, nwernenh arntarnt-arerl-anetjenh. Lakenheng nwern mernek-arlk mantarrekk-arlk angerr iterrewarretjal anetjeh. ²⁴ Angank map arrantherr aray! Angank inang itja mern anngang ahelh-warn arrernem, mern lyapelh-iletjeh, tjer-tjel arrernem-arte, itja. Inang itja mern inenh akemel arrawelh-ilem, tjer-tjel arrawelh-ilem-arte, itja. Altjerrel inenh kwet wantem. Tjer-tj map arrantherr thepeng tjeperr-lkwer anem. Altjerr rang arem, arrantherr tjeperr anemeng. Thep angank itja tjeperr anem. ²⁵ Arrantherr apek iteth ngkwengneh angerr iterrel-anem, lakenh, ‘Ay! Yeng ahentj-anem iteth kwet anetjeh!’ Arrantherr lakenh iterremel ywarn iteth kwet anetjenh! ²⁶ Arrantherr-arte itja iteth kwet anem ahelh nhenhel. Wenheng arrantherr athek-athek-irrem, arrantherr kwenh mernek-arlk mantarrekk-arlk angerr iterrem? Lakenh angerr anthwerr iterretjal anetjeh!

²⁷ “Anteth inenh kethel lyaperleh arang! Inang itja rrwapem, mantarr apek *needle*-el tanthem, itja. Arratj anthwerr, King Solomon rarl ngkwey anekarl, rang mantarr amparrkey-amparrkey-warn irrpek, anteth nhenh mapeng ularr rang anetj-anetj war anek. ²⁸ Altjerrel anteth inenh arrmernek. Anteth inang kwek war anem, kel antjerrk-irrem. Kwer-penh tjer-tjel inenh rwang-warn wem. Altjerreng ularr arrantherr tjeperr anem, anteth map tjeperr kwek war anem. Rang kel arrehantherr mantarr mwerr anhetjenh, arrantherr irrpjetjeh-anngernt. Arrantherr-arte Altjerr kwek war nakem. Arrantherr-arte Altjerr angerr-lkwer kwet naker! ²⁹ Arrantherr itja angerr iterretjeh, ‘Wenham nwern arlkwetjenh?’, ‘Wenham nwern antjwetjenh?’ Arrantherr itja mernek-arlk angerr iterretjeh. ³⁰ Tjer-tj Altjerreh akwen map mernek-arlk angerr iterrel-anem. Angey arrehantherr-henh kel kaltj, arrantherr mern-kweny kwatj-kweny, mantarr-kweny apek anem. ³¹ Altjerr Ngkart angerr anem ingkerrekeh. Kwer kwet arrantherr nyerrkemel kangkwerrang, angerr rrwapem. Kwer-penh rang mern-arlk mantarr-arlk arrehantherr anhetjenheng.

Rnwanentj alker-arenyarl (Matthew 6.19-21)

³² “Kwer tjengenh mapay! Arrantherr kwenh rrpwetj war anem. Arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh, Angey arrehantherr-henh ahentj-anemeng wart, rang arrantherrrenh mer anganentj kwerenh-warn anginetjenh, arrantherr kwerel-ayeng anetjenheng. ³³ Rnwanentj arrehantherr-henh *sell*-em-ilerrrang, kwer-penh maney renh tjer-tj rnwanentj-kweny maney-kweny mapeh antherrerrang. Yakweth arrpenh Altjerrel arrehantherr mpwarem mer alkerel. Rang rnwanentj alker-areny arrehantherr anhetjenh, yakweth-warn kwernemel. Alkerel kwenh arwengkalth map itja anem, rnwanentj rwengkel inetjeh. Interrk itja kwerel anem, rnwanentj map anetj-iletjeh. ³⁴ Mer ahelh nhenhel apek arrantherr rnwanentj angerr arlwelem, mer nhenh kwer arrantherr kangketjeh. Mer alkerel apek Altjerrel arrehantherr rnwanentj angerr anthem, mer alenh kwer arrantherr kangketjeh. Nthakenh arrantherr iterrem? Mer nthenham mwerran?”

*Mantj arntarnt-arelhetjeh,
Jesu-arl angkep petj-alpetjenheng*

³⁵⁻³⁶ Jesu angkek ineh, “Angketj nhenh awerrerrang. Artwang warlek-artwey rang alhek, arrpenhel arrkar inekarl-warn. Rrkwapenh-apenh kwerenh map irlpareth anek, inang karr kwet karehlek kwer alngenth-akert. Warlek-artwey rang kel arrken angerr-penh petj-alpetjenh. Rang arrew rltar-atwetj-alpemarlang, rrkwapenh-apenh inang kwer arrew kel altjwer-iletjenh. Arrantherr-artek rrkwapenh-apenh irlpareth ineh-arteh anetjeh. Kweteth karr arntarnt-arehletjeh, Altjerrek rrkwapetjeh-anngernt. ³⁷ Rrkwapenh-apenh alenh map kwenh arrken anetjenh, twernk inehenharl petj-alpetjenheng, ineh karr kwet aretj-alhem. Warlek-artwey rang ineh iletjenh, arrnelhetjeh. Kwer-penh rarrp mern mpwaretjenh, ineh mern arlkwetjeh anhetjenheng. ³⁸ Rrkwapenh-apenh alenh map arrken anetjenh, twernk inehenhel ineh karr kwet aretj-alhemeng, rang kweny mpwepel apek petj-alpemeng, ntwely mpankel aherlkentjel apek. ³⁹ Thang angketj warlek-artwey arrpenh-akert ilem. Iterl-aray, warlek-artwey rang apek kaltj anekarleng, ilwengar anhwerr artwang arwengkalth rang petjetjenh ineh-warn, rang kel kwer karehletjeh, renh antwerrketjenheng. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr-artek karr anetjeh! Arrantherr itja kaltjeng wart, ilwengar anhwerr Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpetjenh.” Lakenh Jesu-el ineh ilek.

⁴¹ Peter-el Jesu renh pawnehkek, “Ngkartay, ntwang angketj nhenh nwernehant key ilem? Tjerrtj arrpenh map-arteh?”

⁴² Ngkartel renh tjernek, “Thang angketj arrantherrenh warl arntarnt-areh-areh-akert ilem. Twernk nyentel artwang irlpareth ngkernem, warl arntarnt-areh-areh anetjeh, rrkwapenh-apenh kwerenh map arntarnt-aretjeh, mern inehenh arratj kwet antherl-anetjeh. ⁴³ Twernk rang petj-alpemeng, rang apek arem arntarnt-areh-areh arratj rrkwaperleh, rang kwer kangkem. ⁴⁴ Twernk rang renh ngkernetjenharl, rnwanentj ingkerrek kwerenh arntarnt-aretjeh.

⁴⁵ “Warl arntarnt-areh-areh arrpenh apek itja arratj mernelhem. Rang apek iterrem, ‘Twernk tjengenh kwet anhwerr ywerrek.’ Kwer-penh rang rrkwapenh-apenh map atwem. Rarrp mern angerr arlkwem ngkwarl antjwem thwen. Rang terangk-irrem. ⁴⁶ Arltang arrpenhel rang itja karr karehlemeng, twernk kwerenh kel petj-alpek. Twernkel renh ngkwal irrernng atwetjenh, renh anpwetjenh, tjerrtj anetj mapel-ayel anetjeh, inarl Altjerr renh itja nakem.”

⁴⁷ Jesu-el angketj kwet ilek, “Rrkwapenh-apenh ngwenh apek twernk inehenhel rrkwapetjeh ilek, inang kangkwerretj-kweny, twernk inehenhel ineh angerr atwetjenh. ⁴⁸ Rrkwapenh-apenh arrpenh ngwenh apek kaltj-kweny anem, twernkel ineh mantj iletj-kweny apek, lakenh anetjeh. Rrkwapenh-apenh inang anetj mpwarekarl-penh, twernkel ineh kwek war nakepakel-iletjenh. Altjerrel arrpenh mapek wenh-wenh angerr anthem, rnwanentj apek inangkal apek. Altjerrel ineh ngkernem, wenh-wenh angerr arntarnt-aretjenh kwer. Altjerr ahentj-anem, inang rrkwapentj angerr mpwarem kwer, kelant rang ineh pawnehetjenh.”

Jesu rang petjek, tjerrtj map ngaketjeh

⁴⁹ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map kaltj-anthek, “Yeng petjek ahelh nhenh-warn, tjerrtj map twepelh-iletjeh. Arrpenh mapel awetj-kweny anetjenh, Altjerrel ineh rwang-warn wetjenh, kwetetharl amperl-anem-warn. Yeng ahentj-anem, Altjerrel parrp mpwaretjeh! ⁵⁰ Arrwekel-artek tjeng anem rwekenth-kenth angerr anhwerr irretjeh. Arrpenh mapel yeng atwetjenh. Yeng rrwampey awelhem, rwekenth-kenth kwer karehlemel. ⁵¹ Arrantherr apek iterl-arehetj, yeng kwel ahelh nhenh-warn petjekarl, tjerrtj ingkerrek peltj-iletjeh kwel? Itjam. Tjerrtj map ilterrerl-anetjenh

tjengeng arrngel. ⁵² Tjerrtj 5-arl apek warl nyentel anem. Lyeteng tjerrtj rrpwetj tjerrtj atherr arrpenheh arnkely anetjenh tjengeng arrngel. Tjerrtj atherr tjerrtj rrpwetj arrpenheh arnkely anetjenh. ⁵³ Angey ler rrwey kwerenheh arnkely anetjenh tjengeng arrngel. Ler rang angey kwerenheh arnkely anetjenh. Matj rang marl kwerenheh arnkely anetjenh tjengeng arrngel. Marl rang matj kwerenheh arnkely anetjenh. Anherrenheng-atherr arnkely anetjenh tjengeng arrngel.”

Arltang kwer-penh nwern arratj iterl-aretjeh

⁵⁴ Jesu-el tjerrtj map inenh ilek, “Arrantherr apek ankert aremeng, al-twerleng arratemeng, lakenh arrantherr angkem, ‘Kwatj angkarl angerr petjemaw!’ Kwer-penh kwatjel anhentj-alhem. ⁵⁵ Aretharrel apek antek-errem wernemeng, lakenh arrantherr angkem, ‘Alkeremeh irrentjemaw!’ Kel lakenh irrem. ⁵⁶ Aretharrel wernemeng, arrantherr kel alhengk-arem, nthakenh irretjenharl. Thang kel twer angerrel arrehantherreng angetherr mpwarek. Arrantherr yeng itjarl alhengk-arek. Arrantherr itja kaltj anem, nthakenharl Altjerrel mpwarem, nthakenh Altjerr ahentj-anem.

⁵⁷ “Arrantherr kaltj anetj-kwenh, arratj mernelhetjeh. ⁵⁸ Tjerrtj arrpenhel apek ngwenh *court-warn* angem. Ntwang kwerel-ayel peltj-irretjeh, mpwel *court-warn* alherremeng. Itjeng apek, rang ngwenh *judge-eng* ularr iletjenh. *Judge-el* rrkwentj iletjenh, ngwenh tjayel-warn kwernetjeh. ⁵⁹ Arratj kwenh, ntwang itja tjayeleng arratetjenh, ntwang *fine* ingkerrek ngkwen-genh rrpwaretjeh-atwetj.” Lakenh Jesu-el map kaltj-anthek.

13

Tjerrtj map inang Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, inang ilwehetjeng

¹ Artwang rrpwetj Jesu-warn petjek angketj anetj-akert. Inang renh ilek, “Nwern angketj awak, artwang Galilee-areny map *church* angerretj-warn irrppek, ker tjenkerr atwemel anhetjeh Altjerrek. Inang ker map anhetjam-rlwer, twernk angerr arreny Pilate-kenh atwenh-atwenh map *church-warn* irrppek, inang Galilee-areny inenh irrerng atwerrerrek.” ² Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Nthakenh arrantherr iterrem? Wenheng artwang Galilee-areny nheng map ilwek? Inang rrwernelhek kwey, anetj-ilelhekarl apek? Altjerrel apek inenh rwekenth-kenth-ilek? Galilee-areny arrpenh map inang merel antarl anek. Inang mwerr-lkwer ineheng apek anek? ³ Itja anhwerr! Arrantherr nhenheh-arl kaltj anetjeh. Arrantherr anetjeng Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, arrantherr alenh map-arteh ilwehetjeng! ⁴ Arrantherr angketj arrpenhek key irlpangkemam, tjerrtj 18 nheng inarl mer Siloam-el ilwekarl, warl arlpentj angerr ineh-warn takelhemel anyekarl? Arrantherr key iterrewarrem, inang kwel Jerusalem-areny arrpenh mapeng anetj-lkwer anekarl? Lakenheng key, inang ilwek? Altjerr ineh iterretj-kweny key anek, inenh arntarnt-aretj-kweny anek apek? ⁵ Itja anhwerr! Lakenheng arrantherr nhenheh kaltj anetjeh. Arrantherr Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, arrantherr ilwehetjeng.”

Jesu-el angketj arnang tjwerrk-akert ilek

⁶ Jesu-el angketj nhenh ilek, “Artwang rang arnang tjwerrk ngkernek *grapes farm* kwerenhel-ayeng. Tjwerrk angerr rang mangkek. Kel arrpenh-ingar artwang rang petjek, mern tjwerrk kwetjetjeh. Artwang rang ywarek mern kwer. ⁷ Rang rrwapenheh-apenheh renh ilek, ‘Yeng 3 *years-ek-atwetj* kweteth merneh petjetjart, mern inenh kwel kwetjetjeh. Thang kweteth

ywaretjart. Kel arnang tjwerrk renh rlweth-atwang, mern-kwenyeng wart. Rang pelkel war mangkek.'

⁸ "Rrkwapenh-apenh rang angkek, 'Twernekay! Arnang renh year nyent weth impang. Thang ahelh inyetjehng-amparr, pwelek-kenh kart-amparr arrernetjehng, kwer-penh thang kwatj angerr kwer theletjehng. ⁹ Rang apek mern ngwerrm-ilem, kel mwerr. Itjeng apek, thang renh rlweth-atwetjenh, ntwarl yeng ilekarl-arteh.'" Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

Jesu-el marl artep anetj mwerr-ilek Saturday arltel

¹⁰ Saturday arltang arpenhel Jesu-el tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam church kwenel. ¹¹ Church kwen kwerel marl nyent anek, rarl 18 years-eh-atwetj artep anetj-akert anekarl. Kwerrern anetjel artep kwerenh anetj-ilek. Marl rang ywar arratj irnek, altjwernemel war alhetjart. ¹² Jesu-el marl renh aremel, rang kwer ntangelhek. Rang renh ilek, "Marlay! Artep ngkwengenh-artek kel mwerr-irrek!" ¹³ Jesu-el iltjang kwerenh kwer-arleh arrernemel, marl rang kel arratjenyemeh irnek, mwerr-irrekarl. Rang arratjenyemeh nthwerl-apek. Rang Altjerreh kangkemel nakek.

¹⁴ Jesu-el marl renh Saturday arltel mwerr-ilekarleng, church-ek-artwey rang arnkely-irrekarl. Rang tjerrtj map ilek, "Arltang 6 kel anem nwerneh rrwkwapetjeh. Arrantherr apek ahentj-anem, Jesu-el arrantherrenh mwerr-iletjeh, kel arltang 6 nhenh inehng petjay. Angketj nweren-henhel-ayeng intem, arrantherr itja Saturday arltang angerrrel rrwkwapetjeh. Lyet Saturday arltang tjeperr nweren ltjwerretjeh. Arltang arpenhel arrantherr petjetjeh, Jesu-el arrantherrenh mwerr-iletjeh-anngernt."

¹⁵ Ngkartel artwang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr urrtjalth mapay! Arrehantherrenh-henh pwelek apek anem, tangkey apek. Saturday arltel arrantherr rrwkwapem, renh rope kap-rlwemel kwatj-warn tjarr-angemel. Lakenh kwenh arrantherr rrwkwapem arltang Saturday-el. ¹⁶ Lakenh-arteuh yeng lharrp-irrem marl nhenneh, rang Abraham-kenh peltj anem arrehantherrenh-arteh. Renh arrentj angerrrel 18 years-ek-atwetj arrwengelthel anetj-ilek. Tjeng anem Saturday arltel renh mwerr-iletjeh."

¹⁷ Tjerrtj Jesu-eh ahentj-kweny map inang nyerr-irrek. Tjerrtj arpenh map kangkemel arrken-irrerl-aneke, Jesu rang mwerr anthwerr mpwarekarleng.

Angketj arnang mern tjwerrk-akert, mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-akert thwen (Matthew 13.31,32; Mark 4.30-32)

¹⁸ Kwer-penh Jesu-el tjerrtj inenh pawenhek, "Nthakenham Altjerr-henh nakenh-nakenh map aningkam-aningk-irrem? ¹⁹ Thang arrantherrenh angketj nhenh ilem. Artwang nyentel tjwerrk anngang mer kwerenhel arrernek. Anngang rang mangkemel, arnang tjwerrk lyapek. Thep map petjek, arnang kwerel antjwang mpwarek."

Keth-ilentj: *Tjwerrk anngang Jesu-henh angketj-arteh anem. Tjwerrk anngang kwek anthwerr. Anngang kwekeng arnang angerr mangkem. Lakenh-arteh Jesu-henh angketj mer map-warn antek-irrek. Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh kwerenh-map lakenh-arteh aningk-irrem.*

²⁰ Jesu-el inenh weth pawenhek, "Nthakenham Altjerr-henh nakenh-nakenh map aningkam-aningk-irrem? ²¹ Thang angketj mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-akert ilem. Marlel mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh kwek war inem, mern

arletj angerr-warn nyentelh-iletjeh. Mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh kwek rang mern arletj renh arlwar-ilem."

Keth-ilentj: *Lakenh nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj-amparr anem, ingkern inang map anthwerr-irrem.*

Arrew pwarn rang

²² Kwer-penh Jesu Jerusalem-warn alherl-apatjam, rang tjerrtj map kaltj-antherl-apatjam, town kwek mapel town angerr mapel thwen. ²³ Tjerrtj nyentel renh pawenhek, "Ngkartay, Altjerrel tjerrtj rrpwetj war key angetjenh, kwerel-ayeng iteth kwet anetjenheng?"

Jesu-el inenh ilek, ²⁴ "Mantj iterrerl-anetjeh, mer alkerarl anetjenheng-anngernt. Arrantherr-artek athek-irretjeh arrew pwarn kwer-angkwerr irretjeh-anngernt. Tjerrtj map anthwerr athek-irrem, arrew pwarn kwer-angkwerr irrpjetjeh, inang ywarn irrpem arrew pwarneng wart. ²⁵ Thang angketj arppenh ilem. Kelant warlek-artwey rang arrew renh kel martetjenh. Kwer-penh arrantherr kethel irnemel arrew kwerel rltar-atwemel angketjenh, 'Ngkartay! Nwerneh altjwer-ilang!' Rang arrantherrrenh iletjenh, 'Yeng itja arrehantherr kaltj! Nthenh-areny arrantherr?'

²⁶ "Kwer-penh arrantherr angketjenh, 'Nthakenhay? Nwern kwenh ngkwengel-ayel mern-arlk arlkwek, kwatj-arlk antjwek. Ntwang nwernenh mer nwern-kenhel kaltj-anthek.'

²⁷ "Rang arrantherrrenh iletjenh, 'Yeng itja kaltj arrehantherr. Arrantherr-artek tjerrtj anetj map! Kel tjengeng alherrerrayantay!'

²⁸ "Altjerrel arrantherrrenh kel keth-warn anpwetjenh. Arrantherr Abraham Isaac Jacob thwen Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map thwen aretjenh, Altjerr-henh mer anganentjel anerleh. Kwer-penh arrantherr arnetjenh ampangkemel. ²⁹ Tjerrtj kel ingerreng altwerleng ayerrereg antekerreng petjetjenh Altjerr-henh mer anganentj-warn, kwerel tjenkerr arlkwetjenheng. ³⁰ Tjerrtj arppenh map inarl lyet ingkern-irrem, inang kelant arrwekeleh irretjenh. Tjerrtj arppenh map inarl lyet arrwekel-irrem, inang ingkern-irretjenharl."

Keth-ilentj: *Altjerr ahentj-anek, Israel-areny mapek-amparr kwer angerr iterrerl-anetjeh. Itja, inang kangkwerrretj-kweny anek. Lyet Altjerreh lwereny map kwer ahentj-anem, angerr iterrerl-anemel. Inek-amparr Altjerrel-ayeng anetjenh.*

Angketj King Herod-akert

³¹ Kwer-penh artwang Pharisee rrpwetj Jesu-warn petjek. Inang Jesu renh ilek, "King Herod-artek ahentj-anem, ngwenh irrernng atwetjeh. Kel mer arppenh-warnant alhang!"

³² Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr artwang angwely arnwer-arteh renh ilerrerrang, 'Lyet ngwenh thwen thang arrentj map anpwetjenh, tjerrtj map-arlk thang mwerr-iletjenh. Kel arltang arppenhel rrwkwapentj tjengenh kel ywerretjenhemeh.' ³³ Arltang rrpwetjel yeng tjeyel angkep alpem Jerusalem kwer-warn. Altjerrel yengenh ilek, mer kwer-warn angkep alpetjeh. Inang itja yengenh irrernng atwetjenh mer nhenhel. Jerusalem-elant kwenh inang yengenh irrernng atwetjeh, angketj angenh-angenh inenh inang atwekarl-arteh mer kwerel. Angketj angenh-angenh inang ingkerrek ilwek Jerusalem-el.

Jesu rang Jerusalem-areny mapek ltarrp awelhek

³⁴ "Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny mapay! Arrantherr kwenh Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map irrernng atwekarl! Urrpey map arrantherr inenh irntel iltewekarl, inenh Altjerrel arrehantherr-warn lanthekarl.

Keweny mapay, yeng kwet ahentj-anek, arrantherrenh arrawelh-iletjeh, tjwek-tjwek marlel kwerrk kwerenh map arrawelh-ilem-arte. Arrantherr ahentj-kwenyarl tjeng anak. ³⁵ Lyet Altjerrel *church* angerretj kwerenh mentjarl imperl-alhem. Arrantherr yengenh aretj-kweny anetjenh. Kelant arrantherr yengenh aretjenh, lakenh arrantherr angketjenh, 'Nwern renh naketjeh,

rarl Ngkart-henh arrenyel-ayeng petjetjeheng.'" Lakenh Jesu-el angketj Jerusalem-areny map-akert ilek.

14

Jesu-el artwang irlkert nyent mwerr-ilek arltang angerrel Saturday-el

¹ Arltang angerr Saturday arpenhel Jesu rang alhek artwang angerr Pharisee nyent-kenh warl-warn. Pharisee rang arrwekel renh ntangkekarl, mern arlkwetjeh. Tjerrtj mapel Jesu renh mantjel arerl-anek, nthakenh rang mpwaretjenh. ² Artwang irlkert angerr Jesu-eng ularr anak. Kwerenh akwang atherr ngkwern atherr thwen wangkentj angerr. ³ Jesu-el artwang Pharisee map kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inenh pawenhek, "Mwerr key thang arltang angerrel tjerrtj irlkert mwerr-iletjeh? Itja apek?" ⁴ Inang intert kwet anak, tjernetj-kweny. Jesu-el artwang irlkert renh pwerlep antwerrkemel mwerr-ilek. Kel rang renh mwerremeh angkep lantheke.

⁵ Kwer-penh Jesu rang inenh pawenhek, "Angketj nhenh iterl-arerrerrang. Ler rrwey ngkwengenh apek, pwelek ngkwengenh apek ipertek anyem arltang Saturday-el. Ntwang kwenh renh arltang Saturday kwerelel kwet parrp tjarr-inetjenh." ⁶ Inang ywarn iterl-arek, kwer angkep angketjeh.

⁷ Kel map anerl-anek artwang Pharisee-kenh warlel. Jesu-el arek, tjerrtj mernek petjekarl map inang ahentj-irrek, arrwekel arrernelhetjeh. Rang inenh angketj nhenh kaltj-anthemel ilek, ⁸ "Artwang ngwenhel apek ngwenh mpweny-henh tjenkerrek ngwem, ntwang itja arrwekel arrernelhetjeh, twernk angerr apek petjehetjeng-arlk. ⁹ Kwer-penh artwang rang ngwenh tjenkerr-warn ngwekarl, rang ngkweng-warn petjem apek, ngwenh iletj-alhem, 'Nhenheng alhay! Twernk angerr nhenhel arrernelhetjeheng!' Kwer-penh ntwang nyerr-irremel ingkern arrernelhem. ¹⁰ Lakenheng ntwang apek tjenkerr-warn petjem, ntwang ingkern arrernelhetjeh. Kwer-penh artwang rarl ngwenh ngwekarl, rang ngwenh iletjenh, 'Peltjay! Keth mwerr-lkwerel anetjeh petjay!' Arrpenh mapel nhenh aremel, inang ngkweng-penh kel iterretjenh, 'Ay! Artwang mwerr anthwerram yanhan!' ¹¹ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl nakelhem, renh Altjerrel ingkern arrernetjenh, nyerrel anthemel. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Altjerreng ularr mwerr nakel-hetjal nyerr-nyerr mernelhem, Altjerrel renh tjeperr anewetjenh, arrpenh mapang arrwekel arrernetjenh. Tjerrtj map kwer-penh angketjenh, 'Ay! Artwang yanhan arratj anthwerr!'"

¹² Jesu artwang Pharisee kwer-warn angkek, rarl renh nheng mern tjenkerrek ngwekarl, "Ntwang apek tjenkerr mpwarem, ntwang itja ngwetjeh peltj ngkwengenh map tjei ngkwengenh map thwen arlaltj ngkwengenh map thwen maney mantarr angerr-akert map thwen, mern arlkwetjeh. Ntwang inenh ngwemeng, inang kelant ngwenh merneh angkep ngwetjenh. ¹³ Ntwang apek tjenkerr mpwarem, ntwang tjerrtj rnwantj-kweny maney-kweny map ngwetjeh, tjerrtj iltjang anetj map thwen, tjerrtj arlamarr map thwen, tjerrtj pweng map thwen, inenhant ngwetjeh! ¹⁴ Ineh

maney itja intem, ngwenh angkep mern arlkwetjeh ngwem. Lakenh Altjerrel ngwenh kwart-wetjenh, arltang kwerel Altjerrel tjerrtj arratj inenh irrernngeng kemelh-ilemeng.”

Angketj tjenkerr angerr-akert

¹⁵ Artwang arrpenh angkek, rartek merneh petjekarl. Rang lakenh angkek Jesu kwer, “Tjerrtj alenh map kweteth arrken angerr Altjerrel-ayeng anetjenh, mer angerr kwerenhel, tjenkerr-arlk arlkwerl-anemel. Altjerr rang inenh kweteth kwart-wetjenh!” *

¹⁶ Jesu-el renh kaltj-anthek, “Thang arrantherrenh angketj iletjeh twernk angerr-akert. Twernk rang tjenkerr angerr rrwkapek. Rang tjerrtj map arrwekel kwet ilek, rang inenh tjenkerreh ntangketjenharl. ¹⁷ Mern-arlk ker-arlk ingkerrek kel itekarleng, twernk rang rrwkwapenh-apenh kweren map urrpey lanthem, tjerrtj inenh weth ngwetjeh, ‘Petjewarray, mern-arlk ingkerrek kel anem.’

¹⁸ “Tjerrtj inang itja ahentj-anek petjetjeh. Tjerrtj nyent angkek, ‘Thartek kel mer kwek payem-ilek. Yeng lyet alhem, mer renh arerl-alpetjeh. Yeng kelekant impang.’

¹⁹ “Tjerrtj arrpenh angkek, ‘Thang kwenh pwelek map payem-ilek. Yeng lyet alhem, inenh aretjeh. Yeng kelekant impang.’

²⁰ “Tjerrtj arrpenh angkek, ‘Thang kwenh lyet anew inek. Yeng anerlanem kwer-akert.’

²¹ “Rrkwapenh-apenh rang twernk kweren iletj-alpek. Twernk rang ahang-irremel rrwkwapenh-apenh kweren ilek, ‘Parrp tjei angerr map-warn tjei kwek map-warn thwen alhang, town angerr nhenhel. Ntwang tjerrtj rrwwanentj-kweny maney-kweny map, iltjang anetj-akert map, arlamarr map, pweng map thwen, nhenh-warn angetjang.’

²² “Rrkwapenh-apenh rang alhek. Rang petj-alpemel twernk kweren ilek, ‘Nhenheyay inang kel petjek! Thang kel tjerrtj nhenh inenh angetjek. Keth angerr kwet anem warl ngkwengenhel.’

²³ “Twernk kwerenhel renh ilek, ‘Ntwang town-eng keth-warnemeh alhang. Tjerrtj map weth ngwetjeh, inenh warl tjengenh-warn angetjang, kel tjerrtj aningkemeh warl tjengenhel anetjenheng. ²⁴ Tjerrtj inenh tharl arrwekel ntangkekarl, inang ahentj-kweny-irrek petjetjeh. Inang itja anthwerr mern tjenkerr kwek apek arlkwetjenh mer tjengenhel.’”

Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang Jesu nakenh-nakenh anetjeh ahentj-anem, arrwekel-antey rang iterretjeh-amparr

²⁵ Tjerrtj aningk Jesu-eng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. Jesu rang alngarel-hemel inenh ilek, ²⁶ “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl tjengel-ayel ingkern petjetjeh ahentj, rang kel tjeng angerr kangketjeh. Rang iteth kweren mentj anthelhetjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang arlaltj kwerenhehant kangkem, angey kwerenheh apek mwek kwerenheh apek, anew kwerenheh apek, kwer kwerenheh apek, kek kwerenheh apek, angkwerek kwerenheh apek, tjei kw kwerenheh apek inehant kangkem, itja lakenh. Altjerreng ularr arlaltj kwerenh mapeh rang kwek war kangketjeh. Itjeng rang itja nakenh-nakenh tjengenh anem. ²⁷ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjengel-ayel ingkern petjetjeh ahentj, rang yeng-arte anetjeh, mpatj tjei yenh ingkentetjeh. Arrpenh mapel renh atwem apek, rang kwenpel tjengel-ayel petjetjeh, impetj-kweny anetjeh.

* **14.15** Artwang Pharisee inartek iterl-arek lakenh, “Tjerrtj anetj-anetj map itja Altjerrel-ayeng anetj-alpetjenh mer alkerel kwel.”

²⁸ “Thang angketj kwek arrantherrenh ilem. Artwang nyent ngwenh apek ahentj-anem warl alkey artetjeh. Rang kwenh arrwekel pawenhelhem, kwer apek maney intemeng, warl renh artetjeh-anngernt. ²⁹ Itjeng apek, rang warl renh artelhemeng maney kwer ywerrehetj. Kwer-penh arrpenh mapel renh aremel arrkentj-ilehetj, ³⁰ lakenh angkemel, ‘Rang warl alkey artetjeh anek. Rang nhenh ywarn mpwarek!’

³¹⁻³² “Thang ilem angketj arrpenh twernk atherr-akert. Twernk nyent apek twernk arrpenhel-ayeng atwerretjeh ahentj, kwerenh anek atwenh-atwenh 10,000 war. Twernk arrpenh kwer atwenh-atwenh 20,000 anek. Twernk arrwekeleny atwenh-atwenh 10,000-akert rang arrwekel mantj iterretjeh, ‘Ay! Twernk yanhel artwang atwenh-atwenh angerr anhwerr anyenem. Thang itja tjengenh map lanthem, arrpenh mapel-ayel atwerretjeh, itja. Inang tjengenh map ingkerreny atwehetjeng!’ Lakenh rang artwang rrpwetj kwer-warn lanthetjenh, kwerel-ayeng peltj-irretjeh.” ³³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjengeng ingkern petjetjeh ahentj, arrwekel rang iterretjeh-amparr, rang tjengeng ntjwem-irrehetj. Rang tjeng-amparr iterretjeh. Rang rnwanentj kwerenheh kwek war iterrrel-anetjeh. Rnwanentj kwerenh mer-arlk apek rang mentj impetjeh. Rang tjengel-ayeng petjetjeh.

³⁴⁻³⁵ “Thang angketj arrpenhemeh ilem ilewerr-penh. Tjerrtjel ker-warn ilewerr arrrernem, arlkwetjeh-anngerntel. Ilewerr apek mentj interl-anem, rang apek kwang-kweny-irrem. Nwern ywarn ilewerr renh weth kwang-akert-ilem. Tjerrtjel ker ilewerr-kweny itja arlkwem, itja kwemey. Nwern renh mentjemeh impem, tjerrtjel renh kel wem.

Keth-ilentj: *Tjerrtj irlpareth inang ilewerr mwerr-arteh anem. Inang tjerrtj arrpenh map mwerr-ilem, ilewerrel ker mwerr-ilem-arteh. Inang irlpareth-kweny irrem apek, inang ilewerr anetj-arteh irrem. Altjerrel inenh taly-wetjenh.*

“Arrehantherr irlpang apek intemeng, yeng awerrerrang irlpakert irremel!”

15

Angketj yep-yep parlp-irrekarl-akert

¹ Arrpenh-ingar artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh map tjerrtj anetj-anetj arrpenh map thwen Jesu-warn arraw-irrek, angketj kwerenh awetjeh. ² Artwang Pharisee map kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang tjel-angerrek, “Artwang nhenh-artek tjerrtj anetj mapeh peltj anem. Rang inehel-ayeng mern-arlk arlkwem. Nwern ahentj-kwenh.”

³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Awerrerrang angketj nhenh, tharl arrehantherr keth-ilem. ⁴ Ntwang apek yep-yep 100 anyenem. Yep-yep nyent apek parlp-irrekarl, ntwang alhem yep-yep kwer palenthwetjeh, renh ngwerrm-iletjeh-atwetj. Yep-yep arrpenh map ntwang kethel imperl-alhem. ⁵ Yep-yep renh ntwang ngwerrm-ilemel, ntwang renh arrkenel anetj-alpem yep-yep arrpenh map-warn. ⁶ Kwer-penh ntwang mer-warn alpemel, ntwang peltj ngkwengenh map tjerrtj mer-areny arrpenh map thwen arraw-ilemel ilem, ‘Yep-yep nheng tharl parlp-ilekarl thang renh ngwerrm-ilek! Arrantherr tjengel-ayel arrken anerrerrang!’ ⁷ Lakenh-arteh angel alker-areny map arrken anhwerr awelhem tjerrtj nyenteh, rarl Altjerr-warn twep-irrekarl. ⁹⁹ arrpenh map inang arratj kwereng ularr anem. Angel map ineh kwek war arrken awelhem.”

Angketj maney parlp-ilekarl-akert

⁸ Jesu angkek, “Angketj arrpenh nhenh awerrerrang. Marl nyentel ngkweltj tjeperr anyenem 10 pel. Rang ngkweltj nyent parlp-ilek. Rang rwang kep kwerenh anthelem. Rang warl kwerenh irrkerem, rang maney kwerenheh mantjel palenthwem, renh ngwerrm-iletjeh-atwetj. ⁹ Rang ngkweltj renh ngwerrm-ilem, rang peltj kwerenh map mer-areny arrpenh map thwen ngwem. Rang inenh ilem, ‘Yeng arrken anthwerr awelhem! Ngkweltj nheng tharl parlp-ilekarl, thang kel ngwerrm-ilek. Tjengel-ayel arrken anerrerrang!’” ¹⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Marl nheng arrken awelhek-arteh, lakenh Altjerr-henh angel alker-areny map arrken awelhem, tjerrtj anetj-akert nyent rarl Altjerr-warn twep-irremel petj-alpekemeh.”

Angketj angey kangkentj-akert

¹¹ Jesu-el angketj nhenh ineh ilek, “Artwang nyenteh ler atherr anak. ¹² Ler ingkerneny rang angey kwerenh pawenhek, ‘Angeyay, kelant ntwang ilwemeng, ilerneh lyet-antey maney renh kert-atherr-ilang.’ Artwang rang kel kangkwerremel maney kwerenh-arlk ler kwerenh-atherreh akalkel-ilemel antheh. ¹³ Kel arltang arrpenhel ler ingkerneny rang rnanentj maney thwen kwerenh-akert mer kwerenh imperl-alhek. Rang ntwarr alhek mer arrpenh-warn. Mer kwerel rang maney kwerenh intjarlkwek, ngk-warl angerr antjwemel marl map-arlk alwernerl-apemel. ¹⁴ Rang maney kwerenh kel ywerrelh-ilek.

“Kwer-penh kwatjel itja anhek *years* rrpwetjek-atwetj. Mer alenh kwerel inang palekalek-irrek merneh kwatjeh thwen. Rang arrakelakel kwenh anerl-anek, mern-kweny. ¹⁵ Artwang arrpenh rang *farm*-ek-artwey anak, rang pek-pek map anyenek. Ler rang kwer-warn petjemel renh pawenhek, ‘Yeng ahentj-anem, ngkweng rrwkwapetjeh.’ Artwang rang renh lantheh, pek-pek kwerenh map arntarnt-aretjeh. ¹⁶ Ler rang angayel anthwerr awelhem anak. Rang ahentj-anek, pek-pek map-henh mern arlkwetjeh. (Pek-pek-henh mern anngang arnang arreny *carob*-henheng.) Tjerrtj nyentel renh itja mern arlkwetjeh antheh.

¹⁷ “Kel rarrp alngampemel iterrek, ‘Angey tjengenh-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh mapel mern arwenh kwet arlkwerl-anem. Yeng nhenhel ngkwal ilwetjenharl, mern-kweny wart. ¹⁸ Yeng kel alethehant irretjenh, yeng angey tjengenh-warn angkep alpetjenh, kwer-penh yeng kwer illehetjenh, “Angeyay, yeng Altjerreng ularr anetj mernelhek, ngkwengeng ularr thwen. ¹⁹ Yeng itja ler ngkwengenh-arte mernelhetjenh, lakenh ntwang yengenh itja weth ler ngkwengenh anewetjeh. Yeng kel rrwkwapenh-apenh ngkwengenh aneyay.” Lakenh rang arrwekel iterrek, nthakenh rang illehetjenh angey kwerenh-warn.

²⁰ “Kwer-penh rang kel angkep aletheh irrek angey kwerenh-warn. Angey kwerenhel renh ntwarr-warn ularr petjerleh arnarek. Angey rang kwer-warn arnek-arner arrtjanek, rang kwer angerr nyerrrkekarleng wart. Rang renh amel-rrkwemel arrantjwek. Rang kwer lharrp-irrek.

²¹ “Ler rang angkek, ‘Angeyay, yeng Altjerreng ularr anetj mernelhek, ngkwengeng ularr thwen. Yeng itja ler ngkwengenh-arte mernelhek. Lakenheng ntwang itja weth yengenh ler ngkwengenh anewetjeh.’

²² “Angey rang rrwkwapenh-apenh kwerenh mapeh ntangelhek, inenh ilemel, Parrpay, mantarr mwerr anthwerr kwer inetjeh alhang, renh irrpelil-ilererrang. *Ring* iltjang kwerenheh angetjewarrang, pwet ingkang kwerenheh irrpelil-ilererrang. ²³ Kel arrantherr ker pwelek kwek anter angerr atwerl-atherr-alpang! Ker-arlk mern-arlk itererrang! Nwern ker mern tjenkerr angerr arlkwetjenheng. Nwern arrken angerr anetjenheng! ²⁴ Ler tjengenh irrerng-arteheh anekarleng, rang lyet weth iteth anem.

Yeng iterrek, rang ilwekarleh-athen, rang weth nwerneh-warn petj-alpek. Tjenkerr kwer iterrerrang! Nwern kel arkenel war arlkwetjeheng!’ Kel inang tjenkerr mpwaremel arrken-irrek, mern ker thwen angerr arlkwek.

²⁵ “Kekw kwerenh rang *farm*-el rrwkwapetjam. Angwerr-angwerr rang mer-warnemeh petj-alpek. Rang itwek-irremel inenh awek, alyelherleh antheperirerleh thwen. ²⁶ Rang rrwkwapenh-apenh nyenteh ntangkelhemel renh pawenhek, ‘Nthakenham inang irreperrem?’ ²⁷ Rrwkwapenh-apenh rang renh ilek, ‘Tjey ngkwengenh petj-alpek. Angey ngkwengenhel pwelek anter angerr nyent atwek, tjenkerr angerr rang mpwarek. Tjey ngkwengenh iteth kwet petj-alpekarleng.’

²⁸ “Kekw rang awemel rang arnkely irrerl-alhek. Rang itja kwet warl-warn irrpek, kethel kwet karntek. Angey kwerenh kwer-warn arratamel alhek, angketjeh. Rang renh ilek, ‘Irrpentjangaw, tjey ngkwengenh aret-jeh!’ ²⁹ Kekw rang angey kwerenh-warn kwerl-angkek, ‘Yeng ngkweng kweteth rrwkwapek, ngkweng arratj kangkwerrentjek. Ntwang tjeng itja *bilygoat* kwek nyent antheke, yeng peltj tjengenh mapel-ayeng arrken-irretjeh, tjenkerr angerr arlkwemel. ³⁰ Ler ngkwengenh arrenh nhenhel maney ngkwengenh intjarlkwek, marl map alwernerl-apemel. Rang petj-alpek, ntwang nyerrkentjel kwer pwelek anter angerr kwer atwek. Wenheng ntwang lakenh mpwarek?’

³¹ “Angey kwerenhel renh ilek, ‘Ler kewenyay! Ntwang kwenh tjengel-ayeng kweteth anerl-anem. Maney mantarr-ark ingkerrek tjengenh kel ngkwengenh anem. ³² Ilehak anem, tjey ngkwengenh kangkentj mer-nelhetjeh, kwerel-ayeng arrken-irretjeh. Tjey ngkwengenh rang irrernng-arteh anekarleng, lyet rang iteth angkep anem. Rang nheng kwetant alhekarl-penh, lyet rang weth nwerneh-warn petj-alpek.’”

16

Angketj artwang arntarnt-arenh-arenh rtrjwerrenh-rrenh-akert

¹ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh angketj ilek, “Artwang nyent maney angerr-akertel artwang arrenh anyenek, arntarnt-aretjeh maney-ark rrwantentj-ark rrwkwapenh-apenh-ark kwerenh ingkerrek. Artwang alenharl rang itja arratj anak. Kelant tjerrtj arrenh mapel artwang maney angerr-akert nheng angketj ilek, ‘Arntarnt-arentj ngkwengenh mantarr-ark mer-ark maney-ark ngkwengenh ingkerreny intjwarlkek.’ ² Artwang rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh renh ngwek. Rang renh ilek, ‘Thartek yey anetj ngkweng-akert awek! Nthakenh ntwang ilek maney mer-ark tjengenh? Kel nhenh ingkerrek pip-warn arrernang. Kwer-penh thang ngwenh anpwetjenh!’

³ “Arntarnt-arentj rang kwewaleny ilelhek, ‘Yeng nthakenham irretjenh? Twernk tjengenhel yengenh anpwetjenh. Nthakenhameh thang rrwkwapentj arrenhan inetjenh? Thang ywarn ipert angernetjenh, yeng-artek artwang aywang wart. Yeng ahentj-kweny nyerremeh anetjenh, tjerrtj arrenheh ankeyel pawenhetjeh. ⁴ Yeng apek peltj-kweny anemeng, yeng peltj arpenheh palenthwetjeh, yeng arntarnt-aretjeh, twernk tjengenhel yengenh anpwekarleng wart. Kel thang lakenh mpwarem.’

⁵ “Kel arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang arrenh map ngwek, inang maney angkep anthetjeh-anngernt twernk kwerenheh. Rang artwang nyent pawenhek, ‘Nthakentj apek ntwang alhelekarl twernk tjengenh?’”

⁶ “Artwang rang ilelhek, ‘100 *drum* anter-akert.’ Arntarnt-arentj rang renh ilek, ‘Pip arrpenh-warn arrernang 50. Lyet-antey 50 *drum* nhenhant parrp kwer kwart-wang.’

⁷ “Kwereng arntarnt-arenh-arenhel artwang arrpenh pawenhek. ‘Nt-warteh? Nthakentj apek ntwang alhelekarl twernk tjengenheh?’ Rang kwer ilelhek, ‘1,000 yakweth mern *wheat*-akert.’ Arntarnt-arentj rang renh ilek, ‘Pip arrpenh-warn arrernang 800 yakweth. 200 yakweth nhenh kwer parrp anhang.’ Lakenh-artehe rang kwewaleny tjertj arrpenh map peltj mpwarek ngwerl-ilemel.

⁸ “Twernk rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh renh nakek, rang arratj mp-warekarleng wart.”

Jesu-elemeh angketj nhenh keth-ilemel ilek, “Tjertj inang ngwenh apek ahel-arenyekant iterrem, inang Altjerreh iterretj-kweny anem, inartek athek-irrem peltjeh-arlk mantarrehe-arlk, ineh kelant intetjehheng. Inang inangkal kapert altjwer anem. Tjertj arrpenh map inang alker-arenyekant iterremel anemarl map, inang itja iterrem peltj mpwaretjeh, rnwanentjekarlk mpwaretjeh. Inartek rrwapem alker-arenyekant. Inartek iterrem Altjerreng ularr arratj anetjeh wart. Altjerrel tjertj nhenh map kelant kwart-wetjenh. ⁹ Mantjel awerrerrang! Arrehantherr apek maney intemeng, maney ngkwengenh lharrp-irremel anhang tjertj arrpenheh, itja maney rrwetjeh, lakenh ntwang peltj-ilem tjertj arrpenh. Nheng maney ywerem apek, arrantherr ilwetjenh apek, Altjerrel arrantherrrenh mer kweteh kwerenh-warn irrpel-iletjenh. Peltj arrehantherr-henh map arnekarnar arrehantherr kangketjehheng.

¹⁰ “Tjertj ngwenhel apek rnwanentj rrpwetj arratj arntarnt-arem, rang kel rnwanentj angerr arratj arntarnt-aretjenh. Tjertj ngwenh apek rarl rnwanentj rrpwetj arntarnt-arentj-kwenh anem, arwengkalth apek, rang itjarl rnwanentj angerr arratj arntarnt-aretjenh. ¹¹ Arrantherr apek ahel-areny rnwanentj arntarnt-aretj-kweny, Altjerrel arrehantherr rnwanentj alker-areny anhetj-kweny anetjenh. ¹² Arrantherr apek tjertj arrpenh-henh rnwanentj arntarnt-aretj-kweny anem, kel Altjerrel arrantherrrenh rnwanentj itja kwart-wetjenh. ¹³ Itja ntwang twernk atherr anyenetjeh. Ntwang twernk arrpenheh kangkem, twernk arrpenheh itjarl, kangkentj-kweny ntwang anetjenh. Ntwang itja iterrentj atherram rrwetjeh. Ntwang itja iterretjeh maney angerr anyenetjeh. Altjerrehant war iterremel rrwapang.” Lakenh Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek.

Jesu-el artwang Pharisee map kaltj-anthek

¹⁴ Artwang Pharisee mapel Jesu awek. Inartek maneyeh angerr iterrek. Inang renh arrampewetjam. ¹⁵ Jesu-el ineh ilek, “Arrantherr kwenh iterl-arem, arrantherr kwel arratj anhwerr mernelhemeng. Arrantherr ahentj-anem, tjertj mapel arrantherrrenh naketjeh kwel, arrantherr tjeperr anemeng wart. Altjerr rang iterrentj arrehantherr-henheh kaltj kwet, iterrentj arrehantherr-henh anetj kwet anemeng wart, arrantherr maneyehant kwet iterrel-anem. Altjerr rang iterrentj arrehantherr-henheh ahentj-kwenh irrem.”

¹⁶ “Ngkwey Altjerr rang tjertj map-warn angkek angketj Moses-henhel-ayeng, angketj angenh-angenh kwerenh mapel-ayeng thwen, artwang John-eh-atwetj. John-eng-ntjel thang angketj mwerr anhwerr renh kaltj-anthem, angketj nhenh thang arrantherrrenh ilem, Altjerr rang tjertj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng wart. Tjertj inang ahentj-irrem anhwerr Ngkart-henh kwer anetjeh, iteth ngampekarl anetjeh kwerel-ayel. ¹⁷ Alker nhenh, ahel thwen ywerretjenh. Altjerr-henh angketj itjarl, rang ywerretj-kwenh kwet anetjenh.

18 “Artwang ngwenh apek rarl anew kwerenh impem, marl arrpenh anew inemar, rang anetj mpwarem. Artwang arrpenh ngwenh apek rarl inem marl artwang arrpenhel impekarl, rang-arlk anetj mpwarem.”

Angketj artwang atherr-akert

19 Jesu-el inenh angketj nhenh ilek, “Artwang rnowrapentj arwenthek-artwey kweteth mern ker angerr arlkwetjart, rang rnowrapentj amparrkeyeh kweteth irrpjetart. 20-21 Artwang nyent tjwen apapeth anetjart, arreny kwerenh Lazarus. Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel Lazarus renh artwang alenh-henh warl-warn anetjtek, merneh ankey, kereh thwen. Inang renh arrewel arrernek. Angwelyelemeh tjwen kwerenh wantjek. Lazarus rang ahentj-irretjam mern ampeny-ampeny arlkwetjeh, nheng *table*-penh mern ker-arlkeh alhel-warn anyekarl.

22 “Artwang Lazarus rang kel ilwek. Kwer-penh angel alker-areny map petjek, renh Altjerr-henh mer kern-warn anginek, rang Abraham-kenh mapel-ayeng iteth anetjeh. Artwang rnowrapentj arwenth-akert rangemeh ilwek. Arrpenh inang artwang renh kel awenng-warn arrernek. 23 Mer rwang anganentj angerrelemeh rang angerr ampangketjam, rang kern-arntep aremel, rang Abraham renh arek ntwarl anerleh. Rang Lazarus arek, Abraham kwerele-ayeng anerleh. 24 Rang arlkemel pawenhek, ‘Angey Abraham-ay! Tjeng lharrp-irrang! Yeng rwang alngenth nhenhel angerr ampangkem! Lazarus yanh lanthang tjeng-warn! Rang kwatj angetjetejeh, aleny tjengenh rang ngwerl-iletjeh.’

25 “Abraham-el renh ilek, ‘Ler tjengenhay, iterl-aray, ahelhel ntwang anetjart, mern arwenth ntwang rrrkwetjart. Ntwang rnowrapentj amparrkey-arrkey-akert anetjart, warl mwerrel anetjart. Lazarus rang ankey ngkweg-warn petjetjart, angayel, rnowrapentj anetj-akert. Lyet rang tjengel-ayeng anerl-anem, Altjerrel renh arntarnt-arerl-anem. Ntwang kwenh amperl-anem rwang angerrel. 26 Ntwang arem, yanh nwerneheng mpwepel atwatj angerretj item. Lakenheng tjerrtj rang apek ahentj-irrem nhenheng arrehantherr-warn alhetjeh, rang ywarn atwatj kwer-angkwerr alhetjehan. Arrantherr ywarn nhenh-warn petjetjeh, itja.’

27 “Artwang rang angkek, ‘Angey Abraham-ay, Lazarus urrpey lanthang, angey tjengenh-henh mer-warn, 28 tjej tjengenh 5-arl anemarl-warn, rang inenh ateng-iletjeh, inang mer nhenh-warn petjehetjeng.’

29 “Abraham-el renh ilek, ‘Inang kel angketj nheng Moses-el arrernekarl anyenem. Inang angketj inenh anyenem, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkwey arrernekarl. Inang angketj nhenh map-penh *read*-irremel kangkwerretjeh.’

30 “Artwang rang angkek, ‘Angey Abraham-ay! Inang Altjerr-henh angketjeh itja kangkwerrek. Artwang nyent apek arrwetjeng kemerremel ineh-warn petjem inenh ateng-ilemel, inangemeh Altjerr-warn kangkwerremel twep-irretjenh.’ 31 Abraham-el renh ilek, ‘Inang Moses-henh pipeng *read*-irremel itja kangkwerrem apek, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkwey map-henheng thwen-arlk, lakenheng inang itja Altjerr-warn twep-irretjenh, inang itja tjerrtj nyenteh kangkwerretjenh, rarl arrwetjeng kemerrekaleh.’”

17

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map kaltj-anthek

1-2 Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Arrpenhel kwenh arrantherrenh arrtjelh-ilem. Kwer imampwerl angerr anetjenh. Kwer mwerr-lkwer anem, arrpenhel renh kwatj alay-warn wemer, rang ilwetjeh, Altjerr kwer

ahang-irrehetjeng. ³ Mantjel arelhang, arrantherr arrpenh map artteljh-ilehetj, inang anetj mpwaretjeh.

"Peltj nakenh-nakenhel apek anetj mpwarekarl. Ntwang renh ampakemel iletjeh, rang itja lakenh anetj mpwaretjeh. Rarrp apek ngkweng nyerr-irremel ilelhem, 'Thang anetj mpwarekarl. Thang itja weth anetj mpwarem.' Ntwang kel anetj kwerenh wetjeh. ⁴ Rang apek arltang nyentel map-ingar anetj mpwarekarl. Arrantherr lakenh-arte h mernelhetjeh. Rang apek weth petj-almepel ilelhem, 'Yeng ngkwengeng nyerr-irrem, thang weth anetj mpwarekarl.' Ntwang angketjeh kwer lakenh, 'Yeng itja weth ngkweng arnkely anetjenh. Yeng mwerr ngkwengel-ayeng anetjenh.' Lakenh ntwang kwer kangkentj mernelhetjeh. Rang map-ingar lakenh mpwarem apek arltang nyentel. Arrantherr kel lakenh-arte h wetham-weth angketjeh."

⁵ Kwertengerl mapel Ngkart renh pawnehk, "Ngkartay, nwernenh twer-iling, nwern ngwenh kwet naketjeh!"

⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr apek yengenh kwek war nakemeng, arrantherr arnang arrkernk yan h renh twernem, 'Arnangay! Keth nhenheng anam-irretjeh, ntwang kwatj alay mpwepel ngkernelhetjeh.' Kwereng arnang rang kel arrehantherr kangkwerrem, arrkernk rang kel alay mpwep-warn anam-irretjenh."

Angketj rrwapenh-apenh irlpareth-akert

⁷⁻⁸ Jesu-el angketj rrwapenh-apenh nyent-akert ilek, "Artwang rrwapenh-apenh apek *farm*-el rrwapem twernk nyenteh. Rang arltang ntjaper rrwaperl-ane k, ipert angernekarl apek, yep-yep arntarnt-arekarl apek. Kwereng rang warl-warn petj-almep twernk kwerenh-henh mer-warn. Twernk key angkem rrwapenh-apenh kwer, 'Petjay, arrernelhetjeh, mern arlkwetjeh-angernt!?' Itja, twernk rang itja lakenh angketjenh. Lakenhant war anem. Rang renh ilemant, 'Mern tjeng-amparr angetjang! Kwereng thang kel mern arlkwekarleng, *tea* antjwekarleng, ntwemeh ker-arlk arlkwetjenheng, *tea*-arlk antjwetjenheng.' ⁹ Twernk nhenhel itja rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh nakek, rang irlpareth kwer rrwapekarl-penh. Nhenh-arte k rrwapentj kwerenh war anek. ¹⁰ Iterray, arrantherr apek Altjerrek rrwapekarleng, arrantherr rrwapentj angerr mpwarekarl, arrantherr itja nakelhetjeh. Arrantherr lakenh iterretjeh, 'Yeng anetj-ane t j war anem! Yeng kel Altjerrekant kangkwerretjeh war, rrwapentj kwerenh mpwaremel!"

Jesu-el artwang leprosy tjwen-akert map mwerr-ilek

¹¹ Jesu rang Jerusalem-warn mpank alhetjam, rang mer Samaria mer Galilee thweneng mpwep-angkwerr alherl-apetjam. ¹² Rang mer kwek nyent-warn itwek-irrek. Artwang 10 pel *leprosy* tjwen-akert kwer-warn arnek-irrek. Inang ntwarr kwet irnetj-alhek. * ¹³ Inang renh ntwarrang-ante y arlkemel pawnehk, "Twernk Jesu-ay, nwerneh lharrp-irrang!"

¹⁴ Jesu-el inenh aremel ilek, "Alherrerrang artwang *priest*-warn, arrantherr ilelhetjeh." Artwang irlkert-akert inang artwang *priest*-warn alherl-apetjam-rlwer, inang mwerremeh-irrenhek.

¹⁵ Artwang nyent arelhek, tjwen kwerenh ywerrekarl. Rang angkep twep-irremel petj-alpek Jesu-warn, rang arlkemel Altjerr nakek. ¹⁶ Rang amperel-ayeng arrernelhek, Jesu kwer kangkemel angkek. Artwang nhenh rang Samaria-arenyarl anek.

* **17.12** Inang itja kwer-warn itwek-irrek, irlkert renh inang anthehetjeng kwer.

¹⁷ Jesu angkek, “Thang nheng artwang 10 kwenh mwerr-ilek. Artwang arrpenh map-arte? ¹⁸ Kel artwang nhenh nyentant angkep twep-irremel petj-alpek, Altjerr naketjehan? Rartek tjerrtj Samaria-arenyarl lwereny! Arrpenh map-arte?” ¹⁹ Jesu-el artwang renh ilek, “Kemerremel kel alpaya! Ntwang kwenh yenghen kweteth naketj-alhekarleng, lakenheng thang ngwenh mwerr-ilekarl.”

Nthenh-angkwerram Altjerr-henh mer rang anem?

²⁰ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetjel Jesu pawenhek, “Nthenh-angkwerram Altjerr-henh mer rang anem?” Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr ywarn anngel arem. ²¹ Tjerrtj nyentel ywarn arrantherrenh ilem, ‘Arerrerray, nhenheyay, Altjerr-henh mer rang!’ Altjerr rang kel mer nhenh rlkwerrel kwerenh mapel-ayeng, inarl kweteth iterreri-anem kwerant. Arrantherr anngel ywarn arem.” ²² Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Kelant arrantherr ahentj-anetjenh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh aretjenh, petj-alperleh. Arrantherr renh itja aretjenh. ²³ Arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh rrtjwerremel iletjenh, ‘Aretjeh alhang, rartek kel town-el anem!’ Arrpenh mapel rrtjwerremel iletjenh, ‘Itja, rartek mer alenhel anem.’ Arrantherr inenh itja naketjeh, itja ineh kangkwerretjeh apek. ²⁴ Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpemarlang, tjerrtj ingkerrekel aretjenh. Inang mer ingkerrekeng parrp aretjenh, tjerrtj ingkerrekel parrp lharrkentj arem-arte. ²⁵ Arrwekel Tjerrtj-henh Ler kwer rwekenth-kenth angerr-amparr anetjenh. Inang renh parrk-parrk-iletjenh-ark. Tjerrtj lyet anemarl map inang kwer ahentj-kweny irretjenh.

²⁶ “Kelant Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpetjeh irremeng, nhenh kel artwang Noah-ek arltang anekarl-arte lakenh-arte anetjenh, kwatj angerr petjetjeh-anngernt. ²⁷ Tjerrtj inang Altjerreh iterretj-kweny anek. Inang ahelh-arenyehant war iterreri-ane. Inang kwenpel mern-ark arlkwer-rerretjart, *wine*-ark antjwerretjart, anew-ark inerrerretjart, rtwaltjel marl kwerenh anew anhetjart lakenh. Artwang Noah-el *boat* angerrretj mpwaretjam, *boat* kwer-warn irrpjetjeh-anngernt. Kwer-penh kwatj angerr petjek alkereng, ahelh kweneng arratekarl thwen, kwatj rew mpwarek, tjerrtj inenh ywerrelh-ilemel atwek.

²⁸ “Artwang nheng Lot anekarl-arte, lakenh-arte anetjenh. Tjerrtj inang kwenpel arlkwererretjart, antjwererretjart thwen. Inang mantarr payem-iletjam, *sell*-em-iletjam-ark. Inang mern anngang ahelh-arleh wetjam-ark, warl-ark artetjam. Inang pal anek, kwenp Altjerr iterretj-kweny anek. Inang wenh-wenh ahelh-arenyekant angerr nyerrketjam. ²⁹ Lot rang wart mer Sodom-eng arratekarl-rwer, anew kwerenh-akert marl awenk atherr-akert, Altjerrel rwang alkereng mer Sodom-warn kwatj-arte thelek, tjerrtj ingkerrek ywerrelh-iletjeh.

³⁰ “Lakenh-arte anetjenh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang ahelh-warn petj-alpemeng-rwer, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernelhetjeh-anngernt. Tjerrtj map pal aneri-anetjenh, Altjerreh-ark iterreri-anetj-kwenh alarterl-anetjenh. Tjerrtj ngkweyeny-arte inang mern-ark arlkwerl-anetjenh, *wine*-ark antjwerl-anetjenh thwen, mantarr-ark *sell*-em-ilerl-anetjenh payem-ilerl-anetjenh. Altjerr iterreri-anetj-kwenyarl anetjenh. Lakenh-arte inang ahelh-arenyekant athek-irrem. ³¹ Arltang kwerel, tjerrtj rarl warl kernel anem apek, rang itja warl kwerenh-warn irrpjetjeh, rnwanentj inetjeh. Tjerrtj arrpenh apek kethel anem, rang itja warl kwerenh-warn

alpetjeh, rnwanentj inetjeh. Tjerrtj inang parrp arrtjanetjeh, itja wenh-wenh inehenheh iterretjeh. ³² Angketj Lot-kenh anew-akertek irlpangkay.”†
Keth-ilentj: *Lot-kenh anew rang angkep alngarelhek mer Sodom aretjeh, “Yeng angkep alpetjeh, rnwanentj tjengenh inerl-alpetjeh.” Mpwerrk kwerenh parrp ilewerr-irrek.*

³³ Jesu-el ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl athek-irrem iteth anetjehant, inang itja Altjerrek iterrem, wenh-wenh ahelh-arenyekant iterrem, anetj kwenh lakenh! Inang itja Altjerrel-ayeng kwet anetjenh. Tjerrtj arrpenh inarl alker-areny-arlkeh iterrerrl-anem, kweteth arratj mernelhemel Altjerreng ularr, inang kel iteth ngampekarl anetjenharl. ³⁴ Kweny kwerel Tjerrtj-henh Ler petj-alpetjenh, tjerrtj atherr apek antjam nyentel ankwang interl-anerrem. Angelel nyent angetjenh, arrpenh rang imperl-alhetjenh. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Marl atherrel arnwetj atherl-anerremeng, angelel nyent angetjenh, arrpenh rang imperl-alhetjenh. Lakenh-arteheh anetjenh!”

³⁷ Jesu-henh kwertengerl mapel renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, nthenhay?”

Rang inenh ilek, “Mer nthenhel irrerrng rang intem, kwerel irretj inang arraw-irrem, ker tjelk arlkwetjeh.” ‡

18

Angketj marl inpert-akert artwang judge-akert thwen

¹ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Altjerr-warn kweteth angker-rerrang, renh pawenhemel. Itja parrk-irremel impetjeh. Angketj nhenh awerrerrang. ² Mer nyentel artwang judge anek. Rang itja Altjerreng ater-irrek, itja kangkentj mernelhek tjerrtj arrpenheh apek. ³ Mer nhenh kwerel marl inpert anek. Marl inpert rang artwang judge renh kweteth pawenhetjart, ‘Artwang angerray! Tjerrtj arrpenhel yengenh nakepakel-ilem, pelkel war! Renh twernay, maney tjengenh rnwanentj-arlk angkep anhetj-alpetjeh!’ Lakenh inpert kwer nketjart.

⁴ “Judge rang itja kwet kangkwerrek. Kel arrpenhelemeh rang lakenh iterrek, ‘Arratjam, yeng itja Altjerreng ater-irrem, itja kangkentj mernelhem tjerrtj arrpenheh apek. ⁵ Marl inpert nhenhel yengenh parrk-parrk anthem, kel thang renh arntarnt-aretjenhemeh, rang yengenh ahert-ilehetjeng! Thang artwang renh iletjenh, inpert renh impetjeh, itja renh nakepakel-iletjenh. Lakenh thang mpwaretjenh.”

⁶ Ngkartel inenh ilek, “Artwang judge kwer iterrewarrang. Arrantherr angketj kwerenh awerrerrang. ⁷ Judge-el arleng-alentj marl inpert mentjel awetjart. Arrwekel rang itja kwer kangkwerrek. Ingkernemeh rang iterrek, kwer kangkwerretjehemeh. Altjerr lakenh-kwenyarl anem! Rang arratj awenh-awenh anem, kwerenh map kwer-warn angkerleh. Inang kweteth kwer arnemel angkem, rang ineh kangkwerrem. ⁸ Rarrp parrp kangkwererrl-anem. Angketj nhenheh irlpangkewarrang! Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpemeng, rang tjerrtj map inenh apek aretj-alhetjenh, renh nakerleh kwey? Rrpwetjel apek nakerleh.”

Angketj artwang Pharisee-akert artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh-akert thwen

⁹ Jesu kaltj anek tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh, inang nakelhemeng, inang kwel Altjerreng ularr arratj anemeng. Inang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh tjweker-irrek. Rang tjerrtj inenh angketj nhenh ilek.

† 17.32 Genesis 19:26 ‡ 17.37 Arltang kwerel tjerrtj ingkerrekel iterl-aretjenh. Lakenh ingkerrek kwer-warn arraw-irretjenh.

¹⁰ “Artwang atherr *church* angerr-warn alherrek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Artwang nyent Pharisee anek, artwang arpenh tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh anek. ¹¹ Artwang Pharisee rarrp arrwekel irnetj-alhek. Rang kwerarrp lakenh angkek, ‘Altjerray! Yeng kangkentj ngkweng anem, yeng artwang arratj anemeng! Yeng itja tjerrtj arrpenh map-arte anem, yeng itja arwengkalth apek, itja anetj mpwarenh-arenh apek. Yeng kangkentj ngkweng anem, yeng itja tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh ingkern nhenh-arte anemeng. ¹² *Week* nyent arltang atherrel yeng arltang ntjaper mern-kweny anem, ngwenh nakemel. Rnwanentj tjengenh ingkerrek thang ngwenh kert arpenh arratj kwet antherl-anem, Moses-kenh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr.*”

¹³ “Artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh rang ngkernelarl irnek, rang nyerr-irrek alker-warn-atheh aretjeh. Rang anarnk atwelhemel angkek, ‘Altjerray, yeng tjerrtj anetj anem! Tjeng mantj-mantj mernelhang.”

¹⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh rang Altjerrang ularr arratj-irremel alpek, rang ilelhekarleng wart. Artwang Pharisee rang iltjelay-irremel alpek, Altjerrrel renh itja arratj-ilek, rang nakelhekarleng wart. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl Altjerrang ularr nakelhem, rang iltjelay-irretjenh. Kenh tjerrtj rarl Altjerrang ularr keweny mernelhem, renh Altjerrrel tjwenetjenh.”

Arrantherr kwer map-arte mernelhetjeh
(*Matthew 19.13-15; Mark 10.13-16*)

¹⁵ Tjerrtj mapel kwer kwek inehenh Jesu-warn angetjearrek, Jesu-el iltjang kwerenh kapert inehenh arrernetjeh-anngernt, Altjerr tjang-pawenhetjeh ineh. Jesu-henh kwertengerl mapel tjerrtj inenh lthwelth-ilek, kwer inehenh Jesu-warn angetjehetjeng. ¹⁶ Jesu-el kwer inenh aremel ntangelhek. Rang kwertengerl inenh ilek, “Kwer map ayaketjal imper-rarang. Yeng ahentj-anem, kwer map tjeng-warn petjetjeh. Ngwenh apek rang kwer kwek nhenh map-arte anem, inang Ngkart kwerenh anem. ¹⁷ Mantjel awang! Arrantherr apek Ngkart alhengk-aretj-kweny anem, kwer nhenh mapelarl alhengk-arem-arte, arrantherr kel Ngkart kwereng ntjwem-irrem, arrantherr itja kwet kwerenh anetjenheng.”

Angketj artwang maney angerr-akert
(*Matthew 19.16-30; Mark 10.17-31*)

¹⁸ Kwer-penh twernk *church*-areny nyentel Jesu renh pawenhek, “Ntwang kwenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mwerr! Ntwang yengenh ilay. Nthakenham yeng irrey, yeng Altjerr-henh merel iteth kwet anetjenheng?”

¹⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Wenheng ntwang yengenh mwerr akem? Altjerr rant kwenh mwerr anem. ²⁰ Ntwang kel Altjerr-henh angketjeh kaltj. ‘Ntwang itja tjerrtj arpenh-henh marlel-ayeng inetjeh.’, ‘Ntwang itja tjerrtj arpenh irrernng atwetjeh.’, ‘Ntwang itja tjerrtj arpenh-henh rnwanentj rwengkel inetjeh.’, ‘Ntwang itja rrtjwerremel tjerrtj arpenh-akert ilerl-apedjeh.’, ‘Ntwang angey mwek ngkwengenheh kangkwerretjeh.”

²¹ Twernk rang Jesu renh ilek, “Yeng angketj nhenh ingkerrekeh kangkwerrek kwer kweng-ntjeh.”

²² Jesu-el renh awek. Rang renh ilek, “Kel mwerr. Angketj nyentant intem ngkweng. Rnwanentj maney ingkerrek ngkwengenh anhetjeh tjerrtj rnwanentj-kweny maney-kweny mapeh lharrp-irremel. Kwereng ntwang tjengel-ayeng petjay! Altjerrrel ngwenh kwart-wetjenh, ngkweng rnwanentj-ark angerr mer alkerel inetjenh.”

* **18.12** Kert rang 10% anem.

²³ Artwang rang angerr ltarrp-irrek, iterrentj atherram-akert, rang maney angerr-akert anekarlang wart. Rang ahentj-anek, maney kwerrarp anyenet-jeharl.

²⁴ Jesu-el renh aremel ilek, "Tjerrtj maney angerr-akerteh kwenh nakepakel angerr anem, Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpeth. Inang apek kweteth maney inehenhehant iterrerl-anem. Inang Altjerreh kwek war apek iterrerl-anem. ²⁵ Iterl-aray, kamwerl kwenh angerretj anem, *needle*-henh altjwer kwek-angkwerr irpenhetjeh, arrew pwarn anemeng wart. Nthakenh kamwerl rang irrpethjenh? Lakenh-arte anetjenh tjerrtj maney angerr-akert mapeh. Nthakenh inang Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpethjenh?"

²⁶ Tjerrtj mapel angketj kwerenh awek, inang angerr anwerlkek. Inang renh pawenhek, "Tjerrtj ngwenham Altjerrel mer kwerenh-warn irrpel-iletjenh, rang iteth ngampekarl kwerel-ayeng anetjenheng? Itja apek?"

²⁷ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Tjerrtj ywarn irrpem Altjerr-henh mer-warn! Altjerrelant war inenh irrpel-iletjenh, inang iteth kwet kwerel-ayeng anetjenheng."

²⁸ Peter-el Jesu renh pawenhek, "Nwern-arte? Altjerrel nwernenh mer kwerenh-warn irrpel-iletjenh apekam? Nwern kwenh mer-ark peltj map-ark imperl-alhek, ngkwengel-ayeng alhetjeh-annerntel."

²⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Arratj anthwerr; tjerrtj inarl mer inehenh anew inehenh apek imperl-alhem kakey apek angkwerek apek tjeyekw apek mwek angey thwen kwer apek peltj apek, Altjerr kwer rirkwapetjeh, tjerrtj inenh twepelh-ilemel, ³⁰ inenh Altjerrel angerr anthwerr kwart-wetjenh, inang ahelh nhenhel-antey anemarleng. Kelant Altjerr-henh merel inang iteth kwetant anetjenh."

*Jesu ilelhek, tjerrtj lwereny mapel renh
irrereng atwetjenharl*

(Matthew 20.17-19; Luke 18.31-34)

³¹ Jesu-el kwertengerl 12 inenh ntangkemel ilek, "Nwern kwenh Jerusalem-warn alhem. Jerusalem kwerel Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang rwekenth-kenth-irretjenh, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny mapel pip-warn arrernekarl-arte. ³² Tjerrtj map inang renh tjerrtj lwereny mapeh anhetjenh. Tjerrtj lwereny inang renh arrampewetjenh, kwer pelhwem, nyerrel anthemel. Inang renh *whip*-el atwetjenh, kwereng inang renh irrereng atwetjenh. ³³ Kweny atherr-penh irrereng intemarl-penh, rang weth iteth kemerretjenh." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek. ³⁴ Kwertengerl inang angketj nhenh itja alhengk-arek, Altjerrel iterleng-iterl inehenh martekarleng wart.

*Jesu-el artwang pweng-henh anngang
aretjeh mpwarek*

(Matthew 20.29-34; Mark 10.46-52)

³⁵ Kwer-penh Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Jericho town-eh itwek-irrek. Artwang pweng nyent tjepong iterel anerl-anek. Rang merneh ankey nketjam. ³⁶ Artwang pweng rang awetjam, tjerrtj map anper alherleh. Rang tjerrtj inenh pawenhek, "Yemay, wenh-apertay?" ³⁷ Inang renh tjernemel ilek, "Jesu mer Nazareth-areny rang kwenh anper alhem." ³⁸ Artwang rang renh arlkemel pawenhek, "Jesu-ay! David-henh peltjay! Tjeng lharrp-irrang!"

³⁹ Tjerrtj inang renh ilek, "Intert-irray! Arlketjal any!" Rang ineh itja kangkwerek. Rang arnterr kwet arlkemel pawenhek, "Jesu-ay! David-henh peltjay! Tjeng lharrp-irrang!"

⁴⁰ Jesu-el irnetj-alhemel inenh ilek, artwang pweng renh kwer-warn angetjetjeh. Artwang rang kel Jesu-warn itwek-irretj-alhek. Jesu-el renh pawenhek, ⁴¹ “Wenh kweram ntwang tjeng arlketjam?”

Artwang pweng rang angkek, “Ngkartay! Anngang tjejenh aretjeh mpwarang!”

⁴² Jesu-el renh ilek, “Anngang altjwer-ilang, ntwang aretjeh! Ntwang iterlarek, thang ngwenh mwerr-iletjeh, lakenheng lyet ntwang mwerr arem!”

⁴³ Artwang rang kel mwerremeh arek. Rang Jesu-eng anharrel-ayeng alhek, Altjerr nakemel. Tjerrtj inarl lakenh arekarl-penh, inang Altjerr renh nakekemeh.

19

Angketj artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh Zacchaeus-akert

¹ Jesu mer Jerusalem-warn-athek kwet alhetjam. Rang alhemel mer arreny Jericho kwerel anper-irrenhek. ² Mer kwerel artwang nyent anak, arreny kweren Zacchaeus. Rang artwang tax maney kwetjenh-tjenh mapeh twernk angerr anak. Zacchaeus rang artwang maney angerr-akert anak.

³ Rang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh aretjeh, anper alherleh. Rang artwang karteng wart anak. Tjerrtj aningkel tjei kwer arrngertewarretjam, rang Jesu renh ywarn arek. ⁴ Lakenheng rang arrwekel arrtjanek arneh-warn antjetjeh, arnang rartek tjei kwer iterel anekarl. Rang kel arnang kwer-warn antjek. Rang arnang kwerel mpwelhetjam, Ngkart Jesu mpank kwet petjetjamarl-rwer.

⁵ Jesu rang arnang kwer-warn-atheh petjetjam, angathemeh. Rang Zacchaeus renh arek, Zacchaeus rang kern anetjamarl. Rang renh ilek, “Zacchaeus-ay! Parrp anarnpay! Lyet yeng ngkwengel-ayel yatjarr anerl-alhetjenh.” ⁶ Zacchaeus rang parrp anarnpek, Jesu kwer angerr kangkemel. Rang renh warl kweren-warn angek.

⁷ Tjerrtj mapel renh-atherrenh arnterr arek, inang ingkerrek kwer ahentj-kweny awelhek, Jesu rang tjerrtj anetjel-ayeng angkerleh. Inang Jesu kwer tjel-angkerrek, “Rartek alhetjeh artwang anetjel-ayeng, yatjarr anerl-alhetjenh.”

⁸ Kwereng inang mern arlkwetjamarleng, Zacchaeus rang kemerremel angkek, “Ngkartay! Yeng ahentj-anem, rwanentj tjengenh arrenh map ngakemel anhetjeh tjerrtj rwanentj-kweny maney-kweny mapeh. Arrenh-map thang apek inehng rwengel inekarl, thang renh kel maney angerr-lkwer angkep anhetj-alpetjenharl.”

⁹ Jesu-el Zacchaeus renh ilek, “Lyet Altjerrrel ngwenh ngwekarl, ntwang peltj kwerenhemeh anetjenheng, peltj arlaltj ngkwengenh map-ark thwen. Ntwang kwenh arrwekeleny Abraham-kenh peltj anem, ntwang yengenh nakekarleng, Abraham-el Altjerr renh nakekarl-arteh. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang kwenh petjek, tjerrtj anetj mapeh palenthwetjeh, inenh twepeh-ilemel angkep angetj-alpetjeh Altjerr-warn.”

Angketj artwang rrwapenh-apenh 10-akert

¹¹ Jesu rang Jerusalem-eng rtwang war anak. Tjerrtj mapel renh awek. Inang iterrek, Altjerr rang Jesu renh twernk angerr ngkernetjenh kwel tjerrtj mapeng ularr. Lakenh-hetj Jesu-el inenh angketj nhenhemeh ilek, ¹²⁻¹³ “Angketj nhenh awerrerrang. Artwang angerr nyent angkek, rang mer arrenh-warn ntwarr alhetjenharl, inang renh ngkernetjeh-anngernt, *king*

anetjeh mer kwerenhel kwel. Mpank alhetjeh-angerntel rang rrwapenh-
apenh 10 kweren ngwek, ineh ngkweltj *gold* 10 pel antheke nyentam-
nyenteh. Rang ineh ilek, 'Maney tjengenh angerr-ilererrang, yeng petj-
alpetjeh-atwetj, thang ineh inetj-alpetjeh-angernt.' Kel rang alhek mer
ntwarr kwer-warn. ¹⁴ Mer-areny map artwang kwer ahentj-kweny anak.
Inang twernk angerr arpenh kwer-warn urrpey lantheke, renh lakenh
iletjeh, 'Nwern itja ahentj-anem, artwang nhenh *king* nwerneh anetjeh.
Ntwang itja renh ngkernetjeh!'

¹⁵ "Tjerrtj ntwarr-areny map itja ineh kangkwerrek. Inang artwang
renh *king* ngkernek. Kwereng artwang rang mer kweren-warn petj-
alpek. Rrwapenh-apenh nheng map rang arrawelh-iletj-alpek. Rang ineh
pawenhek, 'Arrantherr maney tjengenh angerr-ilek key?'

¹⁶ "Rrwapenh-apenh nyentel renh ilek, 'Twernkay, thang maney ngk-
wengenh angerr-ilek. Ntwang tjeng ngkweltj 10 antherl-alhek, thang 10
arrpenhemeh ngkweng angerr-ilek. Ma, nhenh kel ngkweng 20 intem.'

¹⁷ "Artwang rang renh ilek, 'Ntwang kwenh rrwapenh-apenh mwerr! Nt-
wang maney kwek arratj arntarnt-arekarleng, thang ngwenh ngkernetjenh
10 *town*-eh twernk anetjeh.' ¹⁸ Rrwapenh-apenh arpenhelemeh renh ilek,
'Twernkay, thang maney ngkwengenh angerr-ilek. Ntwang tjeng ngkweltj
10 antherl-alhek, thang 5 arpenhemeh ngkweng weth angerr-ilek. Ma,
nhenh kel ngkweng ngkweltj 15 intem.'

¹⁹ "Artwang rang renh ilek, 'Thang ngwenh ngkernetjenh, 5 *town*-eh
twernk anetjeh.'

²⁰ "Rrwapenh-apenh arpenhel renh iletj-alhek, 'Twernkay, ngkweltj
10 rang nhenhel anem. Thang maney mantarrel arltwemel alengk-wek.
²¹ Ntwang twernk angerretj anemeng wart, yeng-arteke ngkwengeng ater-
irrek. Ntwang arpenh map twernem, "Tjeng rrwapetjeh! Yengenh
anhetjeh!" Ntwang mern anngang itja ngkernek, ntwang mern arpenh
kwetjem, ntwang mern ineh itja rrwapekarleng wart. Lakenheng thang
maney nhenh mantarrel arltwemel alengk-wek.'

²² "Artwang rang kwer ahang-irremel angkek, 'Ntwang arratj angkek,
yeng twernk angerretj anemeng wart. Thang arpenh map twernem, tjeng
anhetjeh. Thang mern arpenh kwetjem, yeng mern ineh itja rrwapekar-
leng. Ntwang rrwapenh-apenh anetj! Lyet thang ngwenh atwetjeh angketj
ngkwengenheng arrngel. ²³ Ntwartek maney tjengenh *bank*-warn arren-
ner. Ntwang apek lakenh arrenekarleng, thang maney angerr-lkwer petj-
alpemel inemer!'

²⁴ "Rrwapenh-apenh arpenh inang irnetjam. Artwang rang ineh ilek,
'Artwang kwereng ngkweltj 10 nheng inerrerray! Arrantherr ineh art-
wang renh anhang, rarl ngkweltj 10 arpenh angerr-ilekarl.' ²⁵ Rrwapenh-
apenh inang twernk renh ilek, 'Twernkay, kel rang anyenem ngkweltj 10!
Ntwang maney arpenhek anthemer!'

²⁶ "Artwang rang ineh ilek, 'Tjerrtj arpenh thang rnwanentj map an-
them arntarnt-aretjeh. Rang apek rnwanentj arratj arntarnt-aremeng,
thang rnwanentj map renh weth anhetjenh. Tjerrtj arpenh thang rnwa-
nantj kwek-lkwer anthem arntarnt-aretjeh, rang apek kwek nhenh itja ar-
ratj arntarnt-aremeng, thang rnwanentj kwek nhenh kwereng weth angkep
raketjenh. ²⁷ Kelemeh arrantherr tjerrtj nheng map tjeng-warn ngwerl-
atherr alpay, inarl itja ahentj-anekarl, yeng *king* ineh anetjeh. Kwereng

arrantherr inenh tjengeng angetherr irrerrng atwerrerrang.” Lakenh Jesu-el angketj ineh ilek.

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu-el angketj nhenh ilek, inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. Rang itja ahentj-anek, king ahelh-areny war ineh anetjeh. Rang Angey kwerenh-warn-amparr alpetjeh, Angey rang renh twernk alker-areny mapeh ngkernetjeh, angketj nhenh-artek twernk-akert. Kelant Altjerr-henh Ler rang twernk angerr petjetjenh angkep ahelh nhenh-warn. Rang petjetjenhel, rang pawenhetjenh kwerenh map, nthakenh inang rrkwapek kwer. Angketj nhenhel-artek Jesu-el pawenhetjenh kwerenh map. Jesu-arl alpek Angey kwerenh-warn-penh, Jew map lakenh iterrek, “Jesu-an itja twernk anem nwerneh.” Inang angketj kwerenh itja arratj awek. Jesu rang mwerr mernelhetjenh kwerenh mapeh, inarl kwer mwerr rrkwapekeh.*

Jesu town Jerusalem-warn alhek

(Matthew 21.1-11; Mark 11.1-10; John 12.12-19)

²⁸ Kwereng Jesu rang Jerusalem-warn-athek alhek. Tjerrtj aningk ingk-ernemeh alherrerrek. ²⁹ Jerusalem-eng mer kwek atherr mpwepel anek, mer Bethphage mer Bethany thwen, Olive pwert iterel. Kel Jesu rang mer kwer-atherr-warn itwek-irrekemeh, rang kwertengerl atherr lanthek arrwekel, ³⁰ renh-atherrenh ilemel, “Mer nhak-warn alherry! Mpwel tangkey kwek innerleh aretj-alhetjenh, halter-akert arnangel-ayeng ay-ernekarl. Tangkey kwer tjerrtj itja arrwekel antjekarl apek. Mpwel rope renh rlwang, tangkey renh inemel angetj-alperrang. ³¹ Tjerrtj arpenhel mpwelneh apek pawenhemeng, ‘Wenheharl mpwel tangkey renh angem?’. Mpwel renh iletjeh, ‘Ngkart kwenh kwer ahentj-anem.’”

³² Kwertengerl ratherr alherrek, ratherr tangkey renh aretj-alhek, Ngkartel renh-atherrenh ilek-arl-arte. ³³ Ratherr rope renh rlwemarleng, tangkeyeh-artweyemeleh renh-atherrenh pawenhek, “Wenheham mpwel tangkey renh rlwemel angem?”

³⁴ Ratherr renh ilek, “Ngkart kwenh kwer ahentj.” ³⁵ Kwertengerl ratherr tangkey kwek renh Jesu-warn angerl-anerrek. Kwereng ratherr mantarr tangkey kwer artep-warn arrernerl-anerrek. Ratherr Jesu renh tangkey kwer antjelh-ilek. ³⁶ Jesu rang tangkeyel-ayeng mpank petjetjam, tjerrtj mapel mantarr inehenh tjeveh antjam-wek kwereng arrwekel.

³⁷ Jesu kel Olive pwerteng anarnpetj-alhemeng, nakenh-nakenh kwerenh mapel arrkenel Altjerr nakewarrek. Inang arrwekel arek-arl-penh, Jesu rang twer anthwerrel mpwarek-arl-penh. ³⁸ Tjerrtj inang arnterr arlkerrerrretjam,

“Altjerray, king nwern-henh twer-ilang!

King rang lyet nwerneh-warn
petjem arreny Ngkartel-ayel.

Altjerr rang nwerneh
ngwerlenny mernelhem.

Alker-areny mapel thwen
renh nakem,
inang arrken anemeng wart!”

³⁹ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj inehel-ayeng irnek. Inang Jesu renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nakenh-nakenh ngkwengenh map intertelh-ilang!”

⁴⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Inang apek intert anemeng, irrtang kwek nhenh map inang nakemel arlketjenh!”

Jesu arnek tjerrtj mer Jerusalem-areny mapek

⁴¹ Jesu kel town Jerusalem-warnemeh itwek-irrekarleng, rang town renh kert-arek, rang town-areny mapeh arnek. ⁴² Rang angkek, "Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny mapay! Arrantherr pal anem, angketj Altjerr-henh iterl-aretj-kwenyemeh anem. Yeng ahentj-aneke, arrantherrrenh angkep twepeh-iletjeh Altjerr-warn. Arrantherr itja kangkwerrek tjeng. Lakenh arrantherr kaltj-kwenh anem, nthakenh arrantherr tjerrtj arrpenh mapeng ularr ngwerleny anetjenh. ⁴³ Keweny mapay! Kelant tjerrtj atwenh-atwenh map petjetjenh. Inang mer Jerusalem renh arrngert-wetjenh, tjerrtj ywarn irrpetjetjenh, ywarn arratetjenh apek. ⁴⁴ Inang arrantherrrenh, kwer arrehantherr-henh thwen irrernng atwetjenh. Inang warl arrehantherr-henh ltwaketjenh. Nhenh lakenh irretjenh, arrantherr itja Altjerr alhengk-arekarleng, rang arrehantherr-warn yatjarr petjekarl." Lakenh Jesu-el itarrp-irremel ilek angketj Jerusalem-areny map-akert.

Jesu-el tjerrtj shop-areny map

church angerretjeng anpwek

(Matthew 21.12-17; Mark 11.15-19; John 2.13-22)

⁴⁵ Kwer-penh Jesu rang Altjerr-henh church angerretj-warn irpenhek. Church kwerel artwang mapel mer kel mpwarekarl, inarl thep ntwertert arrang arrpenh map-arlak sell-em-iletjam. Jesu rang artwang inenh anpwek. ⁴⁶ Rang inenh ilek, "Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Mer tjengenh tjerrtj ingkerrek mek-mek anetjenh. Inang mer nhenh kwer-warn petjem, tjeng-warn nakemel angketjeh.' Arrantherr mer nhenh anyeng-nghenh mer-artehe ulpert-ilemel mpwarekarl."

⁴⁷ Jesu-el tjerrtj map arltang rrpwetj arrpenhel kaltj-anthek church angerretjel. Priest twernk mapel artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel thwen Jesu renh awek, rang lakenh angkerleh. Inang ahentj-aneke, renh irrernng atwetjeh. Lakenh inang mwekeny-irrek kwer, "Wenheharl tjerrtj nhenh mapel angketj kwerenh nakem? Nthakenhameh nwarn Jesu renh irrernng atwetjenh? Tjerrtj map angketj kwerenheh kangkemeng wart!" ⁴⁸ Inang renh ywarn irrernng atwek, tjerrtj inang angketj kwerenheh kangkemeng anthwerr.

20

Twernk mapel Jesu renh pawenhek

(Matthew 21.23-27; Mark 11.27-33)

¹ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu Altjerr-henh church angerr iterel anetjam, tjerrtj mapeh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthetjam. Priest twernk map, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map angerrepat twernk map thwen kwer-warn petjek. ² Inang renh pawenhek, "Ngwenhelam ngwenh lanthek, artwang maney-akert nheng map church nhenheng anpwetjeh? Church nhenhelan kaltj-anthetjeh? Ntwang nyentelek-ahapel mpwarek apek!"

³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang arrantherrrenh pawenhetjeh-amparr. ⁴ Ngwenhelam John renh lanthek, tjerrtj map kwatjeh irrpel-ilemel baptise-em-iletjeh? Altjerrel apek? Tjerrtjel apek? Arrantherr-amparr yengenh tjernang!"

⁵ Inarrp angketj nhenh-penh akwen war angkerrek, "Nwarn apek renh ilem, 'Altjerrel John lanthekarl', rang nwarnenh iletjenh, 'Wenhengarl arrantherr John renh itja nakek?' ⁶ Nwarn apek renh ilem, 'Tjerrtjel renh lanthekarl', tjerrtj mapel nwarnenh iltewehetjeng. Tjerrtj ingkerrek iterrem, John rang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh kwel anekarl."

⁷ Lakenheng inang Jesu ilek, "Nwarn itja kaltj."

⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Lakenheng thang arrantherrenh itja ilem, ngwenhel yengenh lantheek.”

Angketj mern grapes farm arntarnt-arenh-arenh map-akert

(*Matthew 21.33-46; Mark 12.1-12*)

⁹ Jesu-el inenh angketj nhenh ilek, “Artwang nyentel mern *grapes farm* ngkernek mer kwerenheh. Kwereng rang *grapes farm* renh artwang arrenh mapeh *rent-em-ilerl-alhek*. *Farm-ek-artwey* rang mer arrenh-warn ntwarr alhek. ¹⁰ Arrpenh-ingar mern *grapes* inang ampeng anak kwetjetjeh-anngernt, artwang *farm-ek-artwey* rang rrwapenh-apenh nyent lantheek *farm-warn*, *grapes* mapeng kert arrenh angetj-alpetjeh. Artwang inang rrwapenh-apenh renh atwek. Inang renh iltant angkep lantheek. ¹¹ *Farm-ek-artwey* rang rrwapenh-apenh arrenhemeh ineh-warn lantheek. Rrwapenh-apenh nhenh renh inang arrampewemel atwek, renh iltant angkep lantheek. ¹² Kwereng merek-artwey rang rrwapenh-apenh arrenhemeh lantheek. Nhenh renh inang atwek, renh anpwek.

¹³ “*Farm-ek-artwey* rang lakenh iterrek, ‘Nthakenhameh yeng irretjenh? Thang kel ler tjengenh ineh-warn lantheetjenh, ler nheng kwerarl yeng angerr nyerrkem. Inang kwerant apek kangkwerretjenh.’

¹⁴ “Artwang inang ler renh arnekarner arek petjerleh. Lakenh inang angkerrek, ‘Nhenh kwenh ler kwerenh! Kelant *grapes farm* nhenh ler kwerenheheme anetjenh. Mpa, nwern renh irrernng atweyay! *Grapes farm* nhenh nwerneheme anetjeheng!’ ¹⁵ Inang ler renh antwerrkemel irrernng atwek, renh *farm-eng* keth-warn angemel taly-wek.”

Jesu-el ilek, “Nthakenhameh arrantherr iterl-arem? *Grapes farm-ek-artwey* rang nthakenh irretjenh? ¹⁶ Rang kwenh ineh ahang-irretjenh. Rang petjemel artwang inenh irrernng atwetjenh. Kwereng rang *grapes farm* renh arrenh mapeheme antheetjenh, inang kwer arntarnt-aretjeh.”

Tjerrtj map angkek, “Itja lakenh!” ¹⁷ Jesu-el inenh twant-aremel ilek, “Arrantherr kel Altjerr-henh angketj nhenheh kaltj.

‘Pwert nheng warl arthenh mapel mentj taly-wekarl,
rang lyet pwert tjeperr anthwerremeh intem,
pwert mapel-ayeng mpwepel intem,
pwert arrenh map anyenemeng.’ *

¹⁸ “Tjerrtj inarl pwert alenheng anyenhemeng, renh Altjerrel ngkweltj-iletjenh. Kenh tjerrtj kwer-arleharl pwert anyemeng, pwertel renh mweltj-iletjenh.”

Keth-ilentj: *Jesu-el angketj nhenh inenh ilek warl arthenh-artenh map-penh, inarl pwert renh mentj taly-wekarl-penh, lyet pwert rang tjeperr anthwerr anem, pwert mapeng mpwepel intemeng, pwert arrenh map anyenemeng. Angketj nhenh rang kwewaleny ilelhek, pwert nhengarl warl arthenh-artenh mapel wekarl-penh.*

¹⁹ Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map *priest* twernk map thwen kaltj anak, Jesu rang angketj nhenh ineh-akert ilemeng. Inang ahentj-anek, renh antwerrketjeh. Inang tjerrtj mapeng ater-irrek, lakenheng inang renh itja antwerrkewarrek.

Angketj tax maney anthem-akert
(*Matthew 22.15-22; Mark 12.13-17*)

* 20.17 Psalms 118.22

²⁰ Inang artwang rrpwetj Jesu-warn lantheek, renh mantjel arerl-anetjeh. Artwang nhenh inang tjertertj mwerr-arteek mernelhek. Inang karekhetjam, Jesu pal angketjeh apek, inang renh twernk Rome-arenyeng ularr pawenhetjenheng. ²¹ Inang kwer-warn petjemel renh pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nwern kaltj, ntwang arratj kaltj-anthem. Ntwang itja tjertertjeng ater-irrem, lepwel kwet ntwang mernelhem tjertertj ingkerrekeh. Ntwang tjertertj map kaltj-anthem, inang Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. ²² Nwernenh ilay, mpwareng-areng nwern-henheng ularr arratj apek key, nwern twernk Rome-areny angerr Caesar tax maney anthetjeh? Itja apek?"

²³ Jesu rang kaltj anak, inang renh arrkernemel war pawenhemeng.

²⁴ Rang inenh ilek, "Tjeng maney ngkweltj nyent anthay, thang aretjeh." Inang kwer ngkweltj nyent antheek.

Rang inenh pawenhek, "Ngwenh-henh inngerremeh nhenh anem?"

²⁵ Inang renh ilek, "Twernk angerr Caesar-henh."

Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Altjerrel arrantherrenh rwanentj-arlk mern-arlk antheek, inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Arrantherr Altjerreh kangkwerrang! Altjerrel arrantherrenh antheekarl-arteek, arrantherr Altjerreh kwer tjenkerr angkep antherrerrang. Wenh Caesar-henh anem, Caesar-eh angkep antherrerrang. Wenh Altjerreh-henh anem, Altjerreh angkep antherrerrang."

²⁶ Artwang inang itja kwet awek, Jesu tjertertj mapeng angetherr pal apek angkerleh. Inang angketj kwerrenh awemel anwerlekek. Inang renh itja weth pawenhek.

Kelant Altjerreh-henh mer alkerel

tjertertj inang itja anewart anetjenh

(Matthew 22.23-33; Mark 12.18-27)

²⁷ Artwang Sadducee rrpwetj inang petjek Jesu-warn. Sadducee inartek iletjart, tjertertj inang kwel itja irrerngeng kemerretjenh. ²⁸ Inang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-ayeng angketj intem lakenh, 'Artwang nyent apek kwer-kweny ilwem. Kwereng tje kwerenhel inpert renh anew inetjeh. Nheng inpert kwer apek kwer ngwerrm-irrem, kwer rang artwang irrerng kwerrenh kwet anem. Tje rang kwer renh mangkelh-iletjeh kek kwer.' Nhenh mpwareng-areng nwern-henh anem."

²⁹ Inang Jesu kwer iterrentj inehenh-akertel ilek, "Arrpenh-ingar kenheng-nheng 7 anak, angerrepatelek-amparr anew inek. Rang kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. ³⁰ Lakenheng tje arrpenhel inpert renh anew inek. Rang kwer-kweny ilwek. ³¹ Kwereng tje arrpenhel inpert renh anew inek. Rang kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. Lakenh kenheng-nheng 7-el marl renh anew anyenek. Inang ingkerrek kwer-kweny kwet ilwek. ³² Ingkern marl inpert rang ilwek. ³³ Kelant Altjerrel tjertertj ingkerrek irrerngeng kwel kemelh-ilemeng, ngwenh-henh anewemeh marl rang anetjenh? Kenheng-nheng 7-el kwenh marl renh anew anyenekarl. Nthakenh ntwang iterrem, angketj nhenh-penh?"

³⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Lyet ahelh nhenhel artwel anew inem. Tjertertj marl inehenh inang anew rtwaltjeh anthem. ³⁵ Kelant tjertertj mwerr map inang Altjerreh-henh mer kweteth kwerel anetjenh, inang itja weth anewart anetjenh, itja rtwaltjeh anthetjenh. ³⁶ Inang kel angel alker-areny map-arteek anetjenh. Inang itja weth ilwetjenh. Inang kemerrekarlang wart inang kel Altjerreh-henh leremeh anetjenh. ³⁷ Arrantherr angketj arnang ampetjamarl-penh iterl-arem key? Moses-el mernek, Altjerrel kwenh tjertertj irrerng map kemelh-iletjenh. Moses-el kwenh Ngkart renh anewek Abraham-henh

Isaac-henh Jacob-henh Altjerr. ³⁸ Altjerr tjerrtj iteth mapehant Altjerr anem. Itja tjerrtj irrernng mapeh. Altjerreng ularr kwenh tjerrtj map kweteth iteth anem." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

³⁹ Artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel nhenh awemel inang Jesu renh ilek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Ntwartek arratj ilek!"

⁴⁰ Kwer-penh inang renh itja weth pawenhek.

Artwang Christ rang twernk arrpenh-lkwer anem
(Matthew 22.41-45; Mark 12.35-37)

⁴¹ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, "Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel lakenh ilem, 'Altjerrel ngkwey ilekarl, Christ rang petjetjenh David-henh peltj ingkerneny mapeng nwerneh-warn.' Tjeng ilay! Nthakenhameh Christ rang David-henh peltj anem? ⁴² King David ngkwey lakenh angkek pwek Psalms-el-ayeng,

'Altjerrel Ngkart tjengenh ilek,

"Tjengel-ayeng-amparr kwet anang.

⁴³ Tjerrtj anetj mapek-amparr thang atwemel
ngkwengeng arratj-iletjenh,
inang ngkweng kangkwerretjenheng."†

⁴⁴ "David-el lakenh Christ renh Ngkart anewekarleng, nthakenhameh David-el Christ renh Ngkart anewek, Christ kwenh David-eng ingkern petjek?"

Jesu-el tjerrtj map inenh ilek, inang arelhetjeh,
artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel anetj mpwaretjeh
kaltj-anthehetjeng

(Matthew 23.1-36; Mark 12.37-40)

⁴⁵ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, tjerrtj mapeng anngetherr,

⁴⁶ "Arrantherr-artek artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapeng arelhetjeh. Inartek kangkem, mantarr amparrkey-akert nthwerl-apejtjeh. Inang ahentj-anem, tjerrtj mapel inenh kwel naketjeh, inang *shop*-warn alherleh. Lakenh-lkweran anetjam! Inang *church*-warn kwen irrpemarleng, inang ahentj-anem arrwekel anetjeh, tjerrtj mapel nakemel inenh aretjeh kwel. Lakenh-lkweran anetj! Arrpenh-ingar apek tjerrtj arrpenhel inenh tjenkerr arlkwetjeh ngwem, inang ahentj-anem twernk arrpenh mapeng pwert anetjeh, arrpenh mapel inenh naketjeh kwel. Lakenh-lkweran anetj! ⁴⁷ Inang kweteth ahentj-irretjam arlweker-areny map-hetj warl-arlk raketjeh, inpert inenh keth-warn anpwetjeh mereng. Lakenh-lkweran anetj! Inang Altjerr-warn kweteth tjarr arlpentj angketjart tjerrtj mapeng anngetherr. Lakenh inang tjwenelhem. Artwang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nhenh mapel-artek anetj mpwarem. Altjerrel kwenh inenh angerr anhwerr atwetjenh." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

21

Angketj marl inpert-henh tjenkerr-akert
(Mark 12.41-44)

¹ Jesu rang arek, tjerrtj maney angerr-akert mapel tjenkerr maney arrernetjam tjenkerr-henh tjampet-warn. ² Kwereng rang arek, marl inpert nyentel ngkweltj kwek atherr arrernerleh. ³ Rang kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, "Arratj anhwerr, inpert nhenhel tjenkerr aningk-lkwer arrernek. Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel tjenkerr kwek wararl arrernek. ⁴ Tjerrtj maney

† 20.43 Psalms 110.1

angerr-akert mapel tjenkerr anthe Karl-penh, ineh kwenh maney angerr kwetarl intem. Maney inpert kwer itjarl intem, rang mern nyent payem-iletjeh apek. Inpert rang maney ingkerre Karl kwerenh arrernek.”

*Jesu-el ilek, tjerrtj atwenh-atwenh mapel
Altjerr-henh church angerretj ataketjeh
(Matthew 24.1-3; Mark 13.1-4)*

⁵ Kwertengerl rrpwetj inang church angerretjeng arratemel angkerrek, “Aray, church renh pwert amparrkey-arrkey map-penh artekarl! Arnang mwerr anhwerr map-penh thwen, inang tjenkerr Ngkartek anthe Karl!” Jesu-el inenh ilek, ⁶ “Arrantherr church nhenh arem? Tjerrtj anetj inang church nhenh ataketjeh. Ahelhelemeh pwert inang ingkerrek irrarnpelh-ilekarlemeh intetjeh.”

⁷ Kwertengerl inang renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nwer-nenh ilang. Ilwengaram inang ataketjeh? Nthakenham nwrn kaltj anetjeh, tjerrtj inang apek anyenng-anyenng petjetjeh, warl inenh ataketjeh-anngernt?”

*Tjerrtj mapeh rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjeh
(Matthew 24.4-14; Mark 13.5-13)*

⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr-artek arelhetjeh! Tjerrtj anetj arpenh mapel arrantherrenh rrtjwerremel iletjeh. Tjerrtj anetj nyentam-nyent kwenh petjemel angketjeh, ‘Yeng anem Christ rang, yeng nhenh petj-apek.’ Arrpenh angketjeh apek, ‘Arltang rang angathemeh anem, Jesu petj-apejeh!’ Arrantherr ineh itja kangkwerretjeh. ⁹ Kelant arrantherr awemarleng, tjerrtj arpenh map atwerrerleh, tjerrtj arpenh mapeh ngkwal atwerretjeh irrem, arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh. Nhenh kwenh lakenh anetjeh. Ahel rang itjarl ywerretjeh, mpank-antey.

¹⁰ “Lakenh anetjeh. Mer-areny map mer ntwarr-areny arpenh mapel-ayeng atwerretjeh. ¹¹ Keth arpenhel ahel rang arrewetjeh. Keth arpenhel tjerrtj arpenh map merneh angayel irremel ilwetjeh. Tjerrtj arpenh map irktert angerrrel atwetjeh. Tjerrtj inang ater-irretjeh, inang aremarleng, Altjerrel kwerraly-ark inenh angelh-angelh-ilerleh.

¹² “Nhenh map lakenh mpank anetjeheng, inang kwenh arrantherrenh antwerrkemel court-warn angetjeh-anngernt, arrantherrenh church kwenel rwekenth-kenth-iletjeh-anngernt. Inang arrantherrenh twernk angerr mapeng ularr ngkernetjeh, arrantherr ilelhetjeh. Inang arrantherrenh tjayel-warn kwernetjeh-anngernt tjengeng arrngel. ¹³ Nhenh kel lakenh anetjeh, arrantherr ineheng ularr tjeng-penh iletjeheng. ¹⁴ Inang apek arrantherrenh antwerrkemel court-warn angetjem, arrantherr apek iterrem, ‘Nthakenh yeng ilelhetjeh?’ Arrantherr itja angerr iterretjeh. ¹⁵ Inang arrantherrenh pawenhemarleng, kel angketj nhengant angkay, tharl arrantherrenh iletjenharl, angketj arrantherrarl angketjeh. Inang angketj arrehantherr-henheh ywarnemeh iterrerrl-anetjeh, ywarn angkep angketjeh arrehantherr-warn. ¹⁶ Arrehantherrek-artwey mapel-ark, tjei mapel-ark, kek mapel-ark, peltj arpenh mapel-ark arrantherrenh court-warn angetjeh, rrkwentjel arrantherrenh atwetjeh-anngernt. Arrehantherreng rrpwetj inang irrernng atwetjeh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr yengenh nake-marleng, tjerrtj ingkerrek arrehantherr yerrng-irretjeh. ¹⁸ Altjerrel wart arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh, iteth anyenem. ¹⁹ Arrantherr twerel kwet apek yengenh nakemeng, arrantherr iteth ngampekarl kwet anetjeheng wart.”

*Tjerrtj atwenh-atwenh mapel
Jerusalem renh atwetjenh*

²⁰ Jesu-el ilek, "Arrantherr aremarleng, tjerrtj atwenh-atwenh mapel antjwang mpwarekarl, Jerusalem-eng kethel alartemeng, tjerrtj mer-areny map arratehetjeng, arrpenh map irpehetjeng, arrantherr kaltj anetjeh, atwenh-atwenh map inang Jerusalem renh kel atwetjeh irremeng. ²¹⁻²² Ngkwey Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenhel angketj nhenh pipwarn arrernek: kelant Altjerrel atwenh-atwenh lwereny map lanthetjenh, Judea-areny map atwerl-apedjenh. Kelant nhenh lakenh-arteht arratj irretjenh. Kwereng tjerrtj Judea-areny map kel parrp irrtang-warnant anam-irretjeh. Tjerrtj inarl *town* arrpenhek-arrpenhel anemeng, inang kel anam-irretjehant. Tjerrtj inarl kethel anemeng, inang itja *town* warn alhetjeh. ²³ Marl mapeh rwekenth-kenth anhwerr anetjenh, kwer kwek-akert mapeh-arlk, anert-anert mapeh-arlk thwen. Kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh. Altjerrel tjerrtj Judea-areny map atwetjenh. ²⁴ Atwenh-atwenh mapel inenh *knife* alkeyel irrernng atwetjenh. Inang inenh mer arrpenh-warn anamelh-iletjenh. Jerusalem kwerel tjerrtj lwereny mapel mer ntjaperel rrpwerrkerl-apedjenh, warl ingkerrek atakemel. Kwer-penhant atwenh-atwenh mapel Jerusalem imperl-ahetjenh."

*Tjerrtj-henh Ler petj-alpemeng,
tjerrtj ingkerrekel renh keth aretjenh
(Matthew 24.29-31; Mark 13.24-27)*

²⁵⁻²⁶ "Arltang kwerel aherrk, anyentj, kwerraly map-arlk inang arrpenh anthwerr irremel arrewetjenh. Kwatj alay rang angerr-irremel ywerr-angketjenh. Tjerrtj inang kwerrern-kweny irretjenh. ²⁷ Arltang kwerel tjerrtj ingkerrekel arnaretjenh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang ankertel petj-alperleh. Rang twer angerr-akert partj angerrel-ayeng anhwerr rang mernelhetjenh tjerrtj mapeh. Lakenh rang petj-alpetjenh. ²⁸ Nhenh ingkerrek lakenh irremeng, arrantherr anew-anew arnekarnir irremel irnetjeh. Yeng petjem, arrantherrenh inerl-alpetjeh mer anganentj tjengenh-warn."

*Angketj arnang tjwerrk-akert
(Matthew 24.32-35; Mark 13.28-31)*

²⁹ Jesu-el inenh angketj ilek, "Arnang tjwerrk kwereng kaltj-irray! Arrantherr arnang tjwerrk arem, arnang arrpenh apek. ³⁰ Inang anteth-akert irrem apek, arrantherr kaltj anetjeh, ngwenth war twern-irretjenh. ³¹ Lakenh-arteht arrantherr aremeng, angketj tjejenh keth irremeng, arrantherr kaltj anetjeh, arltang rang itwekemeh irrentjem, yeng petj-alpemel angetherr mernelhetjeh-angernt, yeng Ngkart anemeng tjerrtj ingkerrekeh, tjengenh mapemeh thang arntarnt-aremel inerl-alpetjenh.

³² "Angketj tjejenh kel ngwerrm-irretjenh, tjerrtj lyet nhenh anemarl rrpwetj iteth anemarleng-rlwer. ³³ Alker ahelh nhenh ywerretjenh. Angketj tjejenh itja kwet ywerretjenh, anentjekarl kwet anetjenh."

Jesu-el kwertengerl map ateng-ilek

³⁴ "Arrantherr arelhetjeh, arrantherr wenh-wenheh apek itja angerr iterretjeh, mern-penh-arlk ngkwarl-penh-arlk apek mantarr-penh-arlk itja angerr iterretjeh. Kwereng yeng petj-alpemarleng, thang arrantherrenh anwerlkelh-ilehetjeng. ³⁵ Tjerrtj ingkerrek anwerlketjenh yeng petj-alpemeng, inang arltang kwer kaltj-kwenheng wart. ³⁶ Arrantherr karr kwet anetjeh. Arrantherr Altjerr-warn kweteth angkerl-anetjeh. Renh pawenherrerrang, rang arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh, arrantherr renh

twerel kwet naketjeh. Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang petj-alpemeng, rang arrantherrenh aretj-alhehetjeng, arrantherr kwer itja karr anemeng.” Lakenh Jesu-el inenh kaltj-anthek.

³⁷ Arltang mapel Jesu-el tjerrtj map *church* angerretjel kaltj-anthetjart. Angwerr-angwerr rang Olive pwert-warnarl alpetjart, intetjeh. ³⁸ Kwereng kweny-rtweh tjerrtj ingkerrek *church* angerretj-warn petjetjart, renh awetjeh.

22

Priest twernk map, Moses-kenh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen angkerrek, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh

¹ Tjerrtj inang kel mern tjenkerr rrwapekarl, inang irlpangkentj arreny Mern Arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-kweny anyenetjeh-anngernt. Inang mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-kweny arlkwep-arlkwetjart. Irlpangkentj arreny arpenh anek Anper Alhekarl. * ² *Priest twernk map Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen ahentj-aneh, Jesu renh antwerrkemel irrernng atwetjeh.* Inang ater-irrek renh alngetherr antwerrketjeh, tjerrtj map kikart alhehetjeng. ³ Arrentj Judas Iscariot-warn irrpek. Judas rartek kwertengerl Jesu-henh anekarl. ⁴ Judas rang *priest twernk map-warn alhek, rrwkentj map-warn thwen, inarl church angerretj arntarnt-aretjart-warn.* Rang inenh ilek, rang ahentj-anemeng, Jesu renh ineh anthetjeh. ⁵ Inang awemel arrenk awalhek. Inang alhelek, Judas kwer maney anthetjeh. ⁶ Judas kel nhenhekant angerr-lkwer iterrek, “Nthakenham thang Jesu renh anyennng-anyennngel ineh anthemer? Kel rrpwetj-rlwerant apek anthetjeheng?”

Jesu-el mern tjenkerr arlkwek, kwertengerl kwerenh mapel-ayel

⁷ Arltang angerr anek, irlpangkentj nheng kwer. Kel inang ker yep-yep kwek inenh atwetjeh anek, irlpangkentj tjenkerr arreny Anper Alhekarleh arlkwetjeh. † ⁸ Jesu-el Peter John renh-atherrenh ilek, “Kel alhurray, tjenkerr renh nwerneh mpwaretjeh, nweren renh arlkwetjeheng.”

⁹ Ratherr renh pawenhek, “Nthenheham ntwang ahentj-anem, ilern tjenkerr renh mpwaretjeh?”

¹⁰ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh ilek, “Mpwel town-warn irremeng, mpwel artwang nyent aretjenh, *jar* angerr kwatj-akert ntjwel angerl-aperleh. Kel mpwel ingkern-angkwerr alherrang warl kwerenh-warn. ¹¹ Kwereng mpwel warlek-artwey renh iletjeh, ‘Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhel ngwenh pawenhem, “Nthenham *room* rang, kwerel nweren tjenkerr renh arlkwetjeh?”’ ¹² Artwang rang mpwelneh *room* angerretj mernetjenh, warl kernel. *Room* yanh kwerel rang antjam kel wekarl. Kwer-warn irrpetjeh, *room* kwenel mpwel tjenkerr renh mpwarel-anerrang.”

¹³ Kel Peter John ratherr alherrek. Inang arek, ingkerrek anek, Jesu-elarl arwewel ilekarl-artek. Ratherr tjenkerr renh mpwarek.

¹⁴ Angwerr-angwerrel Jesu alhek mer kwer-warn, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akerl. Inang ingkerreny arrernelhek, mern arlkwetjeh-anngernt. ¹⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Yeng angerr ahentj-aneh, tjenkerr

* **22.1** Inang irlpangketjart nheng arrwekeleny mapel mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-kweny arlkwek, inang mer Egypt kwereng imperl-alhemel alhek. † **22.7** Inang irlpangketjart, Altjerr-kenh angelel rrwey Israel map-kenh itja atwerl-apek mer Egypt-el, inenhant mentj impek.

nhenh arrehantherrel-ayel arlkwetjeh, yeng rwekenth-kenth-warn irretjeh-anngernt. ¹⁶ Thang kwenh tjenkerr nhenh-lkwer itja weth arlkwetjenh. Kelant thang arlkwetjenh, nwern tjenkerr Anper Alhekarl arlkwemeng Altjerr-henh merel-ayel.”

¹⁷ Jesu-el tjampet *wine*-akert inek. Rang Altjerr-warn kangkemel angkek. Kwereng rang inenh ilek, “Tjampet nhenheng nyentam-nyentel antjwer-rerrang. ¹⁸ Thang itja weth *wine* antjwetjenh ahelh nhenhel. Kelant thang antjwetjenh, Altjerr rang mernelhemeng-rlwer, rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart anemeng.”

¹⁹ Jesu-el mern inek. Rang Altjerr kwer kangkemel angkek. Kwereng rang mern renh ltwakek. Rang ineh mern renh anthemel ilek, “Nhenh mpwerrk tjengenh anem. Thang mpwerrk tjengenh anhetjenh tjenkerr-arte arrehantherr. Nhenh arlkwerrerray, tjeng irlpangkemel.”

²⁰ Inang kel tjenkerr arlkwekarleng, Jesu rang tjampet ngkwarl *wine*-akert inek. Rang inenh ilek, “Nhenh alhwang tjengenh anem. Alhwang tjengenh thelelhem, rang arrantherrenh Altjerrel-ayel peltj-iletjeh. Lakenh thang alhelentj lyeteny ngkernem. ²¹ Arerrerrang, artwang rarl yengenh atwenh-atwenh mapah anhetjenharl, rang tjengel-ayel nhenhel anem. ²² Tjerrtj-henh Ler kwer anem ilwetjeh, Altjerrel ilekarl-arte. Artwang rarl renh alethang atwenh-atwenh mapah anthemeng, Altjerrel renh rwekenth-kenth-iletjenh.”

²³ Kwertengerl inang pawenherrek, “Ngwenhelam renh atwenh-atwenh mapah anhetjenh?”

*Kwertengerl inang pawenherrek,
ngwenh ineheng angerr-lkwer rang anetjenh?*

²⁴ Kwereng kwertengerl map inang pawenherrek. Kwertengerl nyent angkek, “Yeng twernk arrehantherr.” Kenh arrpenh angkek, “Itja, yeng-atwetj twernk arrehantherr anemer.” ²⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj lwereny map-henh twernk map, inang kwenh tjerrtj inehenh twernerl-apem. Inang ahentj-anem, tjerrtj mapel inenh naketjeh, inenh ilemel inang mwerr anth-werr kwel. ²⁶ Arrantherr itja twernk nhenh map-arte anetjeh. Artwang ngwenh apek rarl twernk arrehantherr anemeng, rang kel tje arrehantherr-henh-arte mernelhetjeh. Rang kel rrwapenh-apenh arrehantherr-henh-arte mernelhetjeh. ²⁷ Yeng angketj kwek iletjeh ahentj. Artwang atherr apek anem. Nyent kel kwenp arrernelhem, mern arlkwetjeh. Kenh arrpenh rrwapem, artwang kwer mern anhetjeh. Artwang nhenh atherreng ngwenh apek artwang arrpenheh twernk anem? Artwang rang kwenh, rarl kwenp arrernelhemel mern arlkwemant. Yeng kwenh arrehantherr mernelhem, yeng artwang rrwapenh-apenh-arte anem.

²⁸ “Yeng rwekenth-kenth-warn irrekarleng, arrantherr tjengel-ayel kwet anek, arrantherr yengenh itja imperl-alhek. ²⁹ Lakenheng thang arrantherrenh ngkernetjenh, arrantherr *king*-arte twernk irretjenh, Angey tjen-genhel yengenh ngkernekarl-arte. ³⁰ Yeng kel mer tjengenhel anemeng, arrantherr tjengel-ayel mern arlkwetjenh. Arrantherr nyentam-nyent *king*-henh *chair* amparrkey-arrkeyel anetjenh, arrantherr Israel-henh peltj map ingkerrek arntarnt-aremel twernk irretjenh.

³¹ “Simon-ay, Simon-ay, yeng-amparr awang, arrentj rartek Altjerr renh pawenhek, arrantherrenh arrkernetjeh. Arrentj rang ahentj-anem arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilemel arrkernetjeh, arrantherr apek yengenh arrajt nakemeng. Arrantherr yengenh mentj impetjeh apek. ³² Simon-ay, thang Altjerr renh pawenhek, ngwenh twer-iletjeh, ntwang yengenh twerel kwet

naketjeh. Thang iterl-arem, ntwang tjeng-hetj ntjwem-irretjenh. Kelant ntwang Altjerr-warn twep-irremarlang, ntwang kwertengerl nhenh map arntarnt-aretjeh, inang yengenh twerel naketjenheng.”

³³ Peter-el Jesu renh ilek, “Itjaw, Ngkartay! Yeng-artek anew-anew ngkwengel-ayel anetjeh. Inang ngwenh tjayel-warn kwernetjeh apek, yeng-ark inang kwernetjeh. Inang ngwenh irrernng atwetjeh apek, yeng-ark inang irrernng atwetjeh.”

³⁴ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Peter-ay, arratj ngwentheh-atwetj ntwang tjeng-hetj rrpwetj-ingar anyengel ilelhetjenh, ntwang tjeng kaltj-kwenh anemeng, tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang arlketj-kwenyel-antey mpank.”

³⁵ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map pawenhek, “Arranther key iltjelay-irrek, thang nheng arrantherrenh maney-kwenh yakweth-kwenh pwet-kwenh lanthekarlang?”

Inang tjernemel angkek, “Itjam!”

³⁶ Rang ineh lakenh ilek, “Lyet arrpenh-lkwer anem! Maney apek rnwanentj apek yakweth apek arrehanther-henh intem apek, kel anger-rerang arrehantherrel-ayel. Arrehanther apek *knife* angerr itja anyenetj-kwenh, rnwanentj apek arrehanther-henh maneyeh antherrerang, *knife* angerr-lkwer apek arranther payem-iletjenheng. ³⁷ Angketj lakenh Altjerr-henh pipel-arlang intem, ‘Inang renh kwenh artwang merrentj-arteh ilek.’ Inang kwenh angketj nhenh tjeng-akert pip-warn arrernekarl. Lyet inang yengenh merrentj kwel iletjenh, angketj nhenh-arteh.”

³⁸ Kwertengerl inang renh ilek, “Ngkartay, aray, kel nwerneh kwenh *knife* angerr atherr intem.”

Jesu-elemeh ineh ilek, “Kel mwerr.”

Jesu-el Altjerr pawenhek, rang mer irtang Olive-el anemeng

³⁹ Kel Jesu warlang arratek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Inang mer Olive irtang-warn alhek. Inang kweteth mer Olive-warn alhetjart. ⁴⁰ Inang Olive irtang kwerele anerl-aneke. Jesu-el ineh ilek, “Altjerr renh pawenherrerrang, rang arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh, arrentjel arrantherrenh arrkernehetjeng.” ⁴¹ Jesu ntwarr-kweny war alhek, amperel-ayeng rang arrernelhek. Rang Altjerr pawenhek, ⁴² “Angey tjengenhay, yeng itja ahentj-anem, irlkert angerr inemel ilwetjeh. Ntwang war kwenh tjeng ahentj-anem, yeng ilwetjeh, yeng kel ngkweng kangkwerretjenh.” ⁴³ Angel nyent kwer-warn petjek alkereng, renh twer-iletjeh. ⁴⁴ Jesu rang ywarn iterremel, rang wetham-weth Altjerr pawenhek. Antjey kwerenh ahel-arleh alhwang-arteh anyetjam.

⁴⁵ Jesu rang kemerrek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-warn angkep alhek, inarl an kwa intetjam-warn. Inang ankwang interleh, inang ltarrp angerr anemeng wart. ⁴⁶ Rang ineh pawenhek, “Wenhengarl arranther ankwerrek? Kemerremel Altjerr pawenherrerrang, rang arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh, arrentj rang petjehetj, arrantherrenh arrkernehetjeng.”

Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh antwerrkewarrek

⁴⁷ Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-warn angketjam-rlwer, atwenh-atwenh aning petjewarrek. Judas rang ineh angetjek. Judas rang kwertengerl Jesu-henh anek. Rang itwek-irremel Jesu renh arrantjwetjeh anek. ⁴⁸ Jesu-el Judas renh pawenhek, “Judas-ay, wenheh ntwang yengenh arrantjwem? Ntwang war Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh ineh anyeng-anyengel mernetjeh key?”

⁴⁹ Kwertengerl mapel alhengk-arek, inang Jesu renh antwerrketjenharl. Inang renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, nwarn key inenh atwey?” ⁵⁰ Kwertengerl nyentelemeh artwang nyent *knife* alkeyel irlpang rlweth-atwek. Artwang rang *priest* twernk angerr-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh anek.

⁵¹ Jesu-el kwertengerl renh ilek, “Kel impay!” Kwer-penh Jesu-el artwang rrwkwapenh-apenh renh irlpang arpemel mwerr-ilek.

⁵² Jesu-el *priest* twernk map atwenh-atwenh map angerrepat map thwen ilek, “Yeng anyengalth anetj-kwenh! Wenheng arrantherr arrawey-akert petjewarrek, yengenh antwerrketjeh, *knife*-akert kweter-akert-arlk?” ⁵³ Yeng kwenh arltang mapel *church*-warn alhetjart, arrantherr yengenh itjarl antwerrkewarrek. Lyet Altjerrel arrantherrenh impem, yengenh antwerketjeh, arrentj ahentj-anemeng wart.”

Peter rrpwetj-ingar anyennng artelhek

⁵⁴ Inang Jesu renh antwerrkemel *priest* twernk-henh warl-warn kwen angerrrerrek. Peter rang ineheng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. ⁵⁵ Inang rwang anthelek, *priest* twernk-henh *yard* kwenel, inang ntjwetj-irretjeh-anngernt. Inang ingkerrek rwang kwerel-ayel arrernelhemel ntjwetj-irrek. Peter inehel-ayeng arrernelhetj-alhek, ntjwetj-irretjeh. ⁵⁶ Marl rrwkwapenh-apenh nyentelemeh renh arek, rwel anerleh. Marl rang renh alhengk-aremel angkek, “Artwang nhenh-artek Jesu-henh peltj, rang kwerel-ayeng anetjam!”

⁵⁷ Peter-el renh ilek, “Marlay, yeng-artek itja kwer kaltj!”

⁵⁸ Ingkernemeh artwang arppenhel Peter renh aremel ilek, “Ntwang kwenh Jesu-el-ayeng anek!”

Peter rang renh tjernemel ilek, “Artwangay, itjeyay!” ⁵⁹ Kelant artwang arppenhemeh angkek, “Artwang nhenh-artek arratj Jesu-el-arleng anek, rang artwang Galilee-areny anemeng wart!”

⁶⁰ Peter-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Artwangay, ntwartek ahert war angkem. Yeng-artek kaltj-kwenh anem kwer!” Peter rang angketjam-rlwer, tjwek-tjwek rrweyemeh arkerl-alhek. ⁶¹ Ngkart rang alngarelhemel Peter renh twant-arek. Peter irlpangkek, Ngkartelarl nheng arrwekel angketj kwer-akert ilekarl-penheh: “Ntwang kwenh yengenh anyennng-anyennng ilelhetjenh rrpwetj-ingar, tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang arlketj-kwenyeng kwet.” ⁶² Peter *yard* kweneng arratemel, angerr anek.

⁶³ Artwang atwenh-atwenh inarl Jesu rrwkwerl-anek, inang renh arram-pewemel atwek. ⁶⁴ Inang anngang kwerenh tjerlarrel-arteh ayernemel arltwek, arehetjeng. Kwereng inang renh pawenhek, “Ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh key? Nwernenhemeh ilay, ngwenhelam ngwenh atwek?” ⁶⁵ Inang renh kwet arrkentj-iletjam.

Inang Jesu renh Council-eng ularr pawenhek

⁶⁶ Aherlkentjel angerrepat twernk map *priest* twernk map Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang arraw-irrek. Inang *Council* angerr anek. Inang Jesu renh tjey-angemel rllkwerr-warn arrernek. Inang renh pawenhek, ⁶⁷ “Nwernenh ilay, ntwang apek Christ rang anem? Altjerrelarl ngkwey alhelekarl-penh, rarl ahelh nhenh-warn lanthetjenharl?”

Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Wenheham thang arrantherrenh iletjeh? Yeng apek arrehantherr ilelhem, arrantherr yengenh naketj-kwenh anetjenh. ⁶⁸ Thang

apek arrantherrenh pawenhem, arrantherremeh yengenh itja tjernetjenh. ⁶⁹ Lyeteng Tjerrtj-henh Ler alpetjenh, Altjerrel-ayeng anetj-alpetjenh, ratherr twer angerr-akert kwet anetjenh.”

⁷⁰ Inang renh pawenhek, “Ntwang key Altjerr-henh Ler anemam?”
Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr kwenh arratj angkek.”

⁷¹ Inang pawenherrek, “Nwern kel angketj kwerenh awek! Nwern itja artwang arprenheh palenthwetjeh.”

23

Inang Jesu renh Pilate-eng ularr pawenhek

¹ *Council* kemerremel inang Jesu renh twernk Rome-areny-warn arreny kwerenh Pilate-warn tjejangkek. ² Inang renh Pilate-eng ularr rrtjwerremel ilek, “Nwernarrp artwang nhenh arek awek thwen, rang tjerrtj map ilek, inang itja Rome-areny *government*-eh kangkwerretjeh. Inang twernk angerr Caesar-eh tax maney anthetj-kwenh anetjeh. Rang illehek, rang Christ *king*-arl kwel nwerneh anemeng.”

³ Pilate-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Arratjam ntwang tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* anem?”

Jesu-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Ntwang kwenh arratj angkek.”

⁴ Pilate-elemeh *priest* twernk map tjerrtj aningk ingkern petjekarl map thwen ilek, “Artwang nhenh itja merrentj anem. Thang renh mentj impem, alpetjeh.”

⁵ Inang ahang-irremel ilek, “Jesu rartek tjerrtj map ilek, inang itja *government*-eh kangkwerretjeh! Rang tjerrtj rwekenth-kenth-ilenh-ilenh! Rang mer Judea ntjaperel tjerrtj map lakenh pal kaltj-antherl-apatjart. Jesu rang nheng mer Galilee-el-amparr rwekenth-kenth-ilerl-apatjam, kwereng rang kwewaleny rrwernelhekarl mer nhenhelemeh.”

Pilate-el Jesu renh king Herod-warn lanthek

⁶ Pilate-el nhenh awemel rang inenh pawenhek, “Artwang nhenh mer Galilee-areny key?” ⁷ Inang renh ilek, “Rang kwenh artwang Galilee-areny anem.” Herod rang twernk anek mer Galilee-ek. Pilate-el renh king Herod-warn lanthek. Herod rang arltang kwerel Jerusalem kwerel anek, yatjarr petjekarl.

King Herod-el Jesu pawenhek

⁸ Herod-el arrwekel angketj Jesu-akert awentjekarl. Rang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh aretjeh ngkweyeng-ntjel. Rang ahentj-anek, Jesu-el kwereng ularr alker-areny twer angerrrel mpwaretjeh kwel. Lakenheng rang kangkek, Pilate-el Jesu renh kwer-warn lanthekarling. ⁹ Kel inang Jesu renh Herod kwer-warn angkek. Herod-el Jesu renh map-ingar pawenhek. Jesu rang intert kwet angketj-kweny anek. ¹⁰ *Priest* twernk map artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inang irnetjam. Inang Jesu renh ahang-irremel ilterrerretjam. ¹¹ Kwereng Herod-el atwenh-atwenh kwerenh mapel thwen Jesu renh arrkentj-iletjam-arl. *King*-henh mantarr amparrkey-arrkey-warn inang renh kwernek. Kwereng Herod-el renh Pilate-warn angkep lanthek. ¹² Arltang kwerel Herod Pilate ratherr peltjemeh irrek. Arrwekel ratherr arnkely-arnkely anerrek.

*Pilate-el atwenh-atwenh map lanthek,
Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh*

¹³ Kwereng Pilate-el *priest* twernk map arraw-ilek, angerrepat twernk map tjerrtj arrpenh map-arlk thwen. ¹⁴ Rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr artwang nhenh tjeng-warn angetjek. Arrantherr yengenih ilek, rang kwel tjerrtj map ilerleh, inang *government*-ek itja kangkwerretjeh. Thang renh mantjel pawenhek arrehantherreng angetherr. Yeng iterrem, rang itja merrentj anem. ¹⁵ Herod-el ilek, rang itja merrentj anem, renh nwerneh-warn angkep lanthemel. Thang itja renh pelkel irrernng atwetjeh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Lakenheng thang atwenh-atwenh map iletjenh, renh *whip*-el atwetjeh. Kwer-penh thang renh mentjemeh impetjenh."

¹⁸ Inang ingkerrek arlkemel ilek, "Renh atwerrerrang! Barabbas renh-amparr nwerneh tjayeleng arratelh-ilerrerrang!"* ¹⁹ (Barabbas rang nheng tjerrtj map ilekarleng, inang itja Rome-areny *government*-eh kangkwerretjeh. Inang atwenh-atwenh mapel-ayeng atwerretjart. Rang tjerrtj arrpenh map irrernng atwek. Lwerenh-penh inang renh tjayel-warn merrentjemeh kwernek.)

²⁰ Pilate ahentj-anek, Jesu renh mentjemeh impetjeh. Lakenheng rang tjerrtj inenh weth ilek, "Nhenh kwenh artwang pelkeny!" ²¹ Inang arlkemel angkek, "Renh kel ntwerlkeh arrernewarrang! Renh kel ntwerlkeh ar-ernewarrang!"

²² Pilate-el inenh pawenhek, "Wenham rang anetj mpwarek? Thang renh itja irrernng atwem, rang artwang pelkeny anemeng. Lakenheng thang atwenh-atwenh map iletjenh, renh *whip*-el atwetjeh war. Kwereng thang renh kel mentjemeh impetjenh, artwang pelkeny wart."

²³ Inang kwet arnterram-arnterr arlkek, rang Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arretjeteh kwet. Pilate-el inenh ywarn kwet intertelh-ilek. ²⁴ Lakenheng rang ineh kel kangkwerrek. ²⁵ Pilate rang artwang merrentj nheng tjayeleng arratelh-ilek, artwang rarl tjerrtj map ilekarl, itja *government*-eh kangkwerretjeh. Rang Jesu renh atwenh-atwenh map-warn lanthek, inang renh ntwerlkeh arretjeteh, tjerrtj map ahentj-anekarl-arteh.

Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arrernewarrek

²⁶ Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh Jerusalem-eng keth-warn tje-y-angek, ntwerlkeh arretjeteh-angernt. Inang artwang nyent arek ularr petjerleh, arreny kwerenh Simon. Rang artwang mer Cyrene-areny anak. Atwenh-atwenh mapel Simon renh rkkwek. Inang ntwerlk kwer-arleh tjwenek, renh twernemel, ntwerlk renh Jesu-eng anharrel-ayeng angerlapetjeh. ²⁷ Tjerrtj aningk Jesu-eng ingkern-angkwerr petjewarretjam. Marl rrpwetj-arlk inehel-ayeng petjek. Inang Jesu-eh angerr akay arnek. ²⁸ Jesu-el inenh alngarehemel arek. Rang inenh ilek, "Marl Jerusalem-areny mapay, tjeng arnetjal anerrerrang! Arrantherr arrehantherrarrp arnelh-arnel-ilerrang, amenheng-nheng arrehantherr-henheh. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Kelant inang arrantherrenh Jerusalem-areny map rwekenth-kenth-iletjenh. Arrantherr angketjenh, 'Marl kwer-kwenh map kwenh arrken anem! Marl kwer-akert map ltarrp-irrem-anem, atwenh-atwenh mapel kwer inehenh atwetjenharl.' Arltang kwerel arrantherr Altjerr renh pawenhetjenh, 'Atwenh-atwenh mapel irrernng atwehetj, pwert nhenh map ntwang arrewetjeh mpwarang, nwerneh-arleh kerneng anyemel arltwetjeh.'

* **23.18** Mer-areny mapel tjenkerr-rlwer anyenemeng, Pilate-el artwang nyent arratelh-ilek tjayeleng. Lakenh rang mpwaretjart.

31 “Lyet inang yeng, tjerrtj pelkeny rwekenth-kenth-ilemel atwem. Ngwenth war inang arrantherrenh tjerrtj ahelh-areny map angerr-ikwer rwekenth-kenth-ilemel atwetjenh!”

32 Artwang merrentj atherr arrpenh thwen inang Jesu-el-ayel tjejangek, renh-atherrenh ntwerlkeh arrerretjeh-angernt. 33 Inang mer kwer irretj-alhek, renharl inang ilem, “Kapert ngkwern”. Inang Jesu renh ntwerlkeh *nail*-el tanthemel arrernek. Kwereng artwang anetj nheng atherr inang ntwerlkeh arrernek, Jesu-eng iter atherrel, Jesu kenh mpwepelarl. 34 Jesu angkek, “Angeyay, anetj inehenh wang. Inang kwenh itja kaltj, inarl Ler ngkwengenh irrernng atwemeng.” Atwenh-atwenh inang Jesu-henh mantarr map irrarnpelh-ilek *gamble*-irremel.

35 Tjerrtj petjekarl mapel renh aretjamarl. Twernk mapel renh arrampewetjam. Inang lakenh angkerrek, “Rang arrpenh map iteth-ilek irrernngeng. Lwerenheng kwel rang apek Christ anemeng, renharl Altjerrel ngkernerkarl, rang ntwerlkeng anarnpemel kwewaleny iteth-ilelhemer!”

36 Atwenh-atwenh map itwek-irrek, renh arrampewetjeh. Inang kwer *wine* tjekert antheke. 37 Inang renh arrkentj-ilemel iletjam, “Ntwang arratj key tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* anem? Kel ntwerlkeng ngkwewaleny anarnp-ilelhang!”

38 Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel arrwekel angketj nhenh arnang kwek-warn tanthekarl, “Nhenh rang kwenh tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king*.” Kwereng atwenh-atwenh nyentel arnang nhenh ntwerlkeh ampek-arrernek, Jesu-henh kaperteng kernenyel.

39 Artwang merrentj nyent, rarl ntwerlkel arlpar-irnetjam, rang Jesu renh arrampewemel ilek, “Ntwang key Christ rang? Ngkwewaleny anarnp-ilelhang, ilernenh-ark!”

40 Artwang merrentj arrpenhel renh arnpakemel ilek, “Renh impay, arrkentj-iletj-kweny anetjeh! Ntwang ater-irretjeh Altjerrenng! Inang nwer-nenh rrpwetj merrentj ilek, ntwerlkel ilwetjeh rrpwetj-antey. 41 Nhenh kel arratj anem, ilern ilwetjeh lakenh, ilern anetj mernelhekarleng. Kenh artwang nhenh pelkenyarl anem.”

42 Rang Jesu-warn angkek, “Jesu-ay, tjeng irlpangkay, ntwang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart anemeng mer ngkwengenhel.”

43 Jesu-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Thang ngwenh alhelem, lyet ntwang tjengel-ayel anetjenh mer mwerrel.”

Jesu ilwek

44 Kel aherrk irrtarel anak. Aherrk rang ngwemernt-irrek, mer ntjaper ngwemernt anak angwerreh-atwetj. 45 Mantarr angerretj nheng, rarl Altjerr-henh *church* angerr kwenel arlpar-anetjamarl, rang mpwep anth-werr kerneng kwenelakw alterrelherl-alhek. 46 Jesu-el arnterr arkemel ilek, “Angeyay, thang ngkweng-warn kwerrern tjengenh lanthem, ntwang arntarrt-aretjeh.” Rang lakenh angkemel kel ilwekemeh.

47 Atwenh-atwenh map-henh twernkel nhenh aremel, rang Altjerr nakek, lakenh angkemel, “Artwang nhenh arratjam anak, anetj-kwenh!” 48 Tjerrtj arrpenh map, inarl war aretjeh petjekarl, inang nhenh arekarleng, inang ltarrp-irrek. Inang arnangk atwelhemel alpekemeh. 49 Jesu-henh peltj map, marl nheng map thwen, inarl mer Galilee-eng-ntjel kwereng anharrel-ayeng petjekarl, inang nhenh ingkerrek ntwarrenng aretjam.

Inang Jesu-henh mpwerrk intey-warn arrernewarrek

50-51 Artwang angerrepat nyent anak, arreny kwerenh Joseph. Rang *town* Arimathea-areny anak, mer Judea-el. Joseph nhenh artwang irlpareth

anek. Rang karelhetjam, Altjerr mernelhetjeh, rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart anemeng. Rang *Council*-areny anak. Rang itja ahentj-anek, *Council* inang Jesu renh *court*-ilemel merrentj iletjeh. ⁵² Jesu-arl ilwekarl-penh, Joseph rang twernk Pilate-warn alhek, Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh pawenhetjeh. ⁵³ Kwereng rang Jesu-henh mpwerrk ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-ilek. Rang mpwerrk mantarrel arltwemel artaper-ilek, kwereng intey-warn renh angemel arrernerl-alpek. Tjerrtj irrernng itja arrwekel intey nhenh kwerel arrernekarl apek. ⁵⁴ Nhenh kel Friday angwerr-angwerr, ngkwa arltang angerr Saturday anak, ltjwerrenh-rrenh. Inang arltang kwereng arrwekel kwet mpwarek.†

⁵⁵ Marl nheng map inarl Jesu-eng anharrel-ayeng petjekarl mer Galilee-eng-ntjel, inang Joseph-eng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. Inang arek, rang Jesu-henh mpwerrk inemel, awelng-warn arrernekarl-penh. ⁵⁶ Kwereng inang mer-warn alpek. Inang anter npwang mwerr-akert inek, Jesu-henh mpwerrk kelant pernetjeh-anngerntel. Inang itja arltang Saturday-el alhek, Jesu-henh mpwerrk pernetjeh, Altjerr-henh angketjel arnpakekarleng, itja arltang angerr Saturday-el rrwapetjeh.

24

Altjerrel Jesu renh irrernngeng iteth-ilemel kemelh-ilek

¹ Sunday ntwely mpank anak. Marl inang intey nheng kwer-warn alhek, anter npwang mwerr-akert, Jesu-henh mpwerrk pernetjeh-anngerntel. ² Inang intey-warn itwek-irremel, inang arek pwert angerr nheng ankert-wekarl. ³ Inang intey kwer-warn irrpenhek. Ngkart Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh inang ywarek. ⁴ Inang ywarn iterrek. Kwereng artwang atherr ineheng kwet irnetj-alhek, mantarr mperlker anhwerr-akert. ⁵ Inang angerr ater-irrek. Inang amperel-ayeng arrernelhemel, inngerr kwen-irrek. Artwang ratherr pawenhek, “Wenheng arrantherr tjerrtj itethek palenthwem awengnel? ⁶ Jesu itja nhenhel anem! Rang irrernngeng iteth-irremel kemerrek! Arrantherr apek irlpangkemam, rarl nheng arrantherrenh mer Galilee-el ilekarleh? ⁷ Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh kwenh inang artwang anetj-warn lanthetjenh, inang renh ntwerlkeh arrernetjenheng. Kweny atherr-penh rang weth iteth-irremel kemerretjenh.” Lakenh angel atherrel inenh ilek. ⁸ Marl inang Jesu-henh angketjeh irlpangkek.

⁹ Inang angkep alpek. Inang angketj nhenh kwertengerl inenh iletj-alpek, nakenh-nakenh arppen map-arlk thwen. ¹⁰ Marl inarl nheng intey-warn alhekarl, inang anak Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary nheng James-henh mwek, marl arppen map thwen. ¹¹ Kwertengerl inang naketj-kwenh anak, inang iterl-arek angketj inehenh pal-pal war angkekarl kwel. ¹² Kel Peter rang irnetj-alhemel intey kwer-warn arrtjanek. Intey arrew kwerel rang altjwernemel kwenemeh kert-arek. Rang mantarrant arek interleh. Rang apemel ywarn iterreri-anek, “Nthakenh irrekay?”

Jesu nakenh-nakenh atherreh mernelhek, ratherr town Emmaus-warn alhetjamarleh

† 23.54 Tjerrtj Jew mapel lakenh iterretjart Friday angwerr-angwerrel. “Nwern rrwapentj impetjeh-anem. Nwern itja kwet arltang angerr Saturday-el rrwapetjeh, arltang ltjwerrenh-rrenh.”

¹³ Arltang Sunday kwerel Jesu nakenh-nakenh atherr arrpenh town Emmaus-warn alherrek. Emmaus rartek town kwek anak, Jerusalem-eng altwerl, 12 *kilometres*-arteh. ¹⁴ Nakenh-nakenh ratherr tjevel alhep-alhemel angketj Jesu-akert angkerreri-apatjam. Ratherr angkerrek, nheng arrpenh mapel Jesu renh irrerng atwekarleh, kwer-penh mpwerrk kwerehny ywerrek inteyeng. ¹⁵ Ratherr angkerreri-apatjam-rlwer, Jesu kwer-atherr ingkerneng petjek, kwer-atherrel-ayel alhep-alhek. ¹⁶ Ratherr renh arek, ratherr renh itjarl alhengk-arek, Altjerrel iterleng-iterl kwer-atherr-henh mart-ilekarleng wart.

¹⁷ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh pawenhek, “Ngwenh-penham mpwel angkerreri-apatjam?”

Ratherr irnetj-alhek, inngerr kwelakw. ¹⁸ Artwang nyent arreny kwerehny Cleopas, rang renh pawenhek, “Ntwang Jerusalem-warn yatjarr petjekarl key? Nthakenharl twang anetj nhengeh kaltj-kwenh anem, nheng ngwerr arrpenh anakarl?”

¹⁹ Jesu-el renh-atherrenh pawenhek, “Wenh-penh mpwel angkerreri-apatjam?”

Ratherr renh ilek, “Jesu Nazareth-areny. Rang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anak. Rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart. Rang twer angerrel tjerrtj mwerr-iletjart. Altjerr kwer kangkek, tjerrtj ingkerrek thwen. ²⁰ *Priest* twernk mapel angerrepat twernk mapel thwen, inang renh twernk Pilate-warn lantheke, Pilate-el renh *court*-el pawenhetjeh-anngernt. Pilate-el renh atwenh-atwenh map-warn lantheke, inang renh ntwerlkeh arrnetjeh-anngernt. ²¹ Nwern iterl-arek, rang kwel tjerrtj Israel-areny nwernenh arntarnt-aretjenharl atwenh-atwenh mapeng, inenh anpwemel. Itja. Nhenh kel arltang rrpwetjemeh, rarl ilwekarl kwer-penh. ²² Lyet marl rrpwetj nwern-henh inang nwernenh anwerlkelh-ilek. Lyet kweny-rtweh inang intey-warn alhek. ²³ Inangemeh Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh ywarek. Inang petj-alpek, nwernenh iletj-alpek, inang kwel angel alker-areny atherr anakarl. Angel ratherr kwenh inenh ilekarl, Jesu iteth anerleh. ²⁴ Nwern-henh arrpenh map-antem intey-warn alhek. Inang kel arek, intey rang rltwang anerleh, marl inaril ilekarl-arteh. Jesu renh inang itjarl anakarl.”

²⁵ Jesu rang kwer-atherr-warn angkek, “Ywekay, mpwel-artek ahert apek, arratj iterretj-kweny! Mpwel irrpelth-irrem key angketj Christ-akert, ngkweyarl Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh mapel pip-warn arrernekarl?”

²⁶ Mpwel apek angketj inehenh nakek, mpwel kaltj anemer, Christ rang rwekenth-kenth-amparr anetjenh ilwetjeh-anngernt. Kwer-penhant Altjerrel renh ngkernetjeh, Ngkart angerr anetjeh-anngernt.” ²⁷ Kwer-penh Jesu-el kwer-atherr angketj Moses-henh keth-ilemel kaltj-antheke, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map-henh angketj thwen. Rang renh-atherrenh keth-ilemel-ilek, angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng Jesu kwer-akert intemeng.

²⁸ Inang kel mer Emmaus kwer itwek-irrek. Jesu anper alhetjeh irrek. ²⁹ Nakenh-nakenh ratherr renh arnpakek, “Ilerneh-ayel-amparr anang, kel angwerr-angwerr irrekarlemeh.” Rang warl-wang irpenhek, kwer-atherrel-ayel anak.

³⁰ Inang arrernelhek, mern arlkwetjeh. Jesu-el mern inek, Altjerreh kangkemel angkek. Kwer-penh rang mern renh Itwakemel, kwer-atherr antheke. ³¹ Ratherr renh alhengk-arekemeh, “Nhenh Jesu-an!” Jesu rang kel ywerreri-alhek. ³² Ratherr angkerrek, “Yay, rang nheng tjevel petjetjam-rlwer, rang kwenh ilernenh tjep-tjep-ilek, ilerneh Altjerr-henh angketj renh keth-ilemel kaltj-antheke!”

³³ Ratherr kel kemerremel angkep Jerusalem-warn alperrek, nakenh-nakenh map-warn. Ratherr kwertengerl inenh aretj-alpek. ³⁴ Tjerrtj inang renh-atherrenh ilek, “Ngkart arratj irrerngeng iteth-irremel kemerrek, rang Simon-eh mernelhek.” ³⁵ Ratherr inenh ilek, Jesu kwer-atherrel-ayel town Emmaus-warn alhekarl. Ratherr inenh ilek, “Rang mern ltwakekarleng, ilern renh alhengk-arekemeh.”

*Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh
ingkerrekeheme mernelhek*

³⁶ Inang angketj Jesu-akert angkerretjam-rlwer, Jesu rarrp ineheng mpwel-irnetj-alhek. Rang inenh ilek, “Altjerr arrehantherr ngwerlenny mernelhem.”

³⁷ Inang lthan kwel arekarleh-athen, inang ywarn iterl-arek, kwerrern-kweny irrek. ³⁸ Rang inenh pawenhek, “Wenheng arrantherr tjeng-hetj ater-irrem naketj-kwenhel? ³⁹ Iltjang tjengenh arerrerrang! Ingkang tjengenh arerrerrang! Yeng kwenh Jesu! Yengenh iltjel anpang, arrantherr alhengk-aretjehng, nhenh yeng anemeng, itja lthan! Lthan kwenh itja yeng-arte h mpwerrk-akert, tjelk-akert.”

⁴⁰ Rang ineh iltjang kwerenh, ingkang kwerenh mernek. ⁴¹ Inang arrken anhwerr awelhemel anwerlkek. Inang angkerrek, “Arratj Jesu rang nhenh! Kenh nthakenh rang iteth-irrek?” Lakenheng rang inenh pawenhek, “Arrehantherr apek arlkwetjeh item?” ⁴² Inang renh ker irrpenng ampeng anthe k. ⁴³ Rang nhenh ineheng ullar arlkwek.

⁴⁴ Jesu-el inenh irlpangelh-ilemel ilek, “Yeng nheng arrehantherrel-ayel anetjam-rlwer, thang arrantherrenh ilek, angketj Moses-elarl tjeng-akert ilekarl, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh mapelarl tjeng-akert ilekarl thwen, pwek Psalms-el tjeng-akert ilekarl thwen. Kel lyet angketj nhenh arratj anhwerr anem, yeng kwenh angkep iteth-irrek irrerngeng.”

⁴⁵ Kwer-penh rang Altjerr-henh angketj inenh keth-ilemel kaltj-anthe k, inang arratj alhengk-aretjehng. ⁴⁶ Rang inenh ilek, “Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng item, Christ rang irkert angerr inemel ilwetjenh. Kweny atherr-penh rang irrerngeng iteth-irremel kemerretjenh.” ⁴⁷ Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel angketj arrpenh item, “Inang tjerrtj ingkerrek ilerl-ape tje h ahelh ntjaperel, inang Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, Altjerrel anetj inehenh wetjenheng. Lakenh Jerusalem-el-amparr, kwer-penh mer ingkerrekel ahelh ntjaperel. ⁴⁸ Arrantherr yengenh arek anngel, arrantherr angketj tjeng-akert ilerl-ape tje h, yengarl ilwekarl-penh, yengarl angkep iteth-irretj-alpekarl-penh thwen. ⁴⁹ Angey tjengenhel kwenh ngkwey alhelek, Kwerrern Alngaltar renh kwerenh map-warn lanthetjeh. Thang renh kel arrehantherr-warn lanthetj-alpetjenh. Arrantherr-antem Jerusalem-el karelhetjeh, Kwerrern rang alkereng petjetjenheng, arrantherrenh twer-iletjeh.” Lakenh Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek.

*Jesu alker-warn alpek
(Mark 16.19,20; Acts 1.6-11)*

⁵⁰ Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert tjeyel mer Bethany-warn alhek. Kwer-penh rang iltjang kwerenh kern-ilemel Altjerr tjang-pawenhek ineh, rang inenh twer-iletjeh. ⁵¹ Rang ineh angkemarleng, rang alkerek-irrerl-alhek. Altjerrel renh ange k, kwerel-ayeng anetj-alpetjeh.

⁵² Kwertengerl inang amperel-ayeng arrernelhemel renh nakek. Kwer-penh inang Jerusalem-warn arrken awelhemel angkep alpek. ⁵³ Inang arltang mapel kwet Altjerr-henh church angerretj-warn alhetjart, Altjerr renh kangkemel naketjeh.

John

Angketj Altjerreng petjek

¹ Angketj rang anganentj kwet anek. Angketj rang Altjerrel-ayel anek. Angketj rang Altjerr anek. ² Angketj rang Altjerrel-ayel anek anganentj.

³⁻⁵ Angketj nhenhel-ayel Altjerrel ahelh-arlk alker-arlk tjerrtj-arlk ingkerrek arrmernek. Angketj rang iteth antheke ingkerrekeh. Iteth rang parrtj anek. Parrtj nhenh ngwemerntel parrtjelh-ilek tjerrtjeh kwetant. Ngwemerntel parrtj renh ywarn ilwernem.

⁶ Altjerrel artwang nyent tjerrtj map-warn lantheke, artwang nhenh kwerenh arreny anek John. ⁷ John rang tjerrtj map-warn alhek, inenh parrtj nhenh kwer-penh iletjeh. Kwereng inang parrtj kwer-penh awemeng, inang Altjerr renh naketjenheng. ⁸ John rang kwenh itja parrtjentj-akert anek. Rang tjerrtj map parrtj kwer-penh ilekant war. ⁹ Rang inenh lakenh ilek, "Parrtj anthwerr rang, nheng tjerrtj ingkerrek parrtjelh-iletjenh, rang ahelh nhenh-warn petjetjenh."

Altjerr-henh angketj mpwerrk-akertemeh ngwerrm-irrek

¹⁰ Angketj rang ahelhel anek. Tjerrtj inang angketj renh itja alhengk-arek, rang inehel-arleng anetjam. Angketj rang ahelh nhenh arrmernekar!

¹¹ Angketj rang tjerrtj arlaltj kwerenh map-warn petjek, inang kwer ahentj-kwenyar! anek. ¹² Kenh tjerrtj inang angketj renh alhengk-aremel nakek, angketj rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr Altjerr-henh peltjemeh anem."

¹³ Tjerrtj inang Altjerreh peltj-irrek, Altjerr rarrp ahentj-aneke-arleng wart, inang peltj kwerenh anetjeh. Inang itja itterrentj inehenh-akert nhenh mpwarek, Altjerrelant inenh twer angerr-akertel peltj-ilek.

¹⁴ Angketj rangemeh ngwerrm-irrek, nwernehel-ayeng anerl-alpek. Nwern renh arek, alkereng parrtj angerr-akert, Angey-henh Ler nyentant anemeng. Rang arratj anthwerr anek, nyerrkentj mernelhemel ahelh nhenh-warn petjek.

¹⁵ John-el tjerrtj map arlkemel ilek, "Nhenh kwenh artwang rang, kwer-penh thang nheng arrantherrenh arrwekel ilekar!, 'Artwang rang tjengeng ingkern petjem. Rang anek tjeng-kwenyel-amparr. Lakenh rang kwenh tjengeng angerr anthwerr anem.'" ¹⁶ Rang nyerrkentj anthwerr anem, rang nwerneh ingkerrekeh nyerrkentj mernelhem kwetant. ¹⁷ Altjerrel arrwekel nheng tjerrtj mapeh mpwareng-areng kwerenh ilek Moses-el-ayeng, rang ingkernemeh nwerneh Jesu Christ-el-ayeng kangkentj kwet mernelhek, rang nwernenh angketj arratj renh ilek Jesu Christ-el-ayeng. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj nyentel itja kwet Altjerr renh arek apek. Kel Ler nyent kwerenhelant renh arek, rang kwerel-ayeng kwet anemeng. Rant Altjerr nwerneh mernek."

John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh ilelhek

¹⁹ Tjerrtj Jew twernk map inang town Jerusalem-el anetjam, inang *priest* rrpwetj thwen *church* angerretj-henh rrwapenh-apenh rrpwetj thwen John-warn lantheke. Inang renh pawenherrerrek, "Ngwenham ntwang? Nthenh-arenyam ntwang?" ²⁰ John rang tjernemel ilelhek, "Yeng itja Christ rang anem, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl."

²¹ Inang renh wetharlam pawenherrerrek, "Ngwenham ntwang? Ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh Elijah nheng key?" Rang tjernemel

ilelhek, “Yeng itja Elijah.” Inang renh pawenherrek wetharlam, “Ntwam Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh nheng key, ngkweyeny alhelekarl-penh?” Rang tjernemel ilelhek, “Itjaw!”

²² Inang renh wethemeharlam pawenhek, “Ngwenham ntwang? Kwe-waleny ilelhay! Artwang nhak map, nthakenham nwern inenh iletjenh?”

²³ John-el inenh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiahenh angketjel ilek, “Yeng kwenh tjerrtj rrkwal-arenyarl, thang arrantherrenh ateng-ilemel ilerl-apem, ‘Ngkarteh arrwekel tjeyp mpwarewarrangaw!’ Angketj tjengenh alhengk-arerrerray!”

²⁴ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj twernk inehenhel lanthek, ²⁵ inang renh ilek, “Ntwang ilelhek, ntwang itja Christ rang anem, itja Elijah apek, itja Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrenh nheng Moses-arl anek-artehek apek. Wenheham ntwang tjerrtj map kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilem? Yanh itja arratj anem, lakenh mpwaretjeh!”

²⁶ John rang ilelhek, “Thang tjerrtj kwatjel war irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilem. Artwang nyent kel ahelh nhenhel anem, arrantherr kwer akwenarl anem. ²⁷ Rang kwenh tjengeng ingkern petjem. Yeng itja rarteh anem. Rang mwerr anthwerr anem. Yeng anetj-anetj war, pwet kwerenh kap-rlwetjeh apek.”

²⁸ Lakenh John rang ilelhek, rang tjerrtj map kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjart-penh, mer Bethany-el Jordan ulpayeng ingerr-angkwerr.

Altjerr-henh yep-yep nyerrkentj rang

²⁹ Arltang arrenhel John-el Jesu renh arek, ularr kwer-warn petjerleh. Rang tjerrtj map ilek, “Arerrerrang, artwang nhenh kwenh Altjerr-henh Yep-yep kwek rang. Rang tjerrtj map-henh anetj rrpwaremel wem. *

³⁰ Artwang nhenh thang arrantherrenh arrwekel-antey ilek, ‘Artwang rang kwenh tjeng ingkerneng petjetjenh, rang tjengeng arrwekel-antey anek tjeng-kwenyel-amparr. Lakenheng rang tjengeng inangkal-lkwer anem.’

³¹ Thang renh itja alhengk-arek arrwekel, lyetan thang renh alhengk-arem. Yeng kwenh petjekarl, arrantherrenh kwatjel-ayel *baptise*-em-iletjeh, kelant arrantherrenh alhengk-aremel aretjenh.”

³² John-el inenh Jesu kwer-penteh ilek, “Thang Kwerrern renh arek, alkereng kwer-warn thep ntwerrent-artehek arrernelhetj-alhemeng kwerel-ayeng kwetemehek irrek. ³³ Thang renh itja-amparr alhengk-arek. Altjerrel yengenh lanthek, tjerrtj map kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjenh. Rang yengenh lakenh ilek, ‘Ntwang aretjenh Kwerrern rang artwang ngwenhehek apek arrernelhetj-alherleh, ntwang renh alhengk-aretjenh, Christ rang anem. Artwang nhenhel tjerrtj map Kwerrern Algaltarel *baptise*-em-iletjenh.’ ³⁴ Thang renh alhengk-arekemeh. Thang arrantherrenh ilem, artwang nhenh rang Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng.”

Jesu-el Peter Andrew kenheng-atherr ngwek, kwertengerl anetjeh

(Matthew 4.18-22; Mark 1.16-20; Luke 5.2-11)

³⁵ Arltang arrenhel John rang mer Bethany-el anetjam, ulpay Jordan-eng ingerr, kwertengerl kwerenh atherr-akert. ³⁶ John-el Jesu talkw alherleh rtwarek. Rang renh aremel angkek, “Artwang nhak arerl-anerray! Rang kwenh Yep-yep Altjerr-henh anem!” ³⁷ Kwertengerl ratherr John renh awek,

* **1.29 Keth-ilentj:** Yep-yep kwek rang. Rang tjerrtj ingkerrek-henh anetj anem. Arrwekeleny map inang yep-yep kwek atwetjart. Yep-yep kwek rarteh alkereng petjekarl. Iteth kwerenh rang mentj anthelehek. Lakenh John rang ilek.

rang lakenh angkemeng. Ratherr John imperl-alhemel Jesu-eng ingkern-angkwerr alherrek.

³⁸ Jesu-el alngarelhemel renh-atherrenh arek, kwereng ingkerneng petj-alherremeng. Rang renh-atherrenh pawenhek, "Wenham mpwel ahentj-irrem?" Ratherr angkek, "Rabbi! Mer nthenhel ntwang anem?" (Rabbi Anmatjerr angketjel angart-wem kaltj-anthenh-anthenh.) ³⁹ Rang renh-atherrenh ilek, "Aretjeh petj-alherray!"

Ratherr kwerele-ayeng alhek mer kwereh-nwarn. Ratherr kwerele-ayeng antarl-irrek angway-angwayek-atwetj.

⁴⁰ Kwertengerl atherreng nyent anak Andrew, Simon Peter-henh tjey.

⁴¹ Kweny-rtwehemeh Andrew rang parp alhek, kekw kwereh Simon-eh palenthwetjeh. Rang renh aretj-alhemel ilek, "Nwern Messiaah renh arek!" *Hebrew* angketjel renh ilem Messiaah. Angketj arpenh mapel renh anewem Christ. Christ renh Altjerrel ngkwey alhelek, renh Israel-areny map-warn lanthetjeh.

⁴² Andrew rang kekw kwereh Jesu-warn ngwerl-alpek.

Jesu-el Simon renh rtwant anhwerr arek. Rang renh ilek, "Ntwang kwenh arreny Simon, ntwang John-henh ler anem. Thang ngwenh arreny Cephas ilem." Cephas angketj arpenhel anewem Peter.

*Jesu-el Philip Nathanael atherr ngwek,
kwertengerl kwereh anetjeh*

⁴³ Arltang arpenhel Jesu rang ahentj-aneke mer Galilee-warn alhetjeh. Rang alherl-apemel Philip renh arek. Rang renh ngwek, "Petj-alhay tjengel-arlang." ⁴⁴ Philip rang mer Bethsaida-areny anak. Andrew Peter kenheng atherr mer alenh kwer-areny-antey anak. ⁴⁵ Philip Nathanael-eh palenthwek. Rang renh aretj-alhemel pawenhek, "Ntwang irlpangkem key, artwang nheng-penh Moses-el Altjerr-kenh angketj angenh-angenh mapel thwen pip-warn arrenekarleh? Nwern renh arek. Arreny rang anem Jesu, Joseph-henh ler, Nazareth-areny."

⁴⁶ Nathanael-el tjweker-irremel renh pawenhek, "Nazareth-areny key artwang mwerr anem? Itja apek!"

Philip-el renh ilek, "Kel aretjehant petjay!"

⁴⁷ Jesu-el Nathanael renh arnarek ularr petjerleh. Rang artwang nhenh kwer-penh angkek, "Artwang nhenh kwenh Israel-kenh peltj anem. Rang artwang irlpareth anem. Artwang arratj."

⁴⁸ Nathanael-el renh pawenhek, "Nthakenharl ntwang tjeng kaltj anak?"

Jesu-el renh ilek, "Thang ngwenh arrwekel kwet arek, ntwang arnang tjwerrkel-ayeng lywel anemeng. Philip-el ngwenh ngwetj-kwenyeng-antey."

⁴⁹ Nathanael-el renh ilek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Ntwang kwenh Altjerr-henh Ler rang anem, mer Israel-ek *king!*"

⁵⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Ntwang kwenh yengenh nakem, thang ngwenh ilek-arlang, thang ngwenh arekarl, arnang tjwerrkel-ayeng lywel anerleh. Kelant ntwang aretjenh, thang twer angerr tjengenh mernetjenh. ⁵¹ Thang ngwenh arratj ilem, arrantherr alker renh aretjenh altjwer-irrerleh, angel alker-areny aretjenh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler kwer-warn anarnpetj-alherleh. Kwereng arrantherr aretjenh, inang alker-warn angkep alperleh."

¹ Kweny atherr-penh tjerrtj map *town* kwek Cana-el mer Galilee-el arraw-irrek, artwang marl thwen-henh tjenkerr arlkwetjeh-anngernt. Artwang marl thwen-henh tjenkerr, ratherr anewartemeh inerretjenh, lakenh tjenkerr angerr arken anyentjenh. Jesu-kenh mwek Mary, inehel-ayeng ngwerrm anak. ² Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert mer kwerelel anak-antim, tjenkerreh-artweyel inenh ngwek-arleng wart. ³ Tjenkerr inang arlkwemarleng, *wine* inehenh ywerrek, tjerrtj inang ingkerrek antjwek-arleng wart. Jesu-henh mwekelemeh Jesu renh ilek, “*Wine* ingkerrek antjwerrerrekaw!”

⁴ Jesu-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Tjengan arltang nhenh itja anem, yeng rrwkwapetjehan. Yeng arnterr pawenhetjal anay. Mpank arltang arrpenhing ar yeng rrwkwapetjenh mernelhetjehan, kelant inang yeng alhengketjenheng.”

⁵ Mary-el rrwkwapenh-apenh map ilek, “Rang apek arrantherrenh twer-nemeng, arrantherr kel kwer kangkwerretjehant!”

⁶ Tjerrtj Jew map kweteth iltjang inngerr-ark lhewelhetjart, mpwareng-areng inehenh-angkwer. Warl kwerelel *drum* kwatj-kenh 6 irnek, nheng inarl tjerrtj lhewelhetjenheng. *Drum* nyentel kwatj 100 *litres* antwerrkem. *Drum* nhenh inang pwertengaral mpwarekarl.

⁷ Jesu-el rrwkwapenh-apenh inenh twerneke, “*Drum* map-warn kwatj thele-warrang, angerr-ilemel kerneh-atwetj.” Kel inang *drum* inenh-warn kwatj angerr thelek.

⁸ Kwereng rang inenh ilek, “Kwatj kwek tjampetel anweng-inemel, arrantherr nhenh twernk tjenkerreh-artwey-warn angerrerrang, rang arrkernetjeh.”

Kel inang lakenh mpwarek, rang wart inenh twernekarl. ⁹ Tjenkerrek-artwey rangemeh kwatj *wine* irrekarl renh arrkernemel antjwek. Rrwkwapenh-apenh inang kaltj anak, *wine* renh *drum* kwatj-akerteng inekarl. Tjenkerrek-artwey rang nhenh itjarl kaltj anak. Rang artwang arrkar inekarl kwer ntangelhek.

¹⁰ Rang renh ilek, “Nhenh-artek *wine* mwerr anthwerr, tjekert anetj-kweny! Tjerrtjel kwenh *wine* mwerr-lkwer-amparr antjwetjeh anthem! Kwereng *wine* mwerr inehenh ingkerrek antjwek-arleng, *wine* tjekert inang ingkern anthem. Wenhengam ntwang *wine* mwerr alengk-wek? Nhenh-artek *wine* mwerr anthwerr!”

¹¹ Jesu-el twer angerr kwerenh rrwkwapek, *town* kwek Cana-el mer Galilee-el. Lakenh rang twer angerr alker-areny anthwerr mernelhemel mpwarek tjerrtj mapeng ularr. Kwertengerl kwerenh mapel renh nakek-antem.

¹² Kwer-penh Jesu rang *town* Capernaum-warn peltj kwerenh mapel-ayeng alhek. Matj kwerenh, kenheng-nheng kwerenh kwertengerl kwerenh map inehel-ayeng angkep alpek. Inang Capernaum mer kwerelel arltang rrpwetj war anak.

Jesu church angerr-warn alhek

(*Matthew 21.12,13; Mark 11.15-17; Luke 19.45,46*)

¹³ Tjerrtj Jew map-henh irlpangkentjeh arltang rang angathemeh irrerl-petjam. Irlpangkentj arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl anak. Inang irlpangkentjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angek mer Egypt-eng. Jesu rang arrwekel Jerusalem-warn alhek, tjenkerr renh kelant arlkwetjeh. ¹⁴ Rang arentj-alpek, *church* angerr iterel *yard*-el pwelek yep-yep ntwerret-ark maneyeh *sell-em-iletjart*. Artwang arrpenh map maney angart-wenh-wenh *table* inehenhel anetjam. ¹⁵ Jesu-el *whip* mpwarek *rope*-penh. Kwereng rang artwang inenh *yard*-eng anhelemel anpwek, yep-yep inehenh-akert pwelek

inehenh-akert. Artwang maney angart-wenh-wenh map-henh *table* rang angart-wemel taly-wek. Maney inehenh-arlk irrarnp-wek. ¹⁶ Rang thep ntwerterteh-artwey map inenh mwekeny-irremel ilek, "Thep ntwertert nhenh map keth-warn angerrerrang! Arrantherr itja angey tjengenh-henh warl *shop* mpwaretjeh! Warl nhenh kwenh amek-amek, arrantherr ulpert-ilem!"

¹⁷ Kwertengerl kwerenh mapemeh irlpangkek Altjerr-henh angketj nhengeh pipel-ayeng interleh, "Altjerry, yeng warl ngkwengenheng mwekenh-irrem!"

¹⁸ Tjerrtj Jew twernk mapel Jesu renh pawenhek, "Wenheng ntwang lakenh mpwarek? Twer ngkwengenh mernay, nwern kaltj anetjenheng, Altjerrel ngwenh arernernek, lakenh mpwaretjeh?"

¹⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Warl nhenh takewarrang, kwereng thang renh arltang atherr-penhel weth artetjenh."

²⁰ Tjerrtj Jew twernk inang renh ilek, "Inang warl angerretj nhenneh 46 *years*-ek-atwetj rrwapek, renh artetjeh. Kenh ntwang renh arltang atherr-penhel artetjeh angkemarl kwel! Itjeng alhay!" ²¹ Jesu rang warl arrpenh-penharl angkek, nheng mpwerkk kwerenh-penh angkek. Inang pal-pal war angkek *church* angerr-penh. ²² Kelant Altjerrel renh irrerngeng kemelh-ilek, kwertengerl kwerenh map angketj kwerenheh irlpangkek. Kwereng inang Altjerr-henh angketj nakek, Jesu-henh angketj thwen nakek.

Jesu-el tjerrtj map-henh iterrentj alhengk-arem

²³⁻²⁴ Jesu rang tjerrtj mapel-ayeng Jerusalem-el anetjam-rlwer irlpangkentj Anper Alhekarleh, rang twer angerr kwerenh mernelhek. Tjerrtj mapel renh nakek twer kwerenheh. Jesu-el alhengk-arek iterrentj inehenh, inang renh lakenhant war nakek, itja arratj nakek, kwek war. Lakenheng rang ineh tweker-irrek. ²⁵ Jesu rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kaltj anek, iterrentj inehenheh-arlk.

3

Jesu-el Nicodemus renh kaltj-anthek

¹ Tjerrtj Jew twernk nyent anek, arreny kwerenh Nicodemus. Rang Pharisee anek. ² Rang Jesu-warn kwenyel petjek. Rang renh pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, nwern-artek kaltj, Altjerrelant kwenh tjerrtj twer-ilem, twer kwerenh-akertel rrwapetjeh, ntwang kwenh lakenh rrwapekarl-arteh. Nwern kwenh kaltj, nwern ngwenh arek Altjerr-henh twer-akertel rrwaperleh. Lakenheng nwern kaltj, ngwenh Altjerrel nwerneh-warn lanthekarl, nwernenh kaltj-anthetjeh."

³ Jesu-el Nicodemus renh ilek, "Arratj anthwerray, tjerrtj apek ahentj-anemeng, Altjerr-henh peltj anetjeh, rang weth ngwerrm-irretjeh-amparr. Kwereng rang Altjerr-henh peltj anetjenh kwer kwek-arteh anetjenh. Tjerrtj apek itja Kwerrernel-ayeng ngwerrm-irrek-arlang, rang itja kwet Altjerr-henh peltj anem."

⁴ Nicodemus-el renh ilek, "Nthakenhameh tjerrtj rang weth ngwerrm-irretjenh? Tjerrtj kwenh kel mangkekarl anem, inang itja weth kwer kwek anetjenh."

⁵ Kenh Jesu-el renh ilek, "Arratj anthwerray, tjerrtj kwenh ngwerrm-irrem kwatjel-arlang Kwerrern Alngaltarel-arlang thwen. Kwerengant rang Altjerr-henh peltj anem, Altjerr twernk angerr kwer anem. Itjeng apek itja kwetarl. ⁶ Iterl-arang! Tjerrtj angey mwekeng ngwerrm-irremarl, inang tjerrtj ahelh nhenh-areny war anem. Kenh tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang Kwerrern Alngaltarel-arlang ngwerrm-irrem, inang Altjerreh peltj-irrem,

inang kwerrern alker-areny inemel anetjenh. ⁷ Thang ngwenh ilek-arleng, ntwang weth ngwerrm-irretjeh, lakenheng ntwang itja anwerlketjeh. ⁸ Iterlarang! Irlkel wernemarleng, ntwang arnangant angelherleh arem. Ntwang irlkang renh ywarn twernem, 'Ingerreng petjang', altwerleng apek. Lakenh-artehtjerjtjel Altjerr-henh Kwerrern renh ywarn arem, Kwerrern rang tjertjt ineh-warn irrpemeng." Lakenh Jesu-el renh alngampelh-ilemel ilek.

⁹ Nicodemus-el renh weth pawenhek, "Nthakenham tjertjt rang weth ngwerrm-irretjenh?"

¹⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, "Ntwang nhenhek akwen key? Ntwang kwenh tjertjt Israel-areny mapeh inangkal angerr anemeng-artany? ¹¹ Mantj awerrerrang. Nwern kaltj wart anem, lakenheng wart arrantherrenh ilem, kaltj-irrekarl arrwekel kwet arentjekarl-penh, arratj anthwerr. Wenhengam arrantherr angketj nwarn-henh itja nakem? ¹² Thang ngwenh angketj ahelhareny-penh keth-ilemel ilek. Ntwang angketj tjengenh naketj-kwenyarl. Ntwang key alhengk-arem, tharl angketj alker-areny-penh ilem? Itja apek. ¹³ Tjertjt nyent itja Altjerr-henh merel anek apek, Tjertjt-henh Ler rant. Rang alkereng ahelh-warn petjek. ¹⁴ Moses-el nheng amwang *bronze* kern arrernek, lakenh-arteht inang Tjertjt-henh Ler renh arnang-arleh kern arernetjenh. * ¹⁵ Tjertjt ngwenhel apek Tjertjt-henh Ler renh nakemeng, inang Altjerrel-ayel iteth ngampekarl anetjenh.

¹⁶ "Altjerr kwenh tjertjt ahelhareny mapeh nyerrkek, lakenheng rang Ler kwerrenh nyent renh ahelh-warn lanthek. Kwereng tjertjt ngwenhel apek Ler kwerrenh nakemeng, inang itja kwetant ilwetjenh, inang Altjerrel-ayel iteth ngampekarl anetjenh. ¹⁷ Altjerrel kwenh Ler kwerrenh tjertjt ahelhareny map-warn lanthek, inenh anetjeng twepelh-iletjeh. Itja inenh atwetjenh. ¹⁸ Tjertjt ngwenhel apek Ler renh nakemeng, Altjerrel inenh itja alharlkwetjenh. Kenh tjertjt ngwenhel apek Ler renh itja nakemeng, Altjerrel inenh kel alharlkwetjenh kwetant, inang Altjerr-henh Ler nyent itja nakek-arleng.

¹⁹ "Altjerr-henh Parrtj rang tjertjt ahelhareny map-warn petjek. Tjertjt inang Parrtj nhenhek ahentj-kweny anek. Tjertjt inang ahentj-aneke anetj kwet mpwaretjek, inarrp anetj-akert. ²⁰ Tjertjt inang anetj kwet mpwarem, inang kwenh Altjerr-henh Parrtjeh ahentj-kweny. Inang Parrtj nhenhek itja nyerrkem, Parrtjel keth-ilemeng anetj inehenh. ²¹ Tjertjt inang arratj mpwarem, inang Altjerr-henh Parrtjek nyerrkem, inenh parrtjelh-iletjeh, tjertjtjel keth aretjeh, inang Altjerreng ularr tjertjt arratj anemeng."

John rang weth angketj Jesu-akert angkek

²² Kel arltang arrpenhelemeh Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerrenh map-akert mer Judea-warn alhek. Jesu mer kwerel kwet antarl-irretj-alpek kwertengerl kwerrenh map-akert. Inang tjertjt map kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjam. ²³⁻²⁴ King Herod-el itja-antey John renh tjayel-warn kwernek, mpank-amparr. Tjertjt map John-warn petjetjart mer Aenon-warn, rang inenh kwatjeh irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjeh. Mer Aenon mer Salim-eng rtwang war, kwatj rew-akert. ²⁵ John-kenh kwertengerl

* **3.14 Keth-ilentj:** Ngkwey Moses Israel-kenh peltj map thwen rrwalel anetjam-rlwer, Moses-el amwang *bronze*-eng mpwarek, renh arnang arlpentj-warn arlpar-arrernek. Tjertjt map inenh amwang mapel nhwekarl-penh, Moses rang arnang amwang *bronze*-akert renh kern arlpar-arrernek. Tjertjt map inang amwang *bronze* aremarleng, kwer-penh inang mwerr iteth anek.

map artwang mer-arenyel-ayeng thwen ilterretjam Moses-henh mpwareng-areng lhewelhentj-penh. ²⁶ Inang John-warn alhemel renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Ntwang artwang nheng iterl-aremam, rang nheng ngkwengel-ayeng anekarl, mer nheng Jordan ulpayel? Ntwang artwang kwer-akert tjerrtj map iletjam, rang artwang mwerr anem, Altjerrengarl petjek. Rang kwenh tjerrtj map lyet kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilem! Tjerrtj aningk kwer-warn alhem!”

²⁷ John-el inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj aningk inang kwer-warn alhem, Altjerrel inenh lanthemeng wart kwer-warn. ²⁸ Arrantherr kel kaltj, yeng nheng ar-rehantherr ilelhek, ‘Yeng itja Christ rang anem, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl. Yeng tjerrtj war anem ahelh-areny, Altjerrel yeng Christ-eng arrwekel lanthekarl.’ ²⁹ Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj anthetj-penh. Artwang anthetj renharl rtwaltj kwerenhel marl alhelentj kwerenhanthem, artwang rant kwenh atw renh inem. Itja tjei kwerenhel apek. Tjei kwerenhel kel nyerrkemantar, rang aremeng artwang rang anewek inemeng. Jesu rang artwang anthetj rarteh anem. Lakenh-artehe yeng Jesu-eh nyerrkem, peltj tjengenheh. ³⁰ Tjerrtj mapel kwenh Jesu renh angerr-lkwer naketjehant, rang kwenh twernk angerr mpwareng-areng anem. Rang tjengeng ar-rewkel inangkal-lkwer anem.”

Tjerrtj alker-areny petjem

³¹ John-el weth kaltj-anthek, “Tjerrtj rang alkereng petjem, rang kel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart anetjenh. Tjerrtj renharl Altjerrel ahelheng mpwarek, rang ahelh-areny war anem. Rang mern-penhant rwnanentj-penhant thwen iterrem. Tjerrtj rang alkereng petjem ahelh-warn, rang Ngkart anem tjerrtj ingkerrekeh. ³² Tjerrtj rang alkereng petjem, rang Altjerrek kaltj. Rang tjerrtj map Altjerr-akert kaltj-anthem. Tjerrtj mapel angketj kwerenhanthem itja nakek. ³³ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek angketj kwerenhanthem nakemeng, lakenh inang mernemel ilem, ‘Altjerr rang arratj anem.’ ³⁴ Tjerrtj renh Altjerrel lanthekarl, rang tjerrtj mapeh Altjerr-henh angketj ilem, Altjerr-henh Kwerrernel renh twer-ilem. ³⁵ Angey rang kwenh Ler kwerenhek nyerrkem. Rang Ler renh ngkerne, tjerrtj ahelh-arenyek alker-arenyek thwen Ngkart anetjek. ³⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Ler kwerenhanthem nakem, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenh. Kenh tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Ler renh naketj-kwenhanthem itja, inang itjarl iteth ngampekarl anetjenh. Altjerrel kwenhanthem inenh lanthetjenh rwang ngampekarl kwer-warn kwetanteh.”

4

Jesu arrweketj Samaria-arenyel-arleng angkerrek

¹⁻³ Artwang Pharisee mapel awek, tjerrtj aningkarl Jesu-warn petjek kwel, rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek, inang kwerenhanthem nakenhanthem irrek. Jesu-el aningk inenh *baptise*-em-ilek, John-el rrpwetj war *baptise*-em-iletjam arrwekel. Jesu rarp itja tjerrtj map *baptise*-em-ilek. Kwertengerl kwerenhanthem mapelarlam tjerrtj inenh *baptise*-em-iletjaman. Jesu rang awek, artwang Pharisee mapel yey nhenhanthem akert awekarl. Lakenheng rang mer Judea-eng tjeiyele angkep alhep-alhetjam mer Galilee-warn, ayerrer-atheh.

⁴ Jesu rang mer Samaria-angkwerr anper alhek mer Galilee-warn. ⁵ Rang town nyent-angkwerr anper alhek, arreny kwerenhanthem Sychar, mer Samaria-el. Mer Sychar kwereeng rtwang war *farm* nyent anak. *Farm* nhenhanthem arrwekeleny Jacob-el ler kwerenhanthem Joseph-eh ngkwey anthekarl. ⁶⁻⁸ Jacob-henh kwatj angentj mer kwerel anak, rang ngkwey angernerkarl-penh.

Jesu kwatj angentj kwerel arrernelhetj-alhek. Rang pwarrk awelhek, mer ntwarrang petjekarl-penh. Kwertengerl kwerenh map anper alhek town-warn, mern inetjeh. Kel aherrk mpwepel, Jesu ingareny kwatj angentj kwerel antarl-irrek. Marl Samaria-areny nyent petjek kwatj angentj kwer-warn, kwatj inetjeh.

Jesu-emeh kwer kwatjeh nkek, “Yeng angketh-irrek, tjeng arwekel antjwetjeh anhang.”

⁹Marl rang renh ilek, “Ntwang kwenh tjerrtj Jew, kenh yeng marl Samaria-arenyarl. Nthakenharl ntwang tjeng kwatjeh nkem? Nwern unpartek-unpart anem Judea-areny mapek, peltj-kweny!” *

¹⁰Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang itja kaltj anem, Altjerr rang ngkweng nyerkentj mernelhetjeh ahentj-anem. Itja ntwang kaltj-kwenh tjeng. Ntwang apek tjeng kaltj anek-arleng, tjeng-atwetj kwatjeh nketjeh, thangant ngwenh kwatj iteth-henh renh anthehetjan.”

¹¹Marlelemeh tjernek, “Rnwang ngkwengenh itja anem, ntwang kwatj arwek-inemel antjwetjeh. Kwatj angentj nhenhan kwen anhwerr. Nthen-hengam ntwang kwatj iteth renh inetjeh? ¹²Ntwang arrwekeleny anger-repat nwern-henh nheng Jacob-eh kaltj key? Jacob rang kwenh kwatj angentj nhenh nwerneh angernemel arrernerl-alhek. Ngkwey ler kwerenh map inang kwatj angentj nhenheng antjwetjart, yep-yep-arlk kwerenh mapel thwen. Nthakenharlam ntwang Jacob-eng inangkal-lkwer?”

¹³Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek kwatj angentj nhenh-penh antjwemeng, inang weth angketh-irretjenh. ¹⁴Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek kwatj arpenheng antjwemeng, tharl inenh anthehetjenh, inang itja weth angketh-irretjenh. Kwatj nhak-penh inang apek antjwetjenharl, yanh kwenh kwatj rew-arteh thelelhetjenh kwetant. Kwatj nhenh itja ywerretjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek kwatj nhenh antjwem, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenh.”

¹⁵Marl rang renh ilek, “Tjerrtjaj, tjeng kwatj renh anthay, yeng weth angkethel irretj-kweny! Yeng itja weth kweteth nhenh-warn petjerl-anetjenheng kwatjeh.”

¹⁶Jesu-el renh ilek, “Artwang anew ngkwengenh ngwerl-alpang. Kwer-akert tjeng-warn petj-alpang.”

¹⁷Marl rang ilelhek, “Yengan anew-kweny anem.” Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang arratj angkek. ¹⁸Ntwang kel anew 5 arrwekel anyenekarl. Artwang alenh rang ngkwengel-ayeng lyet anem, rang meyt-meyt war ngkweng anem. Lakenh ntwang arratj kwet ilelhek, ntwang anew-kweny anemeng.”

¹⁹Marl rang renh ilek, “Twernekay! Yeng kel kaltjemeh, ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anemeng. ²⁰Arrwekeleny map inang Altjerreh arraw-irretjart irrtang nhenhel arreny Gerizim-el kwel, Altjerr kwer amperel-ayeng arrernelhetjeh. Kenh tjerrtj Jew arrantherr ilem, mer Jerusalem-warnant kwel tjerrtj arraw-irretjeh, kwer amperel-ayeng arrernelhetjenheng. Nthenham rang Ngkart-henh irrtang anganentj, nwern kwer arratj arraw-irretjeh? Irrtang nhenh apek? Irrtang Jerusalem apek? Nthenham arratjan?”

²¹Jesu-el renh ilek, “Marlay, yeng away. Kelant tjerrtj itja Angeyeh arraw-irretjenh irrtang nhenhelant, itja Jerusalem-el apek, amperel-ayeng arrernelhetjeh. ²²Samaria-areny arrantherr-artek Altjerr nakem, kenh arrantherr renh itja arratj alhengk-arem. Tjerrtj Jew nwern-atwetj Altjerr kwer kaltj anem, renh arratj nakem. Arrwekel-antey Altjerrel nwernehant angketj mwerr kwerenh antheke, nwern angketj renh ilerl-apetjeh ahelh

* ^{4.9} Tjerrtj Judea-areny map-arteh itja anhwerr mern-arlk apek arlkwetjart, angketj apek inang itja angkerretjart tjerrtj Samaria-areny mapel-ayeng.

ntjaperel. ²³ Lyetan Kwerrern Alngaltarel tjerrtj kwerenh inenh kaltj-anthemel twer-ilem, inang arratj iterl-aremel Angey renh naketjeh. Tjerrtj lakenh-lkwereh kwenh Angeyan ahentj-anem. ²⁴ Altjerr rang Kwerrern anem. Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh inang kwerrern inehenh Altjerr kwer anthel-hetjeh, renh arratj iterl-aremel naketjeh, Kwerrern Alngaltarel inenh kaltj-anthemel twer-ilemeng wart.”

²⁵ Marl rang renh ilek, “Yeng kaltj, Messiah rang petjetjenharl, renhant nwern Christ anewem, Altjerrel nwernenh alhelekari-penh ngkwey. Rang nwernenh angketj Altjerr-akert arratj kaltj-anthetjenh.” ²⁶ Jesu-arl kwe-waleny ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh ngkweng ilelhem, yeng kwenh rang.”

Kwertengerl map petj-alpek

²⁷ Jesu rang marl kwer-warn angketjam-rlwer, kwertengerl kwerenh map mern-akert petj-alpek. Inang aretj-almemel anwerlkek, rang marl Samaria-arenyel-ayeng angkemeng. Inang iterrek, Jesu renh pawenhetjeh, kenh inang itja renh pawenhek. Inang intert kwet arrernelhetj-alpek.

²⁸ Marl rang rrwang kwerenh imperl-alhemel *town*-warn urrpey alhek. Rangemeh Sychar mer-areny map iletj-alhek, ²⁹ “Aray, artwang nyent aretjeh petjewarrangaw! Rang tjeng kaltj kwel! Rang yeng ilek anew tjen-genh map-akert. Artwang nhak rang apek Christ rang, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekari?” ³⁰ Kel tjerrtj aningk inang *town*-eng Jesu-warn alherrerrek.

³¹ Tjerrtj *town*-areny tjevel petjetjam-rlwer, kwertengerl mapel Jesu renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, mern arlkway!”

³² Rang inenh ilek, “Tjeng mern intem, kwer arrantherr itja kaltj.”

³³ Kwertengerl mapel inarrpemeh pawenherrek, “Arrpenhel key renh mern antheh, arlkwetjeh?”

³⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Angey tjengenh ahentj-anem, thang tjerrtj map anetjeng twepelh-iletjeh. Nhenh rang rrwapentj tjengenh anem. Rang wart yengenh lantheh, rrwapentj nhenh mpwaremel mangk-iletjeh. Rrwapentj nhenh kel tjeng mern-artehe anem, tjeperr. ³⁵ Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj kwenameny-penh† Altjerr-henh *farm*-akert. Nheng arrantherr mern anngang aherneh kwernem, anngang kwer-penh mernemeh mangkem. Arrantherr angkem apek, ‘Mpankaw! Kel nwern 4 months-eh-atwetj karelhem, kwereng nwern mern renh ampengemeh kwetjetjenh.’ Nhenh awerrerrang, tjerrtj ingkerrek mern-artehe anem Altjerr-henh *farm*-el. Altjerr-henh *farm* renh arerrerrang! Mern ingkerrek kel ampeng anem, arrantherr kel kwetjetjeh. ³⁶ Lyet tjerrtj aningkel mer apanel mern kwetjem Altjerr-henh *farm*-el. Nhenh-atwetj inang tjerrtj inenh arraw-ilem, Altjerr kwerele-ayeng inang iteth ngampekari anetjeh-anggernt. Altjerrel rrwapenh-apenh inenh kwart-wetjeh. Lakenheng rrwapenh-apenh ngwenhel apek mern anngang inenh aherneh kwernekarl, rrwapenh-apenh arrpenh inang mern inenh kwetjetjehemeh, inang ingkerrek nyent-irremel arrken anetjenh. ³⁷ Angketj nhenh kwenh arratj anem, ‘Artwang mapel mern anngang aherneh kwernem. Artwang arrpenh mapel mern anngang kwetjem.’ ‡ ³⁸ Thang arrantherrenh Altjerr-henh *farm*-warn lanthem, mern kwetjetjeh. Arrantherr kwerele itja arrwekel rrwapek. Arrpenh map kwenh arrwekel rrwapek. Arrantherremeh rrwapentj inehenh-penh

† 4.35 Angketj kwenarl intem, arrpenh-arrpenh anthwer. ‡ 4.37 **Keth-ilentj:** Anngang *wheat* Ngkart-henh angketj-artehe anem. Lakenh artwang nyentelan angketj Ngkart-henh ilerl-apem, artwel anngang *wheat* wem-artehe. Artwang arrpenhel ingkern tjerrtj map arraw-ilerl-apem Ngkarteh, artwang rarl anngang *wheat* arraw-ilerl-apem-artehe. Lakenh artwang ratherr arrken awalhem Altjerreh.

mern kwetjetjehan.” Lakenh Jesu-el tjerrtj map-akert ilek iter-angkwerr mern-akert-arrpantey.

³⁹ *Town* kwerel Samaria-areny mapel marl nheng-henh angketj nakek, nheng rang ilelhekarl-penh, “Rang-atwetj tjeng kaltj anem. Rang yeng anew tjengenh map-akert ilek.” Lakenheng tjerrtj Samaria-areny mapel Jesu renh nakekemeh. ⁴⁰ Kel inang Jesu-warn petjekarl-penh, inang renh ayakek, inehel-ayeng antarl-irretjeh. Jesu-an inehel-ayeng arltang atherr antarl-irrek.

⁴¹ Tjerrtj Samaria-areny mapel Jesu-henh angketj awek, inang renh kweteme-h nakek. ⁴² Inang marl renh ilek, “Nwern angketj ngkwengenh-amparr awek, nwern ngwenh kwek war nakek. Lyet nwernarrp renh angkerleh awekarl, lwerenheng nwern renh arratj-lkweremeh naketjenh. Nwern kel kaltj, tjerrtj ahelh-areny mapeh rang tjeperr anthwerr anem. Rang petjek, tjerrtj map twepelh-iletjeh ahelh apanpel.”

⁴³ Jesu rang arltang atherr-ingar tjerrtj Samaria-areny mapel-ayel anekarl-penh, rang mer Galilee-warn alpek. ⁴⁴ Jesu-el arrpenh-areng kel tjerrtj inenh ilek, “Tjerrtj mer arrpenh-areny mapelant Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenh nakem. Kenh mer-areny mapel renh itja kwetarl renh nakem.” ⁴⁵ Jesu rang mer Galilee-warn alpek, mer-areny mapel renh arnekarner kwer kangkek. Inang arrwekel-antey Jerusalem-warn alhek, irlpangkentj tjenkerr nheng arlkwetjeh-anngernt. Irlpangkentj arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl anak. Kwerel-antem inang Jesu renh alhengk-arek, rang twer angerr rrwapekarl. Lakenh inang kwer kangkek.

Jesu-el artwang twernk nyent-henh ler mwerr-ilek

⁴⁶ Jesu rang weth *town* Cana-warn alpek, *town* nhenhel rang nheng kwatj angart-wekarl *wine*-warn. Twernk nyent Capernaum *town*-el anak, ler kwerenh irlkert-akert. Artwang rang anak rrwapenh-apenh King Herodek. ⁴⁷ Artwang nhenh rang awek, Jesu rang mer Judea-eng petjekarl. Rang kwer-warn alhemel nkek, “Tjengel-ayeng petjang, ler tjengenh mwerr-iletjeh! Rang ilwetjeh-irrem!”

⁴⁸ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Arrantherr kwenh yengenh nakem, arrantherr twer tjengenh aremelant war!”

⁴⁹ Rang renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Kel petjang! Ler tjengenh ilwehetjeng!”

⁵⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Kel alpay! Ler ngkwengenh kel mwerr-irrek.” Artwang rang Jesu-henh angketj nakek, mer kwerenh-warn rang alpek. ⁵¹ Rang tjeyel alhep-alhetjamarl, artwang rrwapenh-apenh rrpwetj kwer-warn arnekarner petjek. Inang renh ilek, ler kwerenh mwerr-irrekarl. ⁵² Rang inenh pawenhkek, “Ilwengar anthwerram rang mwerr-irrek?” Inang renh ilek, angwerreh angwerrel rang mwerr-irrek.

⁵³ Artwang rang irlpangkemil ilelhek, “Ay! Arltang kwerel rang yeng ilekarl, ‘Ler ngkwengenh kel mwerr-irrekaw!’” Artwang rangemeh peltj kwerenh map-arlk rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh map-arlk inang kel nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek Jesu-kenhan.

⁵⁴ Nwern angkep-atheh arem. Arrwekel Jesu rang mer Judea-eng Galilee-warn alpek. Twer anthwerr kwerenh rang mer Galilee-el-amparr mernek, nheng kwatj-penh *wine*-warnemeh angart-wek mer Cana-el. Kwer-penh rang kwer nyentemeh mwerr-ilek, mer nyent kwerehan. Lakenh rang kwewaleny mernelhek, nthakenh rang twer angerr kwerenh-akertel mpwarek.

5

Jesu-el artwang irktert nyent mwerr-ilek, mer Bethesda-el

¹ Kel arltang arrpenhelant Jesu rang Jerusalem-warn alhek, tjenkerr arlkwetjeh. Aretharr-rlwer tjerrtj Jew mapel tjenkerr nhenh arlkwetjart.

² Jerusalem-el arrew arppen anak, kwerengarl inang yep-yep map *town*-warn irrpel-iletjart. Arrew nhenhel kwereng kwet kwatj anak, tjerrtel mpwarekarl. *Hebrew*-henh angketjel inang kwatj renh arreny Bethesda iletjart. Kwatj kwereng kernel lywang angerretj 5 artelhek. ³⁻⁴ Lywang 5 nhenhel tjerrtj irktert map anthwerr intetjart, pweng map-arlk rwerr map-arlk inang intetjart. * ⁵ Artwang nyent ahenp 38 *years*-ek-atwetj irktert kwet anetjart.

⁶ Jesu-el renh intemeng arek. Rang alhengk-arek, artwang rang kwet anthwerr irktert intekarl. Jesu-el renh pawenhek, "Ntwang apek mwerr-irretjeh ahentj-irrem?"

⁷ Artwang irktert rang renh ilek, "Twernekay! Kwatj rang angelhem-arteh, tjeng itja peltj anem, yengenh kwatjeh kwernetjeh. Yeng-amparr kwatjeh irrpjetjeh, tjerrtj arrpenh kweteth tjengeng arwewel irrpem. Yeng ahentj, yeng-amparr irrpjetjeh. Kenh tjerrtj arrpenh ramparr irrpem. Nthakenham yeng mwerr-irretjeh?"

⁸ Jesu-el renh twernek, "Kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh inemel kel kemerremel alhang!" ⁹ Jesu rang angketjamarleng-antey, artwang kel mwerr-irrek. Rang kel antjam kwerenh inemel nthwerl-apatjam.

Arltang kwerel-ayel Jesu-el artwang renh mwerr-ilekarl, rartek Saturday arltang angerr anak. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj Jew twernk mapel artwang mwerr-irrekarl renh arek. Lakenheng inang renh ilek, "Lyet kwenh Saturday arltang angerr anem! Nhenh kwenh itja arratj anem, ntwang antjam angel-apatjeh! Mpwareng-areng nwern-henh intem, 'Arrantherr itja arltang angerr Saturday-el rrwkwapetjeh.'"

¹¹ Artwang rang inenh ilek, "Artwang rarl yeng mwerr-ilekarl, rartek lakenheng yengenh twernek, 'Antjam ngkwengenh inemel, kemerremel alhang!'"

¹² Inang renh pawenhek, "Artwang ngwenham rang? Nthenh-areny rang, rarl ngwenh twernekarl, antjam ngkwengenh inemel alhang?"

¹³ Artwang mwerr-irrekarl rang itja kaltj anak Jesu-eh. Jesu rartek ywerrerrl-alhek tjerrtj aningk map-angkwerr.

¹⁴ Kelant Jesu-el artwang mwerr-irrekarl renh *church* angerretjeharl aretj-alhek. Rang renh ilek, "Ntwang kel mwerram anem. Lyeteng ntwang itja weth anetj mernelhang! Irlkert angerr anthwerrel ngwenh atwehet-jeng!" ¹⁵ Artwang rang tjerrtj Jew twernk map-warn iletj-alhek, "Jesu-el kwenh yeng mwerr-ilek!"

¹⁶ Jesu artwang arltang angerr Saturday-el mwerr-ilemeng, lakenheng tjerrtj Jew twernk map Jesu-eh rrwernek, inang Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh ahentj-anek. ¹⁷ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Angey tjengenh kweteth rrwkwapem, rang lyet rrwkwapem. Lakenheng yeng rrwkwapem angey tjengenh-arteh." ¹⁸ Tjerrtj Jew twernk map inangemeh ahentj anthwerr anak, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh. Wenheng? Rang Saturday arltel rrwkwapekarl, mpwareng-areng inehenheh rang itja kangwerrek. Rang angkek-arleng, Altjerr angey kwerenh anemeng, rang Altjerrel-ayel nyent kwet anemeng.

Ler rang Angey-arteh rrwkwapem

* **5.3-4 Keth-ilentj:** Inang iterrek, alker-areny angelel kwel kwatj renh angelh-ilem. Kwatj angelh-ilekarl-penh, inang arrkernelhem, kwatj-warn anarnpetjek. Arrwewel rek-amparr anarnpem kwatj-warn, rant kwel mwerr-irremarl.

¹⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Mantjel awerrerrang. Ler rang itja nyent rrwapem. Ler rang angey kwerenh rrwapemeng arem, kwereng rang lakenharlam rrwapem. Nheng Angey rang rrwapem-arte, lakenh Ler rang rrwapem. ²⁰ Angey rang kwenh Ler kwerenheh nyerrkem. Lakenheng rang Ler kwerenheh rrwapentj kwerenh ingkerrek mernem. Angey rang Ler kwerenheh rrwapentj angerr anhwerr mernetjenh, arrantherr anwerketjenh. ²¹ Angeyel tjerrtj irrerrng map kemelh-ilemel iteth-ilem. Lakenh-arte Ler rang tjerrtj inenh iteth-ilem, rang ahentj-anemeng wart. ²²⁻²³ Angey rang ahentj-anem, tjerrtj ingkerrek Ler kwerenh naketjeh kwel, inang Angey renh nakemarl-arte. Lakenhan rang Ler kwerenheh impek, tjerrtj inenh *judge-em-iletjeh*. Angey rang tjerrtj inenh itja weth *judge-em-ilem*. Angey rang kwenh Ler renh ahelh-warn lanthek. Lakenheng tjerrtj inang Ler renh naketjeh. Itjengan, renh naketj-kwenh lakenhan inang Angey renh naketj-kwenyarlam.

²⁴ “Arratj anhwerr; tjerrtj ngwenhel apek angketj tjengenh awem, inang apek Angey nakem, rang yeng lanthekarl, Angey tjengenhel inenh itja atwetjenh. Tjerrtj inang kwetant iteth anetjenh. ²⁵ Arratj anhwerr; ngwenh-lkwer tjerrtj irrerrng mapel Altjerr-henh Ler-henh angketj awetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek angketj nhenheh kangkwerrem, inang kel kemerremel kwetant iteth anetjenh. ²⁶ Angey ilernakehan angantj anem. Angey rang tjerrtj inenh Iteth-ilenh-ilenh. Angey rang Ler kwerenh twer-ilek, Ler rang tjerrtj inenh Iteth-ilenh-ilenharlam kwet. ²⁷ Rang Tjerrtj-henh Ler anemarleng, lakenheng Angey rang Ler kwerenh ngkerne, tjerrtj ingkerrek ahelh apanel *judge-em-ilemel* pawenhetjenh.

²⁸ “Arrantherr itja anwerketjeh. Kelant tjerrtj irrerrng intemarl mapel Ler renh awetjenh, rang inenh ngwemarleng. ²⁹ Inang awennng inehenheng twep-welhetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek arratj mernelhekarl ahelh nhenhel inang iteth-amparr anekarl, inang kwetant iteth anetjenh. Kenh tjerrtj arpenh inang ahelh nhenhel iteth-amparr anekarl inang anetj mernelhekarl, inenh Jesu-el alharlkwetjenh kwetant mer kwerenheng. ³⁰ Yeng itja nyent rrwapem. Angey tjengenhel yengenh ahelh-warn lanthek, rang tjengel-ayel rrwapem. Ilernak pwert rrwapem. Lakenheng thang tjerrtj map arratj *judge-em-iletjenh*, rang yeng twernem. Yeng itja iterrentj tjengenh-akert rrwapem, yeng Angey tjengenhant war kangkwerrem.”

Angketj atherr Jesu-akert

³¹ “Thant apek arrantherrrenh ilemeng, yeng Altjerr-henh Ler anem wart, arrantherr itja yengenh naketjeh. ³² Angey tjengenhel arrantherrrenh ilemeng, yeng Jesu Ler kwerenh anem wart, arrantherr angketj kwerenh naketjeharlam. Yeng kaltj, angketj kwerenh arratj wart. ³³ Arrantherr nheng John-warn urrpey rrpwetj lanthek. John rang urrpey inenh angketj arratj ilek tjeng-akert. ³⁴ Yeng itja arnaratj John-henh angketjeh, rang tjerrtj war anem wart. Thang arrantherrrenh John-henh angketj-akert war irlpangkelh-ilem, arrantherr yengenh naketjenheng, Altjerrel arrantherrrenh twepelh-iletjenheng. ³⁵ Altjerrel nheng John ngkerne, rwang alngenth-arte amperl-anetjeh, tjerrtj map parrtjelh-iletjeh. Arrantherr kangkek, angketj kwerenh awerl-anetjeh.

³⁶ “John rang arratj angketj tjeng-akert. Rang tjerrtj war. Angeyel yengenh lanthek, twer angertjel rrwapemel mpwaretjeh. Lakenh thang mpwarerleh, arrantherr iterl-aretjeh, Angeyel yengenh lanthekarl. ³⁷ Angey rang yengenh lanthek, rang angketj tjeng-akert ilekarl. Arrantherr Angey itja awek. Arrantherr renh itja arek. ³⁸ Rang yengenh arrehantherr-warn

lanthek, arrantherr kenh yengenh itjarl nakek. Lakenheng angketj kwerenh itja arrehantherrel-ayeng antarl-irrem. Arrantherr angketj kwerenh itja nakek. ³⁹ Arrantherr Altjerr-henh angketj pipel-ayeng irlpareth kaltj-irrem. Arrantherr iterrem, angketj inang arrantherrenh kwel kwetant iteth-iletjenh. Angketj nhenhel-ayeng arrantherr tjeng-akert *read*-irrem. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr itja ahentj-anem, tjeng-warn petjetjeh. Arrantherr itja ahentj-anem, thang arrantherrenh kwetant iteth-iletjeh.

⁴¹ "Yeng itja ahentj-anem, tjerrtjel yengenh lakenh nakemel iletjeh, 'Tjerrtj mwerram ntwang!' Nhenh tjerrtj-henh-angkwerr. ⁴² Yeng arrehantherr kaltj, arrantherr itjam Altjerreh nyerrkem. ⁴³ Yeng arrehantherr-warn petjek, Angey rarrp yengenh lanthekarl. Arrantherr yengenh itja peltj-ilek. Kenh tjerrtj arrpenh petjemel ilelhemeng, rang tjerrtj angerr anemeng kwel, arrantherr renh kel peltj-ilemantarl. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr Altjerr renh itja nakem. Arrantherr kwet ahentj-anemeng, tjerrtjel arrantherrenh naketjeh. Arrantherr itja Altjerreh kweteth iterreri-anem, nthakenh rang iterrem arrehantherr.

⁴⁵ "Arrantherr itja iterl-aretjeh, thang arrantherrenh Angeyeng ularr iltetjenh. Arrantherr kwenh Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-akert nakelhem. Mpwareng-areng nhenhel-ayeng Moses-el arrantherrenh Angeyeng ularr iltetjenh. ⁴⁶ Moses rang angketj tjeng-akert pip-warn arrernekarl. Arrantherr apek renh nakek-arleng, arrantherr yengenh nakemer. ⁴⁷ Arrantherr Moses-henh angketj itja nakek. Nthakenham arrantherr angketj tjengenh naketjenh?"

6

Jesu-el artwang 5,000 wantek (Matthew 14.13-21; Mark 6.30-44; Luke 9.10-17)

¹ Kelant arltang arrpenh-ingar Jesu kwatj alayel *boat*-el arrwengak alhek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Kwatj alay arreny kwerenh Galilee anak. Kwatj alay nhenh renh inang arreny arrpenh Tiberias iletjart. ² Tjerrtj map inang twer angerr kwerenh arek-arleng, rang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-ilemeng, inang kwereng ingkern-angkwerr alhek. ³⁻⁴ Tjerrtj Jew mapel irlpangkentj anyenetjart, arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl. Inang tjenkerr arlkwetjart. Inang irlpangketjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angek mer Egypt-eng. Irlpangkentjeh arltang angerr rang mpangk-amparr anetjenh-anngernt. Jesu-emeah irttangeh antjek kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Inang arrernelhek.

⁵ Jesu-el arnarek, tjerrtj map aningk ularr petjerleh. Rang Philip renh pawenhek, "Nthenhangam nwern mern inemer, tjerrtj aningk lakenh wantetjeh?" ⁶ Jesu-el-artek Philip renh arrkernemel war pawenhek, nthakenh rang angketjenh. Jesu rang kel kaltj anak, rang tjerrtj map wantetjenharl.

⁷ Philip-el renh ilek, "Nwerneh maney kwek anthwerr! Nthakenham nwern tjerrtj aningk lakenheh mern payem-iletjenh?"

⁸ Andrew, Simon Peter-henh tjei kwertengerl nyent anak. Rang angkek, ⁹ "Kwer rrwey nyent nhenhel anem. Rang mern 5 kwek anyenem, ker irrpenng atherr. Mern kwek lakenhel tjerrtj arwenh ywarn wantemel anhwerlk-ilem!"

¹⁰ Arnam atherrk angerr anak mer kwerel. Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, "Tjerrtj map arrernelhetjeh twernang." Kel artwang 5,000-arteh aningk kwerel anak. ¹¹ Jesu-el mern inenh inek, Altjerr renh merneh pawenhek. Kwereng rang mern inenh kwertengerl mapeh antheh, irrarnpelh-iletjeh tjerrtj mapeh. Kwereng rang lakenh-arteh irrpenng renh-atherrenh

inemel, Altjerr pawenhek. Kwereng rang ker irrpennng inenh kwertengerl mapeh antheh, irrarnpelh-iletjeh tjerrtj mapeh.

¹² Tjerrtj aningkel kel arlkwemel anhwerlk-irrekemeh. Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh mapemeh twernek, mern ngkweltj ingkerrek kwetjetjeh. ¹³ Mern 5 ineheng kwertengerl inang panth 12-warn mern ngkweltj arlwelek.

¹⁴ Lakenh Jesu-el twer angerr-akertel rrwkapek. Tjerrtj inang nhenh aremel, inang lakenh anwerlkemel angkek, "Nhenheh-apel Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh tjeperr rang, renh Altjerrel ngkwey nwerneh alhelekarl, ahelh nhenh-warn lanthetjeh anekar!" ¹⁵ Jesu rang kaltj anek, inang iterremeng. Inang lakenh iterrek, "Nwern renh rrwketjeh, renh ngkernetjeh, *king* nwerneh anetjeh!" Jesu rang ahentj-kweny-irrek, twernk angerr ineh anetjeh. Lakenheng rang irtang-warn anam-irrek, nyent-areny anetjeh.

Jesu rang kwatj alay kern-angkwerr ingkang alhek
(*Matthew 14.22-27; Mark 6.45-52*)

¹⁶ Kel angwerr-angwerremeh irrek, Jesu-henh kwertengerl map kwatj alay iter-warn alhek. ¹⁷ Jesu itja ineh-warn petjekarl. Inang *boat*-el antjemel, kwatj alayel arrwengak ntwarr-lkwer kwet kel alhetjam, Capernaum *town*-warn. ¹⁸ Kweny mpwepel irlkang twerelemeh kwatj angelh-iletjeh mpwarek. Kwatj rang angerr-irrek. ¹⁹ Kwertengerl inang kwatj mpwep-warn *boat*-el anenhetjam, kel 5 *kilometres*-artek alhetjam, arnangel *push*-em-ilerl-petjam. Kel inang Jesu renh arek, kwatj kernel ingkang ineh-warn ularr petjerleh. Rang ineh-warn itwek-irremarleng, inang kwerrern-kweny-irrek ater-irremel. ²⁰ Jesu rang ineh arlkemel ilelhek, "Yengeyay! Ater-irretjal anerrerrang!" ²¹ Inang ahentj-aneh, renh *boat*-eh antjelh-iletjeh. *Boat* rang parrp anthwerr kwatj iter itwek-irretj-alhek.

²² Arltang arrpenhel tjerrtj inang kwatj alayeng ntwarr antarl-irrekarl, inang irlpangkek, *boat* nyent war arrwekel anekarl. Inang irlpangkek, Jesu rang itja kwertengerl kwerenh mapel-ayeng *boat*-eh antjekarl, kwatj alayeng *boat*-el alhetjeh. ²³ Tjerrtj map *boat* rrpwetjeng Tiberias *town*-eng petjek, keth nheng Jesu-el Altjerr merneh pawenhekarl-penh-warn, Jesu-el tjerrtj map 5,000 wantekarl-warn. ²⁴ Tjerrtj arwenth inang ywarek, Jesu ywerremel alhekarl, kwertengerl kwerenh map-arlk. Inang *boat* inehenh-warn antjemel, kwatj alayel alhek Capernaum *town*-warn. Inang ahentj-aneh, Jesu-eh palenthwetjeh.

Jesu ilelhek, "Yeng mern iteth-ilenh rang anem."

²⁵ Inang *boat*-eng anarnpek, kwer palenthwek. Inang Jesu renh aremel pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Nthakenham ntwang nhenh-warn petjek?"

²⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Wenham arrantherr tjeng palenthwem? Arrantherr-artek yengenh naketj-kwenh, itja kwenh! Arratj anthwerr, arrantherr-arteh tjeng palenthwek, arrantherr mern arwenth arlwek-arleng war anhwerlk-irrek-arleng wart. ²⁷ Arrantherr arltang arrpanenhel merneh palenthwem, angayelel. Arrantherr itja mern ahelh-arenyeh athek-irretjeh. Arrantherr kwenh mern kwer palenthwetjeh, nheng rang tjerrtj inenh kwetant iteth anyenem. Altjerr Angeyel Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh arrernek, rang arrantherrenh mern renh anthetjeh."

²⁸ Inang renh pawenhek, "Nthakenham Altjerrel nwernenh twernem, nwern mernelhetjeh?"

²⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Altjerrel arrantherrenh twernem, arrantherrenh yengenh naketjeh, urrpey renh rang lantheкарl."

³⁰ Inang pwer anemel renh pawenhek, "Wenham ntwang twer angerrel mpwaretjenh, nwern kaltj anetjenheng, ntwang arratj angkemeng? Nwernemeh ngwenh naketjenheng?" ³¹ Angerrepeat nwern-henh mapel rrwalel alhemeng, inang mern alkereng anyekarl arlkwetjart. Angketj lakenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Rang inenh mern alkereng antheкарl arlkwetjeh.'"

³² Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arratj antheкарl, Moses-el itjam arrantherrenh mern alker-areny renh antheкарl. Angey alker-areny tjengenhelant arrantherrenh mern alker-areny renh kwet anthem. ³³ Mern Altjerrelarl tjerrtj anthem, inenh iteth anyenetjenh. Mern nhenh rartek tjerrtj rang anem, nheng rang alkereng petjekarl."

³⁴ Tjerrtj inang Jesu-ek nkek, "Mern nhenh renh nwerneh kweteth antherl-anay."

³⁵ Jesu rang ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh mern rang anem, rang tjerrtj inenh kwetant iteth-ilem. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yeng merneh ankey nkemeng, inang itja wetham angayel irretjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh nake-meng, inang itja weth angkethel irretjenh. ³⁶ Thang arrantherrenh kel ileкарl, 'Arrantherrenh yengenh kel arek, arrantherrenh yengenh itja kwet nakem.'

³⁷ Tjerrtj inenharl Angey tjejenhel anthem, inang tjeng-warn petjetjenh, tjerrtj inenh map thang itja alharlkwetjenh. ³⁸ Yeng itja petjek iterrentj tjengenh-akert. Yeng petjek iterrentj Altjerr-kenh-akert. Rang yengenh lan-theкарl. Yeng ahentj-anem kwerant kangkwerretjeh. ³⁹ Nthakenham yeng kwer kangwerrem? Thang tjerrtj nheng inenh rang antheкарl ingkerrek arratj arntarnt-arem. Itja nyent apek parlp-iletjeh. Thang inenh arltang ingkernel kemelh-iletjenh. ⁴⁰ Angey tjengenh ahentj-anem, tjerrtj ingkerrek Ler kwerenh-warn petjetjeh, renh naketjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Ler kwerenh nakemeng, inenh Angey tjengenhel ilem, inang iteth ngampeкарl anetjenh. Thang inenh arltang ingkernel kemelh-iletjenh." Jesu lakenh ilelhek ineh-warn.

⁴¹ Rang ilelhek-arleng, "Yeng anem mern rang, nheng alkereng petjekarl", lakenheng tjerrtj Jew mapemeh kwer mwekenh-irremel tjel-angerrek, ⁴² "Nwern itja renh nakem! Nhenh kwenh Jesu, Joseph-kenh ler! Nwern angey matj kwerenheh kaltj anem. Nthakenham rang ilelhem, rang alkereng petjekarl kwel?"

⁴³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Tjel-angerretjal anerrrang! ⁴⁴ Angey rang yengenh lantheкарl rant kwenh tjerrtj tjeng-warn angetjem. Tjerrtj inarrp ywarn tjeng-warn petjem. Tjerrtj inang tjeng-warn petjem, thang inenh arltang ingkernel kemelh-iletjenh. ⁴⁵ Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenh arppenhel ngkwey ilek, 'Altjerrel tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj-anthetjenh.' Lakenheng tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Angey tjengenh awemeng, kwer kangkwerremeng, inang kel tjeng-warn petjem. ⁴⁶ Tjerrtj nyentel Angey tjengenh itja arek apek. Artwang nheng rang Angeyng petjekarl, rant Angey renh arek. ⁴⁷ Mantjel awerrrang; tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh nakemeng, inang iteth kwetant anetjenh. ⁴⁸ Yeng anem mern rang, nheng rang tjerrtj inenh kwetant iteth anyenem. ⁴⁹ Ngkwey angerrepeat arrehantherr-henhel mern inang alkereng anyekarl arlkwetjart, inang rrwalel anekarl-rlwer. Inang ingkerrekarl ilwek. ⁵⁰ Mern arppen nhenh rang alkereng petjekarl, tjerrtj renh arlkwemeng, inang itjarl ilwetjenh. ⁵¹ Yeng anem mern rang, nheng rang tjerrtj inenh kwetant iteth anyenem. Yeng alkereng petjekarl. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek mern nhenh arlkwemeng, inang iteth kwetant anetjenh.

Mern nhenh tjelk tjengenh anem. Thang tjelk tjengenh tjenkerr-arte h anthem tjerrtj ahelh-areny ingkerrekeh." Lakenh Jesu ilelhek ineh-warn.

⁵² Tjerrtj Jew mapel angketj nhenh awemel, inang angkerrek, "Nthakenh artwang nhenhel tjelk kwerenh nwerneh arlkwetjeh anthetjenh?"

⁵³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Nhenh mwantj awerrerrang; arrantherr Tjerrtj-henh Ler-henh tjelk renh itja arlkwemeng, alhwang kwerenh itja antjwemeng, arrantherr itja kwetant iteth anetjenh. ⁵⁴ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek tjelk tjengenh arlkwemeng, alhwang tjengenh antjwemeng, inang ifeth ngampekarl anetjenh. Thang inenh arltang ingkernel kemelh-iletjenh. ⁵⁵ Tjelk tjengenh kwenh mern rang anem, alhwang tjengenh antjwentj rang anem. ⁵⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek tjelk tjengenh arlkwemeng, alhwang tjengenh antjwemeng, inang tjengel-ayel nyent-irrekarl anetjenh. Yeng inehel-ayel nyent-irrekarl anetjenh. ⁵⁷ Angey rang yengenh lanthekarl, rang arratj iteth anem. Thang iteth tjejenh inem kwer-angkwerr. Lakenh-arte h tjerrtj ngwenhel apek tjelk tjengenh arlkwemeng, thang inenh iteth kwetant anthetjenh. ⁵⁸ Nhenh kwenh mern rang anem, nheng rang alkereng petjekarl. Rang itja anem mern nheng-arte h angerrepat arrehantherr-henhel mer rrwalel arlkwekarl. Inang mern renh arlkwemel kwenh ilwek. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek mern nhenh arlkwemeng nhenh-atwetj tjelk tjengenh, inang kwetant iteth anetjenh."

⁵⁹ Jesu-el tjerrtj map lakenh kaltj-anthek church kwenel mer Capernaum-el.

Angketj iteth ngampekarl-akert

⁶⁰ Kenh nakenh-nakenh arrpenh mapel angketj nhenh awemel palekalek-irrek, itja kangwerrek. Inarrp angkerrek, "Angketj nhenh arrpenh anthwerr! Itja nweren kangwerrem!"

⁶¹ Jesu kaltj anek, inang kwer tjel-angkemeng. Rang inenh pawnehk, "Thang arrantherrrenh perrpert-ilek apek? ⁶² Kelant arrantherr aretjenh Tjerrtj-henh Ler, rang alker-warn alpemeng. Arrantherr yengenh naketjenh apek, itja apek? ⁶³ Altjerr-henh Kwerrernel kwenh tjerrtj inenh iteth-ilem. Itja tjerrtj-henh kwerrernel iteth-ilem. Angketj tjengenh Kwerrern anem. Lakenh-arte h angketj tjengenhel tjerrtj inenh iteth-ilem. ⁶⁴ Arrehantherrreng arrpenh mapel inang yengenh itja nakem." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh kaltj-anthek. Jesu arrwekel kwet kaltj anek tjerrtj ineh, nheng inang renh itja naketjenharleh. Rang artwang nyent kwer kaltj anek, nheng rang renh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthetjenharl. ⁶⁵ Jesu rang weth angkek, "Angey tjengenhelant tjerrtj inenh tjeng-warn angetjem. Tjerrtj inarrp ywarn tjeng-warn petjem. Lakenh thang nheng arrantherrrenh arrwekel ilekarl."

⁶⁶ Kwereng nakenh-nakenh arrpenh map inang Jesu-eng ampakelhek. Inang itja weth kwerel-ayeng anharrel alhek. Inang itja ahentj-anek, nakenh-nakenh kwerenh weth anetjeh.

⁶⁷ Lakenheng Jesu-el kwertengerl 12 arlaltj kwerenh map pawnehk, "Arrantherr-arte h? Arrantherr tjengeng ampakelhetjeh?"

⁶⁸ Simon Peter-el renh ilek, "Ngkartay! Tjerrtj ngwenh-warnemeh nweren alhetjenhan? Angketj ngkwengenhelant kwenh tjerrtj inenh iteth ngampekarl anyenem! ⁶⁹ Nwern kwenh kaltj, nwern ngwenh nakem, ntwang Altjerr-henh artwang arratj anthwerr anemeng wart."

⁷⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang kwenh artwang 12 arrantherrrenh ngwek, kwertengerl tjengenh anetjeh. Kenh arrehantherrreng artwang nyent arrentj anem." ⁷¹ Jesu rartek Judas-penh angkek, Simon Iscariot-henh ler-penh.

Judas rartek Jesu-kenh kwertengerl anekarl. Rang Jesu renh kelant artwang atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthetjenharl.

7

Jesu-henh tjey mapel renh itja nakek

¹ Tjerrtj Jew twernk map ahentj-aneкарl, Jesu renh irrerng atwetjeh. Lakenheng Jesu rang itja ahentj-aneк, mer Judea-warn alhetjeh. Rang mer Galilee-angkwerr alherl-apeк. ² Lyet-atheh lhwerpp-irrentj irlpangkentjeh arltang rang anek, arreny "Tak artetjeh" Inang lhwerpp-henh tak artetjart. ³ Jesu-henh tjey mapel renh ilek, "Ntwarteh arrwekel mer Judea-warn alhemer! Nakenh-nakenh ngkwengenh mapel ngwenh keth aretjenheng, ntwang twer anthwerrel mpwaremarleng. ⁴ Tjerrtj ngwenh apeк rang ahentj-anemeng, tjerrtj arppenh mapel renh alhengk-aretjenheng, rang alengk-welhetj-kweny alhetjeh. Kel tjerrtj mapeng angetherr twer renh mernelhang!" ⁵ Lakenh inang palekalek war angkek. *

⁶⁻⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Mpank-amparr. Tjerrtj ahelh-areny map itja arehantherr arnkely-irrem. Tjang inang arnkely-irrem, thang inenh ilemeng, inang anetj kwet mernelhemeng. Kel arrantherr irlpangkentjeh tjenkerr-warn alherrerrang. Yeng itja lyet irlpangkentjeh tjenkerr-warn alhem, mpank." Lakenh rang tjey kwerenh map ilek. ⁹ Mpank-amparr Jesu mer Galilee-el kwet antarl-irrek.

Jesu rang lhwerppreh irlpangkentjeh Jerusalem-warn alhek

¹⁰ Jesu-henh tjey map lhwerppreh irlpangkentjeh alhekemeh Jerusalem-warn, tjenkerr arlkwetjeh. Kwereng Jesu ingkern-angkwerr alhek, anyenng-anyenng. ¹¹ Tjerrtj map lhwerppreh irlpangkentjeh arltang arrwekel kwerel Jerusalem-el arraw-irrek. Tjerrtj Jew twernk mapel Jesu-eh palenthwek. Tjerrtj map inang pawenherl-apeтjam, "Nthenham artwang nhengan?"

¹²⁻¹³ Tjerrtj inang twernk map ineheng ater-irrek-arleng wart, inang itja Jesu kwer-penh angetherr angkerrek. Arrpenh map arretjemel war kwer-penh angetjam, "Rang artwang mwerram anem!" Kenh arppenh map arretjemel war angetjam, "Rang tjerrtj mapeh rrtjwerremel ilelhem." ¹⁴ Arltang irlpangkentjek arppenhel, Jesu church angerr-warn alhek, rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthek. ¹⁵ Tjerrtj Jew twernk mapel renh awek-arleng, inang anwerlkek. Inang lakenh patemel pawenherrek, "Nthakenharl artwang nhenh kaltj anthwer anem? Ngwenhelam renh kaltj-anthek? Nwern itjam renh kaltj-anthek!"

¹⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang arrantherrenh itja angetj tjengenh ilem. Altjerrel-artek yengenh lanthek, thang arrantherrenh angetj kwerenh ilem. ¹⁷ Tjerrtj ngwenh apeк Altjerr-henh angetjeh kangkwerrem, rang kel kaltj anetjenh, thang arrantherrenh arratj ilem, thang Altjerr-henh angetj kaltj-anthemeng, itja angetj tjengenh. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj ngwenh apeк rang ahentj-irrem, tjerrtj mapel renh naketjeh, rang angetj kwerenh ilem, itja arppenh-henh angetj. Rang rrtjwerremel war angkem. Kenh tjerrtj ngwenh apeк ahentj-irrem, tjerrtj mapel arppenh naketjeh, rang urrpeyel-arteh iletjeh arppenh-henh angetj. Rang itjarl rrtjwerrem. Lakenh thang arratj arrantherrenh ilem, itja rrtjwerremel. ¹⁹ Moses-el arrantherrenh Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng renh ilek, arrantherr kenh mpwareng-areng

* **7.5 Keth-ilentj:** Inang alhengk-aretj-kweny anek, Altjerrel kwenh arrwekel-antey renh urrarekarleh.

kwer itja kangkwerrem. Arrehantherreng rrpwetj ahentj-anem, yengenh irrernng atwetjenh. Lakenh arrantherr Altjerr-henh mpwareng-arengenh itja kangkwerrem. Wenhengam arrantherr ahentj-anem, yengenh irrernng atwetjeh?"

²⁰ Tjerrtj inang renh ilek, "Wenhengam ntwang lakenh angkem? Ntwang arert-arert war angkem! Ngwenhelam ngwenh irrernng atwetjeh? Ntwartek arrentj-akert!"

²¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang arltang angerr Saturday-el twer anthwerrel nyent-ingar mpwarek, arrantherr ingkerrek tjeng anwerlkek. ²² Moses-el nheng arrantherrenh twerneke, kwer rrwey map arranther artwang-iletjeh, inang arltang 8 anemarleng. Itja Moses anthwerrel arrantherrenh twernekarl, angerrepat arrehantherr-henhel-atwetj. Arltang angerr Saturday-el arrantherr kwenpel artwang-ilem, mpwareng-arengel wart. ²³ Arrantherrenh inenh artwang-ilem, Moses-el arrantherrenh twerneke-arleng, arltang angerr Saturday-el apek artwang-iletjeh. Thang artwang nyent Saturday arltel mwerr-ilek. Wenheham arrantherr yeng ilem, 'Nhenh itja arratj anem?' ²⁴ Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arpenh pelkel ahang-irremel pawenhetjeh! Kel tjerrtj-penh arratjant angkay!"

*Tjerrtj pawenherrek,
"Artwang nhenh apek Christ anemam?"*

²⁵ Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny rrpwetj arpenh mapelemeh anwerlkemel pawenherrek, "Artwang nhenham inang irrernng atwetjeh ahentj-anem? ²⁶ Kel rang tjerrtj map angetherr kaltj-anthem. Inang renh itja arnpakem. Twern nwern-henh map inang kaltj apek, nhenh rang Christ anemeng, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl? ²⁷ Nwern kaltj, rang mer Nazareth-areny anemeng. Christ-henh merek kwenh tjerrtj itja kaltj anem. Nthakenharl rang Christ anem?"

²⁸⁻²⁹ Jesu-el inenh awek, lakenh angkemeng, rang kaltj-anthetjam-rlwer. Rang inenh angkety wentarel ilek, "Arranther tjeng arratj kaltj key? Mer tjengneh arrantherr kaltj key, nthenheng yeng petjek? Itja kwet! Yeng ahelh nhenhel anem, Altjerrel yengenh lanthekarl. Yeng itja rrwapem iterrentj tjengenh-akert. Yeng Altjerr-henh iterrentj-akert rrwapem. Arranther kenh kwer akwenarl. Yeng kwer kaltjarl, yeng kwereng petjekarl wart."

³⁰ Tjerrtj inang Jesu renh antwerrketjeh ahentj-anek. Itja antwerrketj-kweny, arltang kwer ilwetjeh mpank kwet. ³¹ Tjerrtj arpenh mapel renh nakekarl-penh wart, lakenh angkek, "Christ rang petjemarkeng, rang twer angerr-akertel mpwaremeng, artwang nhenhelarl mpwaretjenh-arte? Itja kwenh! Nhenh kwenh Christ rang!" ³² Artwang Pharisee mapel tjerrtj map awek, Jesu-akert angkerrekarl. Pharisee inang *priest* twernk mapel thwen, inang *church* arntarnt-arenh-arenh rrwkentj inenh lanthek, Jesu renh antwerrketjeh.

³³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Yeng kwek war weth arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjenh. Kwereng yeng kwer-warn alpetjenh, rang wart yeng lanthekarl kwer-warn. ³⁴ Arrantherr tjeng palenthwetjenh, arrantherr kenh yengenh itja aretjenh. Mer kwer-warn yeng alhem, kwer-warn arrantherr ywarn alhem."

³⁵ Tjerrtj Jew mapel patemel pawenherrek, "Nthenh-warnam artwang nhenh alhetjeh angkem? Wenheng nwern kwer ywarn palenthwetjenh? Peltj nwern-henh map-warn apek rang alhetjenh, inang mer Greece-el anemeng, inenhemeh rang kaltj-anthetjenh? ³⁶ Wenh lakenh rang nwer-nenh ilek, 'Arrantherr tjeng palenthwetjenh, arrantherr kenh yengenh itja

aretjenh. Mer kwer-warn yeng alhetjenh, kwer-warn arrantherr ywarn alhem?" Lakenh inang pawenherrek.

³⁷ Irlpangkentjeh arltang ingkern kwerel Jesu rang kemerrek, rang tjerrtj map ineh wentarel ilek, "Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang angkethel anemeng, inang tjeng-warn petjetjeh antjwetjeh. ³⁸ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang yeng nakem, angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel ineh-akert lakenh intem, "Tjerrtj inehel-ayel kweneng kwatj iteth rang rew-arteh alhetjenh." ³⁹ Jesu rang kwatj iteth-akert angketjam. Kenh angketj kwenameny[†] intek, rang Kwerrern Alngaltar-akert angketjam. Kwerrern renh Altjerrel tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh map-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt. Jesu rang Kwerrern Alngaltar renh mpank-amparr lanthetj-kwenh, rang itja mer alker-warn alpek.

⁴⁰ Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel nhenh awek, inang lakenh angkek, "Artwang nhenh-arteke arratj Altjerr-henh angenh-angenh rang anem!"

⁴¹ Arrpenh map angkek, "Nhenh kwenh arratj Christ rang anem, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl." Arrpenh mapel ilek, "Christ rang itjam mer Galilee-areny anem. ⁴² Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng arrernekarl intem, "Christ rang David-henh peltj anetjenh, mer Bethlehem-areny. Bethlehem kwenh David-henh mer anak." ⁴³ Tjerrtj inang ularrek-ularr ilterrek Jesu-eng arrngel. ⁴⁴ Arrpenh mapel renh kel antwerrketjeh ahentj-irrek. Inang renh itja antwerrkek.

Artwang Pharisee map priest twernk map thwen inang Jesu renh itja nakekarl

⁴⁵ Rrkwentj nheng map iltjant alpek. Artwang Pharisee mapel *priest* twernk mapel thwen inenh pawenhek, "Wenhengarl arrantherr Jesu renh mentj impek, antwerrketj-kwenh? Nwerneh-warn arrantherr angetjemer?"

⁴⁶ Rrkwentj inang inenh ilek, "Rang kwenh tjerrtj map mwerr anthwerr kaltj-anthek. Nwern itja angketj lakenh-arteh arrwekel awek apek."

⁴⁷ Artwang Pharisee mapel inenh ilek, "Arrantherrenh-arlkemeh rang perrpert-ilek! ⁴⁸ Tjerrtj nwern-henheng itja nyentel Jesu renh nakem. *Priest* twernk mapel itja renh nakem. ⁴⁹ Tjerrtj nhenh map palekalek-irrem inang Moses-henh mpwareng-arengah akwen anemeng. Lakenheng inang Jesu renh nakem. Altjerrel kwenh inenh atwetjenh."

⁵⁰ Nicodemus artwang Pharisee nheng rang Jesu-warn kwenyel alhekarl, rang inenh awek, lakenh angkerleh. Rang inenh ilek, ⁵¹ "Mpwareng-areng nwern-henhel kwenh nwernenh arnpakem. Itja tjerrtj arrpenh war atwetjehant, nwern renh awetjeh-amparr."

⁵² Artwang Pharisee arrpenhel Nicodemus renh ilek, "Ntwam artwang Galilee-areny? Altjerr-henh angketjeh *read*-irray! Ntwang kaltj anetjenh, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh itja anthwerr mer Galilee-eng petjetjenh apek."

⁵³ Inang ingkerrek kel mer-warn alpek.

(Angketj verse 1-eng verse 11-ek-atwetj inang iterl-arem, ingkern alhengk-arekarl.)

8

Angketj arrweketj nyent-akert

¹ Jesu rang irntang-warn alhek. Irntang arreny kwerenh Olive. ² Kweny-tweh rang weth *church* angerretj-warn petj-alpek. Tjerrtj map kwer-warn

[†] 7.39 Angketj kwenarl intem, arrpenh-arrpenh anthwerr.

arnekk-irremel petjek. Rang arrernelhek, inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. ³⁻⁶ Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map artwang Pharisee map thwen inang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh arrkernetjeh. Lakenheng inang marl nyent Jesu-warn angetjek. Marl nhenh renh-artek arrpenh mapel arekarl, artwang arrpenhel-arleng intek-arleng, itja anew kwerrenhel-arleng. Inang marl renh tjerrtj mapeng mpwepel ngkernek. Inang Jesu renh arrkernemel pawenhek, "Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, awang-athew! Marl nhenh tjerrtjel arek, rang anetj mpwarek. Mpwareng-areng nwern-henhel-ayeng Moses-el nwernenh twernek, nwern tjerrtj nhenh irntel iltewetjeh kwel, irrernnghe-atwetj. Nthakenham ntwang iterrem? Nhenh key arratj, lakenh mpwaretjeh? Nwern renh irrernng atwemer key?"

Jesu-emeh intert anek. Rang artep arrernelhemel iltjang kantj kwerrenhel aherneh mpatj arrernek. ⁷ Inang kwet anthwerr pawenhek marl nhenh-penh. Rang irnemel inenh ilek, "Tjerrtj ngwenh apek mwerr anemeng anetj-kweny, rek-amparr renh irntel iltewetjeh." ⁸ Kwereng rang wetham artep arrernelhemel aherneh angketj mpatj arrernek.

⁹ Tjerrtj mapel angketj kwerrenh awemarleng, inang lakenh iterrek, "Ay! Nwern kwenh anetj-akert!" Inang ingkerrek nyerr-irremel alhek, nyentam-nyent alhek. Aywang mapek-amparr, kwereng anthetj map alhek. Ingkern Jesu-emeh marl thwen anek. ¹⁰ Jesu-el irnemel marl renh pawenhek, "Nthenhameh tjerrtj inarl ngwenh marl arlkwer-arlkwer ilekarl? Nyentel apek ngwenh irntel iltewetjeh?"

¹¹ Marl rang angkek, "Itjaw, twernkay!"

Jesu-el renh ilek, "Thang ngwenh itja urrarn ilem. Kel alpay. Ntwang mwerr anetjeh, anetj mpwaretjal anay!"

Jesu ilelhek, "Yeng parrtj anem tjerrtj ahelh-areny ingkerrekeh"

¹² Jesu-elemeh inenh weth ilek, "Yeng parrtj rang anem tjerrtj ahelh-areny ingkerrekeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjengel-ayel anharrel petjem, inang itja ngwernerntel nthwerl-apatjenh. Inang parrtjel kwet nthwerl-apem, inang kwetant iteth anetjenh."

¹³ Artwang Pharisee mapel renh ilek, "Ntwang kwenh ngkwewaleny illehem! Nthenham tjerrtj angerrepat nwerneh illehem, angketj ngkwengenhel-arleng twer mpwaretjeh, nthakenh-nthakenh apek ntwang illehem? Lakenhehant nwern ngwenh naketjeh apek! Lakenheng angketj ngkwengenh itja arratj anem!"

¹⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Yeng kaltj anem, mer kwereng wart yeng petjekarl. Yeng kaltj mer kwer-warn yeng angkep alpetjenh. Lakenheng yeng nyent apek arrehantherr illehem, arrantherr kel angketj tjengenh naketjeh kwet. Arrantherr itja kaltj anem, mer kwereng yeng petjekarl. Arrantherr itja kaltj, mer kwer-warn yeng angkep alpem. ¹⁵ Arrantherr tjeng kaltj-kwenh anem, arrantherr tjeng tjel-angkerrem, arrantherr ahelh-areny wart. Kenh thang nyentel itja tjerrtj *judge*-em-iletjehan. ¹⁶ Angeyel tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge*-em-iletjenh. Angeyel yengenh lanthek ahelh nhenh-warn. Lakenh ilernakan ingkerrek arratj *judge*-em-iletjehan anem. ¹⁷ Angketj mpwareng-areng arrehantherr-henhel-ayeng intem, 'Tjerrtj atherr apek angketj nyent angkemeng, tjerrtj arrpenh mapel angketj kwer-atherr-henh kel naketjehant, lakenh angkemeng, "Angketj nhenh arratj.'" ¹⁸ Yeng illehem, yeng Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng. Angeyel yengenh lanthekarl, rang tjeng-akert angkek, 'Nhenh Ler tjengenh anem.' Angketj nhenh atherr anem." Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

¹⁹ Inang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Nthenham angey ngkwengenh?"

Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr tjeng itja kaltj, angey tjengenheh thwen. Arrantherr tjeng kaltj anemer, kwereng arrantherr Angey tjengenheh kaltj anemer. Itja." ²⁰ Jesu rang lakenh ilelhek, rang tjerrtj map *church* angerretj kwenel kaltj-anthemeng, rang *room* ngkweltj tjenkerr map-akertel iterel anekarl. Tjerrtj nyentel renh itja antwerrek, Altjerrel inenh arnpakekarl. Arltang rang ilwetjeh irretjenharl, mpank kwet wart.

Jesu-el tjerrtj Jew map ilek, kenh inang angkep tjernemel iltek

²¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj Jew map weth ilek, "Yeng mer arrpenh-warn alhetjenh, arrantherr kwer-warn ywarn alhem. Arrantherr ywarn tjeng palenthwetjenh. Arrantherr anetj-akert ilwetjenh, anetj arrehantherrel-ayel anemarleng-antey."

²² Inang angketj nhenh pal awek. Inang pawenherrek, "Wenheng rang nheng angkek-arleng wart, 'Mer kwer-warn yeng alpetjeh, arrantherr ywarn alhetjenh.'? Rang key irrerng atwelhetjenh?"

²³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr kwenh ahelh kwen-areny, yeng kenh kern-arenyarl. Yeng itja kwetarl ahelh-areny anem. ²⁴ Thang nheng arrantherrenh ilek, arrantherr anetj-akert ilwetjenh, anetj arrehantherrel-ayel anemarl-antey. Arrantherr itja yengenh nakemeng, yeng Angey-kenh Ler anemeng, Altjerrel anetj arrehantherrenh itja rrpwaremel wetjenh. Arrantherr anetj-akert kwet ilwetjenh."

²⁵ Inang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Ngwenham ntwang?"

Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Thang arrantherrenh arrwekel nheng kaltj-anthekarl.

²⁶ Ayeng angketj angerr arrpenh-arrpenh-akert anem, arrantherrenh iltetjeh. Mentj thang impem. Altjerr rang yeng lanthekarl, angketj kwerenh arratj anem. Thang angketj kwerenh awek, thang angketj kwerenhant ilem tjerrtj ahelh-areny ingkerrekeh."

²⁷ Rang inenh angketj Angey-akert iter-angkwerr ilek. Inang angketj kwerenh itja iterl-arek. ²⁸ Jesu ineh weth ilelhek, "Kelant arrantherr Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh kern-iletjenh, kwereng arrantherr kaltj anetjenh, yeng Angey-henh Ler anemeng. Arrantherr kaltj anetjenh, Angeyel yengenh kaltjemeh anetjenheng. Angketj arratjel arrantherrenh arratelhelem tjej anetjeng, arrantherr kethelemeh tjej arratjel alhetjenheng."

³¹ Jesu-el tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh irrekarl map inenh ilek, "Arrantherr apek angketj tjengenheh kwet kangkwerremeng, kel arrantherr arratj kwertengerl tjengenh anetjenh. ³² Arrantherr angketj arratj tjengenheh kaltjemeh anetjenheng. Angketj arratjel arrantherrenh arratelhelem tjej anetjeng, arrantherr kethelemeh tjej arratjel alhetjenheng."

³³ Tjerrtj mapel renh ilek, "Nwern kwenh arrwekeleny Abraham-kenh peltj anem! Nwern kel tjej arratjel alhem! Tjerrtj arrpenh map nwerneh tjemeh twernk apek anem! Wenheng ntwang nwernehen twernem, nwern tjej arratjel kwel alhetjenh?"

³⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, "Arratj anhwerr, tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang alherrentj anetj kwerenhek kangkwerrem, alherrentj anetj rang tjerrtj renh kwet antwerretjenh. Tjerrtj rang rrwapenh-apenh-arte anem twernk kwerenheh. ³⁵ Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj mer-akert. Rrwapenh-apenh rang itja merek-artwey anetjenh. Ler ngwenh-kenh apek anem, rant merek-artwey anetjenh. Kwerant anem, merel kwet antarl-irretjeh.

³⁶ Kwereng Ler nhengel arrantherrenh tjejj arratjeh arrernemeng, arrantherr itja weth alherrentj anetj arrehantherr-henh kangkwerretjeh. Kwereng alherrentj anetj rang itja weth twernk arrehantherr anem, arrantherr kel kethemeleh anetjenh. ³⁷ Yeng kaltj, arrantherr Abraham-henh peltj anemeng. Arrantherr angketj tjengenh ahentj-kwenh anemeng, lakenheng arrantherr ahentj-anem, yeng irrernng atwetjeh. ³⁸ Yeng Angeyel-ayeng anak, thang arrantherrenh angketj kwerenh ilem. Arrantherr angketj nhengeh kangkwerrekarl, angey arrehantherr-henhel angketj ilekarleh.” ³⁹ Inang Jesu renh ilek, “Nwern arratj kwenh angey Abraham-henh peltj anem!”

Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr apek Abraham-henh peltj arratj anemeng, arrantherr Abraham-arteh mernelhemer. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr kenh ahentj-anem, yeng irrernng atwetjehant. Wenheng? Thang arrantherrenh arratj anhwerr ilek-arleng, angketj renh thang Altjerreng awekarl. Abraham itja arrantherr-arteh mernelhek. ⁴¹ Arrantherr-artek arrehantherr-henh angey-arteh mernelhem.”

Inang Jesu renh ilek, “Nwern itjam kwetjentj anem, Altjerr rarrp Angey nwern-henh anem.”

Arrentj-kenh ler map

⁴² Jesu-el inenh weth ilek, “Yeng kwenh Angeyeng petjek, rarrp yengenh arrehantherr-warn lanthek. Yeng itja nyent iterrek, petjetjeh. Arrantherr tjeng itja nyerrkem, lakenheng Altjerr itja angey arrehantherr-henh anem. ⁴³ Wenhengam arrantherr angketj tjengenh itja nakem? Thang arrantherrenh ileyay, arrantherr-artek alhengk-aretj-kweny war anem. ⁴⁴ Arrentj rang kwenh angey arrehantherr-henh anem. Arrantherr ahentj-anem kwer kangkwerretjeh. Rang kweteth irrernng atwenh-atwenh anganentj anentjek. Rang kweteth angketj rrtjwerrentj ilem, rang kwenh urrtjalth anem. Rang tjerrtj rrtjwerrenh-rrenh mapek angey anem. ⁴⁵ Thang arrantherrenh angketj arratj ilek-arleng-artany, arrantherr yengenh itja nakem. ⁴⁶ Ngwenhel yengenh ilemer, thang anetj mpwarekarl? Itja kwenh! Yeng arratj angkem. Wenhengam arrantherr yengenh itja nakem? ⁴⁷ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek Altjerr-henh peltj anem, inang arratj awem, Altjerrel inenh ilemeng. Arrantherremeh itja Altjerr-henh peltj anem, lakenheng arrantherr Altjerr-henh angketj itja arratj awem.”

⁴⁸ Tjerrtj mapel Jesu renh ilek, “Nwern ngwenh arratj anhwerr ilem, ntwang Samaria-areny anemeng, artwang arrentj-akert.”

⁴⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Yeng itjam arrentj-akert. Thang angey tjengenhant nakem. Arrantherr yengenh rrtjwekel-wemar. ⁵⁰ Yeng itja tjwenelherlapem, Angey rarrp yengenh tjwenerl-apem. Rang ahentj, tjerrtj mapel yengenh naketjeh. Rang kwenh *judge*-em-iletjenharlam. ⁵¹ Angketj nhenh arratj anhwerr, tjerrtj ngwenh apek angketj tjengenh kwet kangkwerrem, rang itja kwetarl ilwetjenh.”

⁵² Tjerrtj inang renh ilek, “Nwern kaltjam, ntwang arrentj-akert anemeng. Abraham rang ilwek, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny map ilwek. Kenh ntwang ilem, tjerrtj rang angketj ngkwengenh kangkwerremeng, rang kwel itja kwetarl ilwetjenh. ⁵³ Abraham Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ngkweyeny map thwen inang ingkerrek ilwek. Ntwang key Abraham-eng angerr-lkwer anem? Rang peltj nwern-henh. Ngwenhemeh ntwang ilelhem? Ntwartek itja Abraham-arteh anem!”

⁵⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Yeng itja tjwenelhem. Angketj tjengenh itja pelkel war anem. Angey rang tjeng nyerrkem. Arrantherremeh ilelhem, rang Altjerr arrehantherr-henh kwel anemeng. ⁵⁵ Arrantherr kwer akwenarl.

Yeng kenh kwer kaltjarl. Yeng apek tjerrtj arrpenhek ilelhemeng, yeng kwel Altjerr kwer akwen anemeng, lakenh yeng rrtjwerrem war, arrantherrarl rrtjwerrem-arte. Yeng itja lakenh ilelhem. Yeng kwer kaltjarl, yeng angketj kwerenheh kangkwerrem. ⁵⁶ Peltj arrehantherr-henh Abraham tjeng kaltj anak, yeng ahern nhenh-warn petjetjenharl. Rang arrken anthwerr anak.”

⁵⁷ Inang Jesu renh ilek, “Mentjemeh impay! Ntwang itjam angerrepat anem! Ntwang Abraham renh itja arek!”

⁵⁸ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Mantjel awerrerrang! Abraham itja anak ahern nhenhel, yeng kweteth anentjek alker kernel.” ⁵⁹ Tjerrtj mapel pwert inek, Jesu renh irrtel iltewetjeh. Jesu ineheng alengk-welhemel, *church*-henh *yard*-eng arrratenhek.

9

Jesu-el artwang pweng alngampelh-ilek

¹ Jesu tjejel alhep-alhetjam, rang artwang pweng renh arek. Artwang aywang pweng anak kwekeng-ntjel. ² Kwertengerl inang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay, wenh-penh rang anngang pweng kwet anak kwekeng-ntjel? Ngwenham anetj mernelhek? Artwang pweng nhenh key? Itja apek, angey kwerenah apek? Matj kwerenah apek?” *

³ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Itjam artwang nhenh anetj mpwarelhek. Angey matj kwerenah itja anetj mpwarelhek. Artwang yanh anak anngang pweng kwekeng-ntjel, thang apek renh mwerr-iletjeheng. Kwereng tjerrtj ingker-rekel aretjenh, Altjerr rang twer anthwerr anem. ⁴ Altjerrel kwenh yengenh ahelh nhenh-warn lanthek, kwer rrwapetjeh. Lyet arltang angerremeh anem, nwern rrwapetjeh. Kel kweny-irremel tjerrtj ywarn rrwapem. ⁵ Yeng tjerrtj ahelh-areny mapel-ayeng anemarleng, yeng partj ineh anem.”

⁶ Kwer-penh Jesu-el ahelh-warn apelh-wek, apelhel ahelh anthwerrng mpwarek. Kwereng rang artwang pweng kwer anngang anthwerrngel pernek. ⁷ Rang renh ilek, “Alhay Siloam-warn, kwatj agentj-warn. Anngang ngkwengenh lhewelhetjeh.” Arreny Siloam nhenh Anmatjerrel-ayel intem “Lanthe Karl”. Artwang rang kel alhek, anngang lhewelhetjeh. Kwer-penh rang anngang mwerrelemeh arek, kethemeh. Kwer-penh rang mer-warn alpek.

⁸ Tjerrtj mer-areny map inang renh arek, mwerremeh aremel talkw alherleh ineh-angkwerr. Inang patemel pawenherrek, “Artwang nhenhan pweng nheng key? Artwang pwengek-amparr anekarl-penh. Rang merneh ankey nketj-alhetjart? Rang key?” ⁹ Arrpenh map angkek, “Rang anthwerram yanh!” Kenh arrpenh map angkek, “Itjaw! Artwang arrpenham yanh! Inngerr rarteh.”

Artwang rang ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh rang!”

¹⁰ Inang renh pawenhek, “Nthakenham anngang ngkwengenh mwerr-irrek?”

¹¹ Rang inenh ilek, “Artwang nyentel ahern anthwerrng mpwarek, anngang tjengenh pernek. Kwerenah arreny Jesu. Kwereng rang yengenh kwatj agentj-warn lanthek, anngang lhewelhetjeh. Kwatj agentj nhakan arreny Siloam. Yengemeh alhek, anngang lhewelhetjeh. Thangan arek keth-anem.”

¹² Inang renh pawenhek, “Nthenham artwang yang?”

Artwang pwengarl anak angkek, “Ywek.”

* **9.2** Tjerrtj map lakenh iterretjart, “Tjerrtj apek anetj mpwarelhek, lakenheng Altjerrel renh atwekarleh-athen.”

*Artwang Pharisee mapel artwang pweng
kwekeng-ntjel anekarl renh pawenhek*

¹³⁻¹⁴ Arltang kwerel Jesu-el ahern anthwerrng mpwarek, artwang pweng yanh anngang mwerr-iletjeh, arltang angerr kwenh anek, Saturday. Kwerpenh tjerrtj inang artwang pweng kwekeng-ntjelarl anek renh artwang Pharisee map-warn tjey-angek. ¹⁵ Artwang Pharisee mapelemeh artwang pweng kwekeng-ntjel anekarl renh pawenhek, "Nthakenham anngang ngkwengenh mwerr-irrek?"

Rang inenh ilek, "Rang anngang tjengenh ahern anthwerrngel pernek, yengemeh anngang kwatjel hewelhek. Thang keth-anem arek."

¹⁶ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj angkek, "Artwang alenh rang arltang angerr Saturday-el rrwapek. Nhenh itja arratj anem. Angketj mpwareng-areng nwern-henhel-ayeng intemeng wart. Nwern kwer mwekenh-irrem mpwareng-areng nwern-henheng. Lakenheng artwang rang itja Altjerr-henh anem."

Kenh artwang Pharisee arrpenh map lakenharl angkek, "Artwang anetjel itja ngangkarel mpwarem! Artwang mwerrelant kwenh ngangkarel mpwarem!"

¹⁷ Lakenheng inang weth pawenhek artwang pweng kwekeng-ntjelarl anek renh, "Nthakenh apek ntwang iterl-arem? Artwang nhengel ngwenh anngang mwerr-ilekarl, ngwenham rang? Nwernenh ilang!"

Rang inenh ilek, "Rang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anem."

¹⁸ Twernk mapel artwang renh itja nakek. Inang tjweker-irrek, rang kwelaleny ilelhek, rang pweng kwekeng-ntjel anentjekarl-penh wart. Inang kwer-artwety atherreh ntangelhemel ngwek. ¹⁹ Inang renh-atherrenh pawenhek, "Artwang nhenh mpwel-kenham? Rang kwel anngang pweng kwekeng-ntjel kwet anentjekarl? Nthakenham rang arem?"

²⁰⁻²³ Angey mwek thwen kwerenh ratherr twernk mapeng ater-irrek. Inang lyet mpwareng-areng nhenh ngernek-arleng, "Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang Jesu-akert angkemeng, iterl-aremel Jesu rang Christ anemeng, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl, renh *church*-eng alharlkwetjeh." Lakenheng ratherr inenh ilek, "Ilern kaltj, rang ler ilern-henh anemeng. Ilern kaltj, rang anngang pweng kwet kwekeng-ntjel anekarl. Nthakenham rang lyet arem? Ilern nhenhek itja kaltj. Ngwenhel renh anngang mwerr-ilek, ilern itja kaltj anek. Rang itja kwer anem, renhant pawenhay! Rang kel arrehantherr kwelaleny ilelhetjenh!"

²⁴ Inang artwang pweng kwekeng-ntjel anekarl kwer weth-antey ntangelhek, inang renh pawenhetjeh. Inang angkek, "Altjerrel ngwenh arem, arratj anthwerr ilelhang! Nwern kwenh kaltj, artwang nheng rang ngwenh mwerr-ilekarl, rartek artwang anetj anem!"

²⁵ Artwang pweng anekarl rang inenh ilek, "Yeng itja kaltj, artwang alenh anetj apek anemeng, mwerr apek. Yeng nhenhekant kaltj, yeng pweng anekarl, lyet thang keth-anem arem!"

²⁶ Inang renh pawenhek, "Nthakenh anthwerram rang ngwenh anngang mwerr-ilek?"

²⁷ Rang inenh ilek, "Thang arrantherrrenh kalam ilek. Arrantherr angketj tjengenh itja kangkwerrek! Wenheham arrantherr yengenh kwet pawenhem? Arrantherr kwer nakenh-nakenh anetjeh ahentj-irrem?"

²⁸ Inang renh arrappewek, "Ntwang kel nakenh-nakenh kwerrenh anem! Nwern Moses-henh nakenh-nakenh anem! ²⁹ Nwern kaltj, Altjerr rang ngkwey Moses-el-ayel angkekarl. Kenh nwern artwang arrpenh nhenh mer kwerrenhek-arl kaltj-kwenyarl!"

³⁰ Artwang rang inenh pawenhek, “Nthakenharl artwang rang yengh anngang mwerr-ilek? Kenh arrantherr mer kwerenhek-arlk kaltj-kwenyar! ³¹ Nwern kaltj, Altjerr rang itja tjerrtj anetjeh kangkwerrem. Tjerrtj inang Altjerreh kangkwerremel nakem, Altjerr rang tjerrtj inehang kangkwerrem. ³² Ngkweyeng-ntjel nwern itja kwet awentjek, tjerrtj nyentel apek tjerrtj anngang pweng kwekeng-ntjelarl anngang mwerr-ilekarl. ³³ Artwang nhenh apek itja Altjerr-areny key? Nthakenham rang yengh ngangkarel mpwarek?”

³⁴ Inang renh ilek, “Ntwang kwer kwekeng-ntjel anetj kwet mernelhek! Ntwang iterrem, ntwang kwel nwernenh kaltj-anthetjenharl! Itjeng alhang!” Inang renh *church* kwereng keth-warn alharlkwek, kweteth.

Artwang rang pweng anekarl Jesu renh angerr nakek

³⁵ Jesu-el awek-arleng, Pharisee inang artwang nheng *church*-eng alharlkwekarl, rang kwer palenthwek. Rang renh aremel pawenhek, “Ntwang Christ renh nakem kwey, Altjerrelarl ngkwey alhelekarl?”

³⁶ Artwang rang renh ilek, “Artwangay, ngwenham rang? Tjeng ilay, thang renh naketjehheng!”

³⁷ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang renh awek, ntwang renh arek, ntwang kwer angkem.”

³⁸ Artwang rang Jesu renh alhengk-aremel ilek, “Ngkartay! Thang ngwenh nakem!” Rang amperel-ayeng arrernelhemel renh kangkemel nakek.

³⁹ Jesu angkek, “Yeng ahelh nhenh-warn petjek, tjerrtj map ahelh apanpel *judge*-em-iletjeh. Tjerrtj arrpenh map inang tjerrtj pweng-arteuh war anem, yengh iterl-aretj-kweny anem. Thang inenh anngang alngampelh-iletjenh. Thang inenh kaltj-anthem, inang yengh iterl-aretjehemeh. Tjerrtj arrpenh map inang nakelhem, inang mwerr-arrpantey, inang tjej anetjel kwet alherl-apejtenh, artwang pweng-arteuh ngwemerntel-arteuh alherlapem. Thang yengh iterl-aretj-kweny anem, naketj-kweny anem. Thang inenh itja mwerr-iletjenh, itja kaltj-anthetjenh.”

⁴⁰ Artwang Pharisee rrpwetj inang kwereng arrer irnek, inang renh awek, lakenh angkerleh. Inang renh pawenhek, “Ntwang nwernenh ilek, anngang pweng kwel?”

⁴¹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr apek pweng anem, arrantherr itja anetjakert anem. Arrantherr ilelhem, arrantherr kwel Altjerr-henh angketj iterl-arem. Arrantherr anetj-akert kwetarl anem!”

10

Jesu-el angketj yep-yep map-akert ilek

¹ Jesu-el inenh weth ilek, “Thang arrantherrenh angketj nhenh ilem, artwang atherr-akert yep-yep map-akert thwen. Yep-yep map parrik kweneh irnetjam. Artwang ngwenh apek parrik-angkwerr kwen irrpem, rang itja arrew-angkwerr irrpem, lakenh nwern alhengk-arem, artwang rang anyengamp anem, atwenh-atwenh apek. ² Kenh artwang arrpenh rang arrew arratj-angkwerr irrpnhem, nwern alhengk-arem, rang yep-yepek-artwey anem. Rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr anem yep-yep ineh. ³ Artwang arrewek-artwey rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh kwer arrew altjwerilem, arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang arrew-angkwerr irrpnehetjehheng. Yep-yep mapel arntarnt-arenh-arenh inehenh awem. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang yep-yep kwerenh map arreny anewemel ngwem, rang inenh parrik

kweneng keth-warn arratelh-ilemel angem. ⁴ Kwereng rang inenh arratelh-ilekarl-penh, arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang ineheng arrwekel-irrem. Kwereng yep-yep inang kwereng ingkern-angkwerr alhem, inang angketj kwerenheh kaltjeng wart. ⁵ Inang itja tjerrtj lwerenyeng ingkern-angkwerr alhem, itja. Inang kel aterel arerl-alhem, inang angketj kwerenheh kweneng wart.”

⁶ Jesu-el inenh angketj kwenameny* nhenh ilek. Inang angketj renh pal awek.

Jesu rang ilelhek, “Yeng arrew tjeperr rang anem.”

⁷ Jesu rang ilelhek, “Arratj anthwerr, yeng anem arrew-arte yep-yep tjengenh mapeh. ⁸ Arntarnt-arenh-arenh arrenh inang tjeng arrwekel anekarl, inang ingkerrek anyengngamp atwenh-atwenh anek. Yep-yep inang ineh itja kangkwerrek. ⁹ Yeng arrew tjeperr rang anem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjeng-angkwerr irpenhem, inang tjengel-ayeng kwetant iteth anetjenh. Inang irperl-anetjenh arraterl-anetjenh yep-yep-arte. Inang mern angerr kwet arlkwerl-anetjenh. ¹⁰ Anyengngamp kenh petjem, yep-yep inenh anyenggel inetjeh, irrernng atwetjeh apek, ywerrelh-iletjehant apek. Yeng itja lakenh-arte anem. Yeng petjek, yep-yep inenh iteth anyenetjeh, inang tjengel-ayeng kwetant iteth anetjeh-anggernt.”

Jesu ilelhek, “Yeng yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr rang anem.”

¹¹ Jesu rang weth ilelhek, “Yeng arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr rang anem. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr rang kel yep-yep kwerenheh mapek tjang-ilwem. ¹²⁻¹³ Arntarnt-arenh-arenh arrenh ngwenhel apek yep-yep map maneyek war arntarnt-arem. Rang itja yep-yepeh-artweng anem. Rang angwely arnwer nhwenh-nhwenh aremeng, rang aterel arrtjanem, yep-yep inenh aterel imperl-alhemel. Arnwer rang yep-yep inenh nhwem, inenh nhwemel irrarnpelh-ilem.

¹⁴ “Yeng anem arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr rang. Yeng yep-yep tjengenh mapeh kaltj anem. Inang tjeng kaltj anem. ¹⁵ Yeng ineh kaltj, Angey rang tjeng kaltj anemarl-arte. Yeng Angey kwer kaltjarlam. Yengemeh yep-yep tjengenh mapeh tjang-ilwetjenh, inang iteth anetjengheng. Yeng iteth tjengenh ineh mentj anthelhetjenh. ¹⁶ Yep-yep arrenh map inang tjeng mpank-antey anem. Inang itja yep-yep nhenh mapel-ayeng anem. Inang angketj tjengenh awetjenh, kwereng thang inenh Altjerr-warn angetjetjenh. Kel yep-yep map nyentemeh anetjenh, arntarnt-arenh-arenh nyent ingkerrekeh anetjenh. ¹⁷ Angey ahentj, yeng iteth tjengenh mentj anthelhetjeh. Yeng kwer kangkwerremeng, lakenheng rang tjeng angerr anthwerr nyerkem. Kelant rang iteth tjeng angkep anhetjengheng. ¹⁸ Arrpenhel yengenh ywarn irrernng atwem. Yengarrp Angeyek kangkwerremel ilwetjenh. Tjengan anem ilwetjeh, kwer-penh kemerretjenh. Angey rarrp yengenh lakenh twernek.” Lakenh Jesu rang ilelhek.

¹⁹ Tjerrtj inang angketj nhenh awekarl-penh, inang angkerrek. ²⁰ Arrpenh map arnpakemel angkek, “Jesu rartek arrentj-akert, artwang ahert. Tjerrtj itja kwer kangkwerretjeh.”

²¹ Arrpenh map lakenharl angkek, “Nthakenh Jesu arrentj-akert anem? Artwang arrentj-akert ywarn lakenh angkem. Artwang arrentj-akertel ywarn tjerrtj pweng anngang aretjeh mpwarem!”

Tjerrtj mer-areny mapel itja Jesu renh naked

* **10.6** Angketj kwenarl intem, arrenh-arrenh anthwerr.

²² Kel lhwerrpemeh anek. Lhwerrpel tjerrtj Jew map kweteth Jerusalem-el arraw-irretjart, tjenkerr anyenetjeh. Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh Church Angerr Ngkernentj. Lakenheng Jesu rang anek Jerusalem-el. ²³ Arltang arrpenhel Jesu rang lywang nyent kwereh nthwetjam. Lywang rang anek church angerr iterel. Lywang renh inang iletjat King Solomon-kenh lywang. ²⁴ Tjerrtj map kwer-warn arraw-irrek. Inang renh pawenhek, “Nwern-artek ngkweng-akert ywarn iterrek. Ntwang arratj ilelhay nwerneh! Ntwang Christ key, Altjerrel ngkwey arrwekeleny nwern-kenh mapek alhelekarl, ngwenharl ahelh nhenh-warn lanthetjenharl?”

²⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Thang arrantherrenh kel ilek, kenh arrantherr yengenh itjarl nakek. Thang twer angerrrel mpwarek, lakenh yeng mernehk, Angeyelarl yengenh lanthek. Lakenheng arrantherr kaltj anemer, yeng Christ anemeng. ²⁶ Arrantherr itja yep-yep tjengenh anem, lakenheng arrantherr itja yengenh nakem. ²⁷ Yep-yep tjengenh mapel yengenh arratj alhengk-awem, tjeng inang kaltj wart. Yeng ineh kaltj. Yeng ineheng arrwekel alhem, inang tjengeng anharrel petjem. ²⁸ Thang inenh iteth-ilem, inang tjengel-ayeng kwetant iteth anetjenh. Inang itja kwetant ilwetjenh. Arrpenhel inenh itja tjengeng raketjenh. ²⁹ Angey tjengenhel tjeng yep-yep map anthek. Rang arrentjeng-ark twer-lkwer anem. Arrpenhel inenh ywarn kwet Angeyeng raketjenh. ³⁰ Angey ilernak nyent kwet anem.” ³¹ Tjerrtj inang angketj kwerenheh ahentj-kweny awalhek. Inang irrtang inek, irrtel renh wetjeh anek, renh irrernng atwetjeh.

³² Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Angeyel yengenh twernekarl wart, thang tjerrtj mapeng algetherr twer angerr-akertel wenh-wenh mpwarek. Thang lakenh mpwarek map-ingar. Thang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-ilek, arrpenhar thang arrentj map alharlkwek. Wenheng arrantherr tjeng mwekenh-irrem, yengenh irrtel wetjeh arrantherr ahentj-anem?”

³³ Inang renh ilek, “Nwern ngwenh itja pelkel irrtel iltewetjeh ahentj-anem, ntwang mwerr mpwarekarl-penheh. Nwern ngwenh irrtel iltewetjenh, ntwang Altjerr renh arrampewekarl-penh! Ntwang kwenh tjerrtj war, kenh ntwang lyet ilelhek, ntwang kwel Altjerr anem.”

³⁴ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, ‘Arrantherr altjerr yeng-arteh anetjek.’ ³⁵ Lakenh Altjerr twernk angerr-repat arrehantherr-henh-warn angkek. Rang inenh ilek, ‘Arrantherr altjerr anem.’ Altjerr kwenh itja rrtjwerrem. ³⁶ Rarrp yengenh ngakek, ahelh nhenh-warn lanthetjeh-anggernt. Yeng arrehantherr ilelhek, ‘Yeng Altjerr-henh Ler rang anem.’ Wenheng arrantherr tjeng ahang-irrem, thang kwel Altjerr renh arrampewek-arleng? ³⁷ Yeng apek Angey tjengenhheh itja kangkwerremeng, itja rrwapentj kwerenh mpwaremeng, arrantherr yengenh itja naketjeh. ³⁸ Yeng kwenh Angey tjengenhheh kangkwerrem, arrantherr yengenh nakemer. Yeng kaltj, arrantherr itja yengenh nakem. Arrantherr Angey renh nakem key? Rang yengenh twer-ilek, twer mpwaretjeh angerr anthwerr. Arrantherr twer tjengenh aremeng kaltj anemer, Angey rang tjengel-arleng kwet anem, yeng Angeyel-arleng kwet anem.” Lakenh Jesu rang ilelhek. ³⁹ Inang weth ahentj-anek, renh antwerrketjeh. Rang rllkwerr-angkwerr rwerrenhek.

⁴⁰ Kwer-penh Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert Jordan kwatj ulpay-angkwerr anper kwet alhek. Inang keth nheng kwer-warn alhek, kwerele John-el arrwekel tjerrtj map kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjamarl. Mer kwerele inang anetj-alpek kwek war. ⁴¹ Tjerrtj map Jesu kwer-warn petjek. Inang pawenherrek, “John-el itja twer angerrrel mpwarek. Angketj nhenh John-el nwernenh Jesu-penh ilekarl, angketj nhenh

arratj-irremel keth-irrekemeh.” ⁴² Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel Jesu renh nake-warrek, kenh tjerrtj rrpwetjel itjarl. Mer-areny arrpenh mapel Jesu renh aretj-alhek, inang renh kwetemehe nakek.

11

Jesu-henh peltj arreny Lazarus ilwek

¹⁻² Artwang Lazarus irlkert-irrek, rang Bethany town-areny anak. Kwerenh angkwer atherr Mary Martha thwen town alenh kwer-areny anak. Mary nhenhel kwenh Jesu-henh ingkang anter npwang mwerrel theletjenharl-angernt. Rang renh kapert kwerl kwerenhelemehe ingkang renh arnngelhetjenharl. ³ Mary-el Martha-el thwen angketj urrpey lanthek Jesu-warn ateng-iletjeh, “Ngkartay, peltj ngkwengenh irlkert-irrek.”

⁴ Jesu-el angketj nhenh awek. Rang angkek, “Lazarus kwel irlkert-irrekaw. Rang itja kwet ilwetjenh. Rang irlkert-irrek, tjerrtj mapel Altjerr Ler kwerenh thwen naketjenheng.” ⁵ Jesu angkwerenheng-atherrek Martha-ek Mary-ek tjei kwer-atherrenh Lazarus-ek thwen nyerrkek. ⁶ Kwer-penh Jesu rang atherr-ingar antarl-irrek. ⁷ Kwer-penh rang kwertengerl kwerenh mapngwek, “Mpa, nwern mer Judea-warnemeh angkep alpey.”

⁸ Kwertengerl inang renh ilek, “Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhay! Angwerreh war tjerrtj Jew map ngkweng palenthwek, ngwenh irntel iltewetjeh. Ntwang kenh alpetjeharl angkem!”

⁹ Jesu-emehe angkek, “Parrtj angerr anem kweny-rtweheng-ntjel angwerr-angwerreh-atwetj. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek parrtjel nthwerl-apatjeh, rang mwerr aretjenh. Rang itja ahern-warn anyetjenh. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek kwenyel nthwerl-apem, rang ywarn arem. Renh kel arnel-arlk arlkwatetjenh.” Jesu rang iter-angkwerr angkek, rang kwenh parrtj anem.

¹¹ Kwereng Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Peltj Lazarus ankwang war intem. Yeng kel nhenh kwer-warn alhem, renh kemelh-iletjeh.”

¹²⁻¹³ Kwertengerl inang iterl-arek, Jesu-el inenh ilek, Lazarus rang kwel ankwang intemarl. Kenh Jesu-el inenh iter-angkwerr iletjam, Lazarus rang arrwetj intemarl. Kwertengerl mapel renh ilek, “Ngkartay, rang apek ankwang intemarl, rang kel mwerr-irretjenh.”

¹⁴ Lakenh Jesu-el inenh keth ilek, “Lazarus kwenh ilwek. ¹⁵ Yeng itja kwerel-ayel anak, nheng rang ilwekarl. Nhenh mwerr arrehanther anem, arranther alheng-aretjeh. Ngwenh war yengenh arranther naketjenh. Mpa, nwern kwer-warn alheyemeh.” ¹⁶ Thomas kwertengerl arrpenh rang anak. Rang kwertengerl arrpenh map ilek, “Nwern kel ilwetjeh-angernt wart alhey kwerel-ayel!” Thomas arreny arrpenh kwerenh anak Tjew-atherr.

Jesu-el angkwerenheng renh-atherrenh alngwelng-ilek

¹⁷ Jesu rang kel mer kwek Bethany-ek itwekemeh irretj-alhek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Rang awek, Lazarus rang kel arltang 4 irrerng intek. Inang arrwekel renh intey-warn kwernewarrek. ¹⁸ Mer Bethany rang Jerusalem-eng angath anak, 3 kilometres. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj map anthwerr Martha Mary thwen angkwerenheng-atherr-warn lharrp petjek Jerusalem-eng, renh-atherrenh alngwelng-ilemel tjep-tjep-iletjeh. ²⁰ Arrpenh mapelanem ilek Martha renh, Jesu rang angath petjerleh. Martha-emehe kwer-warn arnekarner alhek. Mary rang merel antarl-irrek.

²¹ Martha-el Jesu renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Ntwang parrp petjemer, tjei tjengenh itja ilwemer. ²² Ntwang lyet Altjerr pawenhetjeh. Yeng kwenh kel

kaltj, rang ngwenh kel awetjehng. Ntwang renh pawenhetjeh, rang kel mpwaretjehng.”

²³ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjey ngkwengenh iteth-irremel kemerretjeh.”

²⁴ Martha-el renh ilek, “Yeng kel kaltj, rang kemerretjeh arltang ingkernel, Altjerrelar tjerrtj map ingkerrek kemelh-iletjeh.”

²⁵ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tharrp tjerrtj irrernng map iteth-ilem. Tjerrtj kwenh ilwetjeh. Kenh tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh nakem, inang iteth kwet anetjeh. ²⁶ Inang itja irrernng kwet intetjeh. Ntwang key angketj nhenh nakem?”

²⁷ Martha-el renh ilek, “Arratj, Ngkartay. Thang ngwenh nakem. Ntwang Christ rang anem, Altjerr-henh Ler. Altjerrel angerrepat map nwern-henh ngkwey alhelekarl, rang Ler kwerenh tjerrtj ahelh-areny ingkerrek-warn lanthetjenharl.”

²⁸ Martha lakenh angkekarl-penh, rang warl kwerenh-warn angkep alpek. Rang tjei kwerenh Mary renh intert-intertel war ilek, “Kaltj-anthen-anthen rang kel petjek. Rang ngkweng ntangelhek.”

²⁹ Mary-el renh awemel parrp kemerrek, Jesu-warn arnekarnier alhek.

³⁰ Jesu rang itja-antey *town* kwek kwer-warn petjek. Rang keth kwerel-antey anetjam, kwerelarl rang Martha-el-ayeng angkekarl. ³¹ Tjerrtj map inang Mary-henh merel anek, inang renh alngwelng-ilemel tjep-tjep-iletjeh. Inang arek, rang parrp kemerrentjek, keth-warn arratenhek, inang iterrek rang kwel intey-warn alhemarlengh-athen, arnetjeh. Lakenh inang anharrel ingkern alhek.

³² Mary rang Jesu-warn petjek. Rang kwereng ularr amperel-ayeng arrennelhek. Rang renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Ntwang apek nhenhel anemer, tjei tjengenh kwenh itja ilwemer. Itja.”

³³ Jesu-el Mary arek arnerleh. Tjerrtj arrpenh map thwen akay arnek. Rang rrwampey awelhek. * ³⁴ Rang inenh pawenhek, “Nthenheham arrantherr irrernng renh arrernek?”

Inang renh ilek, “Ngkartay, petjang aretjeh.”

³⁵ Jesu-emeh arnek. ³⁶ Tjerrtj mapel renh aremel ilerrek, “Arerrerrang, rang kwenh Lazarus-ek nyerrkek angerr anthwerr.”

³⁷ Rrpwetj arrpenhel lakenharl ilerrek, “Rang kwenh artwang pweng nheng-henh anngang mwerr-ilekarl. Rang apek irrernng nhenh renh arwekel kwet mwerr-ilemer!” Lakenh inang pwer anemel angkek.

Jesu-el Lazarus renh arrwetjengemeh kemelh-ilek

³⁸ Jesu lharrp kwet awelhemel alhek. Rang intey-warn alhek. Intey rang anek irrtang angerrelarl martekarl. ³⁹ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Irrtang renh arngelh-ilang!”

Martha rang renh ilek, “Ngkartay! Rang kel intertemeh intjem. Rang kwenh arltang 4 arrwetj intekarl!”

⁴⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Thang ngwenh nheng ilek, ntwang yengenh nakemer. Ntwang aretjeh, Altjerr rang alker-areny anthwerr anemarl, twer anthwerr-errel mpwarrerleh.”

⁴¹ Inang irrtang angerretj renh arngelh-ilek. Jesu rang alker-warn-athek arek. Rang angkek, “Angeyay, ntwang yengenh awek, lakenh yeng ngkweng nyerrkem. ⁴² Thang ngwenh kweteth pawenherl-anem. Yeng kaltj, ntwang yengenh kweteth awerl-anem. Thang ngwenh angetherr pawenhem, tjerrtj nhenh map kaltj anetjehng, ntwang yengenh lanthekarl.”

* **11.33 Keth-ilentj:** Rang angerr iterrek, inang kwer iterrek, rang itja tjerrtj irrernng iteth-ilem.

⁴³ Kwereng Jesu rang arnterrel arlkemel angkek, “Lazarus-ay, arratang!”

⁴⁴ Lazarus kel arratekemeh intey kweneng mantarr artaper-ilekarl-akert. Inang arrwekel nheng renh rnwanentjel ayernekarl, iltjang kwerenh ingkang kwerenh ayernekarl. Inang inngerr kwerenh rnwanentj arpenhel arltwekarl.

Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Rnwanentj inenh kwereng kap-rlwerrerrang, rang kethel nthwetjeheng.”

*Sanhedrin Council inang angkerrek,
Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh*

⁴⁵ Tjerrtj map Mary-el-ayel anekarl inang arek, Jesu-el Lazarus renh iteth-ilek. Tjerrtj map angerrel Jesu renh kwet nakek. ⁴⁶ Kenh rrpwetj arpenh artwang Pharisee map-warn angketj-akert alhek. ⁴⁷ Kwereng *priest* twernk mapel artwang Pharisee mapel thwen Sanhedrin Council inenh arrawel-ilek.

Council inang angkerrek, “Artwang nhenhel twer anthwerrel mpwarek tjerrtj mapeng angetherr. Nwern-artek renh arnpaketjeh. ⁴⁸ Nwern-artek apek renh itja impetjeh, tjerrtj mapel renh nakehetjeng! Rome-areny atwenh-atwenh map petjehetjeng, inang mer nwern-henh *church* angerr-arlk ingkerrek ulpert-ilehetjeng. Nwern nthakenh irretjeh? Inang nwernenh ingkerrek ywerrelh-ilehetjeng!”

⁴⁹ *Priest* twernk angerr anek, arreny kwerenh Caiaphas. Rang *priest* twernk angerr anek *year* nyent war. Rang inenh ilek, “Arrantherr iterl-aretj-kweny! ⁵⁰ Nhenh angerr anem: artwang nyent tjerrtj mapeh tjang-ilwetjeh. Itjeng apek, Rome-areny atwenh-atwenh mapel tjerrtj ingkerrek ywerrelh-ilehetjeng.”

⁵¹ Rang itja nyentarrp angkek, rang angkek tjerrtj kwerenh mapel-ayeng. Altjerr-henh Kwerrernel-artek renh ilekarl, Jesu rang tjerrtj Jew ingkerrekeh tjang-ilwetjenharl. ⁵² Jesu rang tjerrtj Jew mapeh war itja ilwetjenh kwel, rang Altjerr-henh peltj ilwetjenh, ahelh apanpelarl anem ingkerrekeh. Lakenh rang inenh ingkerrek arraw-iletjenh. ⁵³ Arltang lyeteng Sanhedrin Council inang ahentj-aneke, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh. Inang angkerrek, “Nthakenh nwern Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh?”

⁵⁴ Jesu tjerrtj Jew mapeng alengk-welhek. Rang Ephraim *town* kwek-warn alhek. *Town* nhenh rartek rrrkwaleng angath war anek. *Town* kwerel Jesu rang antarl irretj-alhek kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert.

⁵⁵ Kel tjerrtj map mer mapeng arrwekel kwet Jerusalem-warn arraw-irrek. Moses-henh mpwareng-arengel-ayeng angketj anek: inang kwatj-warn-amparr irrpjetjeh, inang lhewelhetjeh, tjenkerr arlkwetjenh-anngernt. Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh “Anper Alhekarl” anek. Tjerrtj Jew map irlpangketjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angkek mer Egypteng. ⁵⁶ Inang Jesu-eh ywarn palenthwek. Inang *church* angerrretj iterel nthwerl-apetjam. Inang pawenherl-apek, lakenh iterl-aremel, “Rang apek tjenkerreh petjehetj.” ⁵⁷ *Priest* twernk mapel artwang Pharisee mapel thwen tjerrtj map ilekarl, “Arrantherr Jesu renh apek aremarl, nwernenh ilerrerrang. Nwern renh antwerrketjeheng.”

12

*Mary-el Jesu renh ingkang arnngelehek
(Matthew 26.6-13; Mark 14.3-9; Luke 7.37-39)*

¹ Arltang 6-penh inang kelant tjenkerr irlpangkemal arlkwetjeh-anngernt, mpank anek. Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl anek. Tjerrtj Jew

map irlpangketjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angek mer Egypt-eng. Jesu-
emeh Bethany town-warn alpek, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. Town
nheng-warn Lazarus anetjamarl-warn. Jesu-el nheng renh irrernngeng
kemelh-ilekarl-warn. ² Angkwerenheng-ather Marth Mary atherrel ineh
mern tjang-itek. Inang arrernelhek, mern arlkwetjeh. Lazarus rang anak.
Kwereng Martha-el mern ineh irrarnpelh-ilemel antheh. ³ Mary-elemeh
tjampet anter npwang mwerr-akert inek. Arrwekel rang anter renh maney
angerrel payem-ilek. Kwereng rang tjampet-akert Jesu-warn alhek. An-
ter renh rang Jesu-henh ingkang-warn thelek. Kwereng rang Jesu-henh
ingkang arnngelhek kapert kwerl kwerenhel. Warl kwenelemeh inang
npwang renh intjernek.

⁴ Judas Iscariot rang Jesu-henh kwertengerl nyent anak. Rang Jesu renh
kelant atwenh-atwenh mapeh anyennng-anyennng anthehtjenharl. Judas
rang ahentj-kweny-irremel angkek, ⁵ “Marl yanhel anter intjarlkwek! Rang
anter renh arrehantherr antheher, arrantherr renh maney angerreh *sell-*
em-iletjeh. Arrantherr maney inemel inenh tjerrtj mern-kweny rrwanentj-
kweny mapeh antheher, inang mern-arlk rrwanentj-arlk inetjeheng.”
⁶ Judas rang tjerrtj mern-kweny rrwanentj-kweny mapeh itja lharrp-irrek.
Rang ahentj-anek anter-penh maney kwerarrp inetjeh. Rang anyennngalth
anek. Tjerrtj map inang Jesu-henh kwertengerl mapeh maney anthehtjart.
Maney inenhemeh inang Judas renh anthehtjart, rang inenh arntarnt-aretjeh
kwel. Rang maney nhenheng rwengkel inetjart.

⁷ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Marl renh impay! Rang yengenh anterel
pernek, lakenh-artehe inang yengenh pernetjenh, awennng-warn
arrernetjeh-anngernt. ⁸ Tjerrtj mern-kweny rrwanentj-kweny map
kwenh arrehantherrel-ayeng kweteth anerl-anem. Yeng kenh itjarl
arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet anetjenh.”

⁹ Tjerrtj mapel awek, Jesu rang Bethany-el anetj-alhek. Inang petjek,
Lazarus-arlk aretjeh. Lazarus nheng Jesu-el renh iteth-ilek arrwetj-penh.
¹⁰⁻¹¹ Tjerrtj arrenpenh mapel angketj awek Lazarus-akert. Inang *priest*
mapeng ampakelhek. Inang Jesu-antem nakek. *Priest* twernk map ahentj-
anek, Lazarus renh irrernng atwetjeh, Jesu thwen.

Jesu rang king petjek town Jerusalem-warn
(*Matthew 21.1-11; Mark 11.1-11; Luke 19.28-40*)

¹² Tjerrtj map Jerusalem-warn kel arraw-irrek, tjenkerr renh arlkwetjeh.
Tjerrtj Jew map irlpangketjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angek mer Egypt-
eng. Tjerrtj inang awek, Jesu rang tjenkerr-warn tjeyel petjerleh. ¹³ Inang
arnang waly akemel, waly-akert kwer-warn anrek-irrek. Inang arlkerl-
apetjam,

“Altjerray, nwern ngwenh nakem!
Nyerrkentj mernelhang angketj angenh-angenh ngkwengenh
Rang nwerneh-warn lyet petjem.

King nwern-kenh twer-ilang!
Ntwang kwer nyerrkentj mernelhang!”

¹⁴ Jesu-el tangkey kwek arek, tangkey kwer rang antjek. Angketj nhenh
Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel intem,

¹⁵ “Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny mapay,
arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh!
Arerrerray, *king* arrehantherr-henh rang petjem,
tangkey kwekel-ayel anerl-aperleh.”

Angketj nhenh lyet arratjemeh irrek. *

* 12.15 Zechariah 9.9

¹⁶ Kwertengerl mapel Jesu renh aremel, tangkeyel anerl-aperleh, inang Altjerr-henh angketj nhenhek itja irlpangkek. Kelant Altjerrel Jesu renh iteth-ilekarl-penh, Jesu rang alker-warn alpekarl-penh, inang angketj renh alhengk-arekemeh, angketj rang arratjemeh irrek. Angketj nheng Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel intem, *king* rang tangkey-akert petjetjenharl Jerusalem-warn. †

¹⁷ Tjerrtj nheng map inang Jesu renh arekarl, rang Lazarus renh arrwet-jeng iteth-ilek, inang nhenh-penh kwet irlpangketjart. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj arrpenh map angketj nheng kwer-penh inang awek, inang Jesu-warn pwert arnek-arnar alhek. ¹⁹ Kwereng artwang Pharisee map angkerrek, "Nwern kwenh renh ywarn arnpakek! Nthakenham nwern irretjenh? Lyet tjerrtj ingkerrekemeh kwereng anharrel alhem!"

Jesu ilelhek, rang ilwetjenharl

²⁰ Tjerrtj Greece-areny rrpwetj Jerusalem-el yatjarr petjek, inang petjekarl tjenkerr arlkwetjeh, Altjerr kwer kangkemel. Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh Anper Alhekarl. ²¹ Philip rang anak. Philip rang artwang Bethsaida-areny anak. Bethsaida *town* rang mer Galilee-el anak. Tjerrtj alethang nheng inang Philip kwer-warn alhek, pawenhetjeh-amparr. Inang Philip renh pawenhek, "Twernekay! Nwern ahentj, Jesu renh aretjeh." ²² Philip rang Andrew kwer-warn-amparr alhek. Kwereng ratherr Jesu-warn urrpey alhek, renh iletjeh.

²³ Jesu rang kwewaleny ilelhek, "Arltang tjengenh angathemeh irrerlapem, Angey tjengenhel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernetjeh, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang alker-areny anhwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. ²⁴ Thang arrantherrenh angketj tjeperr ilem anngang-penh. Tjerrtjel ipert inyemel *wheat* anngang aherneh arrernemel arltwem. Kwereng *wheat* anngang rang ilwem-amparr. Arnamek-amparr lyapem kwek war anngang kwereng. Kwereng arnam rang annga-akert-irrem. Lakenh anngang nyent ilwemeng, kwereng anngang map-anem-irrem. Anngang nyent ilwetj-kwenyeng, rang nyent kwetarl anem, ywarn anngang map-akert irrem. ‡ ²⁵ Lakenh-artehtjerrtj ngwenh apek athek-irrem kwewaleny war iterremel, ahelh nhenh-areny war iteth anetjeh, inang kwetant ilwetjenh. Kenh tjerrtj inang itja athek-irrem ahern nhenhel iteth anetjeh, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenh. ²⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ahentj-anem tjeng kangkwerretjeh, inang kel tjen-geng anharrel petjetjeh. Kwereng inang tjengel-ayel kwet anetjenh. Tjerrtj inang tjeng kangkwerremeng, Angey tjengenhel inenh naketjenh."

²⁷ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapek ilelhek, "Yengan lyet lharrp awelhem. Yeng iterrem, nthakenh yeng Altjerr-warn angketjenh. Yeng itja lakenh angkem, 'Angeyay, yeng itja ahentj-anem, irlkert angerr inetjeh.' Lakenhew kwel yeng ahelh nhenh-warn petjek. ²⁸ Angeyay, ntwemeh tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernelhay, ntwang alker-areny anhwerr anemarl, parrtj angerr-akert."

Altjerrel alkereng tjerneke, "Yeng kel mernelhek, yeng alker-areny anhwerr anemarl, twer angerr-akert. Yeng weth mernelhetjenh!" ²⁹ Tjerrtj inang awek, arrpenh angkemarl-arteht. Arrpenh map angkek, "Angel alker-areny-arteht kwer-warn angkek." Kenh arrpenh map angkek, "Kwatj angkemeng awerrerrang!"

† **12.16 Keth-ilentj:** Angketj arrwewaleny intek, rang *king* tangkeyel petjemar, Zechariah 9.

‡ **12.24 Keth-ilentj:** Lakenh artwang nyenteng angerram-angerr-irretjenh. Artwang rang ilwek. Inang renh kwernek ahern intey-warn, anngang kwernem-arteht. Kwer-penh rang iteth-irremel kemerretj-alpek, mern anngangeng arnam lyapem-arteht. Ngkart-henh-angkwerr lakenh intem. Mapel ngwenhel apek renh nakem, inang iteth kwetant anetjenh.

³⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Altjerr rang itja tjeng-warn angkem, rang arrehantherr-warn angkek. ³¹ Lyet Altjerrel tjerrtj ahel-h-areny *judge*-em-iletjenh, mwerr map anetj mapeng ngakemel. Lyet Altjerrel ahelhek-artwey arrentj renh anpwetjenh. ³² Kelant inang yengenh tjwenetjenh aherneng, tjerrtj ingkerrek tjeng-warn arraw-irrentjem.” ³³ Rang lakenh angkek, inang kaltj anetjenheng, rang ntwerkel ilwetjenharl.

³⁴ Tjerrtj inang lakenh ilek, “Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel intem, ‘Christ rang iteth kwet anetjenharl.’ Nthakenham ntwang ilem, ‘Inang Tjerrtj-henh Ler renh tjwenetjenharl.’? Ngwenham Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang anem?”

³⁵ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Kwek war parrtj rang arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjenh. Parrtj-antem anemarleng nthwerl-apang kweny-irrehetjeng-athath. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek kwenyel nthwem, rang pal-pal war nthwerl-apem. ³⁶ Arrantherrenh naketjeh, nheng rang arrehantherr parrtj anemarl. Kwereng arrantherrenh parrtj kwer ler map anetjenh.” Kwer-penh Jesu alhek tjerrtj mapeng alengk-welhemel.

Tjerrtj mapel Jesu renh itja kwet nakek

³⁷ Jesu-el arrwekel kwet rrrkwapentj kwerenh mpwaretjam twer kwerenhel tjerrtj mapel-ayel. Tjerrtj inang kenh renh itja kwet nakek. ³⁸ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh nheng Isaiaah rang arrwekel-antey angketj pip-warn arrernek. Angketj nhenh arratjemeh irremel arlpaw-irrek. “Ngkartay, tjerrtj ngwenhelam angketj nwern-henh nakek?

Itja kwenh!

Tjerrtj ngwenhel renh alhengk-arek,
Ngkart rang twer anthwerrel mpwaremeng?

Itja kwenh!” §

³⁹ Tjerrtj inang Jesu renh ywarn nakek. Isaiaah-el angketj arrenh nhenh pip-warn arrernek,

⁴⁰ “Altjerrel anngang tjerrtj map-henh pweng-ilek,
inang anngang inehenhel arehetj.

Rang iterrentj inehenh perrpert-ilek,
inang arratj iterl-arehetj.

Kwereng inang twep-irrehetj,

Altjerrel inenh mwerr-ilehetj.” *

⁴¹ Isaiaah rang arrwekel kwet kwerrern-angkwerr arek, Jesu rang alker-areny anthwerr anerleh, parrtj angerr-akert. Rang ilek arrwekel kwet Jesu-akert.

⁴² Tjerrtj twernk arrenh mapel Jesu renh nakek. Kenh inang itja ilelhek, inang renh nakemarl, artwang Pharisee mapel inenh *church*-eng alharlk-wehetjeng. ⁴³ Twernk inartek angerr ahentj-aneq, tjerrtj mapel inenhant naketjeh. Inang kwek war ahentj-aneq, Altjerrel inenh naketjeh.

⁴⁴ Jesu-el inenh wentarel ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh nakemarl, inang Altjerr renh nakem. Altjerr rang yengenh lanthek-arleng wart.

⁴⁵ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh aremel alhengk-arem, inang Altjerr renh aremel alhengk-arem. Altjerr rang yengenh lanthek-arleng wart. ⁴⁶ Yeng ahelh nhenh-warn petjek, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh parrtj anetjeh. Lakenheng tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh nakemarl, inang itja weth kwenyel-arte anem.

⁴⁷ “Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek angketj tjengenh awemarl, inang angketj kwer itja kangkwerrem, thang inenh itja *judge*-em-iletjenh. Yeng kwenh petjek,

tjerrtj ahel-areny map anetjeng twepel-iletjeh. Yeng itja ahentj-anem, inenh *judge*-em-iletjenh. ⁴⁸ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjeng ahentj-kweny anemarl, inang angketj tjengenh itja nakem, inenh Altjerrel *judge*-em-ilemel anpwetjenh arltang ingkernel. ⁴⁹ Angketj tharl arrantherrenh ilem, itja angketj tjengenh anem. Angey rang yengenh arrehantherr-warn lantheкар, rang yeng twernek, angketj nhenh arrantherrenh iletjeh. ⁵⁰ Yeng kaltj, angketj kwerenhel tjerrtj iteth-ilem, inang kwetant iteth anetjeh. Lakenheng thang angketj kwerenhant arrantherrenh ilem.”

13

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh ingkang lhewek

¹ Arltang irlpangkentj rang mpank anak. Arreny kwerenh Anper Alheкар. Tjerrtj Jew map irlpangketjart, Altjerrel arrwekeleny map angke mer Egypteng. Jesu kel kaltj anak, lyet-atheh war rang ahel nhenheng Angey-warn alpetjeh-anngernt. Rang nakenh-nakenh kwerenh mapeh nyerrkek. Rang ineh kwet nyerrkek, rang ilwetjeh-atwetj.

² Angwerr-angwerr Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert arraw-irrek, mern arlkwetjeh. Arrentjel-artek arrwekel-antey Judas kel twerneкар, Judas-el Jesu renh artwang atwenh-atwenh mapeh anyenng-anyengel anthejeh-anngernt. Judas nheng rang Simon Iscariot-henh ler anak. ³ Jesu rang kaltj anak, Angeyarl renh twer-ilek, rang twernek angerr tjerrtj kwerenh mapeh anetjeh. Rang kaltj anak, rang Altjerrreng petjekar, rang angkep Altjerr-warn alpetjenharl. ⁴ Inang mern arlkwetjam-rlwer, Jesu rang kemerremel mantarr kern-penh kwerenh rang rlwelhek. Rang *towel* inemel, kwerel awernelhek-amparr. ⁵ Rang kwatj rrwang-warn thelek, kwereng rang kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh nyentam-nyent-henh ingkang lhewek, *towel* kwerel rang ingkang inehenh arnngelhek.

⁶ Rang Simon Peter-henh ingkangeh lhewetjeh ahentj-irrek. Peter angkek, “Ngkartay, yeng ahentj-kweny, ntwang yeng ingkang lhewetjeh!”

⁷ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang lyet itja iterrem, thang ingkang ngkwengenh lhewetjeh. Kelant ntwang kaltj-irretjenh.”

⁸ Peter-el renh arnpakek, “Ntwang itja ingkang tjengenh lhewetjeh!”

Jesu-el renh ilek, “Thang apek ngwenh lhewetj-kweny, ntwang kwenh itja peltj tjengenh anetjenh!”

⁹ Peter kwer-warn angkek, “Ngkartay, itja ingkang tjejenhant lhewetjeh, iltjang inngerr tjengenh-arlk lhewetjeh!”

¹⁰ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang lhewelheкар, rang ulpert-kweny anem. Kel ingkang kwerenhant weth ulpert-irrem. Thang kwenh arrantherrenh kel lhewek. Arrantherr ulpert-kweny anem. Artwang nyent war ulpert-akert kwet anem.” ¹¹ Jesu rang kel kaltj anak artwang kwer, rang renh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anyenng-anyengel anthejeh-anngernt. Lakenheng rang ilek, “Artwang nyent war ulpert-akert kwet anem.”

¹² Jesu kel ingkang inehenh lhewekar-penh, rang weth mantarr kern-penh kwerenheh irrpek. Rang arrernelhek, inenh pawenhek, “Wenheng thang ingkang arrehantherr-henh lhewek? ¹³ Arrantherr yengenh ilem, yeng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh anemeng, Ngkart thwen. Lakenh arrantherr arratj ilem. ¹⁴ Yeng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arrehantherr-henh anem, Ngkart thwen. Thang ingkang arrehantherr-henh lhewek. Lakenheng arrantherr nyentam-nyentel arrpenh-henh ingkang lhewetjeh. ¹⁵ Yengarl arrehantherr mernelheкар-arte, lakenh arrantherr tjerrtj arpenheh mernelhetjeh.

¹⁶ Thang arrantherrenh nhenh arratj ilem, rrwapenh-apenh ngwenh apek inang itja twernk inehenheng angerr anem. Thang angketj arrenh nhenh ilem. Urrpey ngwenh apek inang itja angerr anem, tjerrtj kwereng rang ineh lanthekarl. ¹⁷ Arrantherr angketj tjengenh kel awek. Arrantherr angketj tjengenh kangkwerrem apek, kwereng arrantherr arrken anetjenh.

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ineh arrwekel ilek, kwertengerl nyentel renh artwang atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthetjeheng

¹⁸ “Yeng tjerrtj nyent-akert war angkem. Thang arrantherrenh alhengk-arem. Kenh arrehantherreng tjerrtj nyent anetj anem. Rang yengenh atwenh-atwenh map-warn anyennng-anyennngel anthetjenh. Rang yengenh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthemarleng, angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intemeng, arratjemeh irremel arlpaw-irretjenh, ‘Artwang nyent rang nwernehel-ayeng mern arlkwem, rang kwenh tjengeng ntjwem-irrek.’

¹⁹ “Thang arrantherrenh nhenh arrwekel ilem, kwereng nhenh arratj-irremarleng, arrantherr kaltj anetjenh, Altjerr-henh angketj nhenh tjeng-akert angkemeng, arrantherr yengenh naketjeheng. ²⁰ Angketj nhenh awerrerrang. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek urrpey tjengenh kangkentj mernelhem-hemeng, inang tjeng kangkentj mernelhem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjeng kangkentj mernelhem, inartek Altjerr kwer kangkentj mernelhem. Altjerrel yengenh lanthek.”

²¹ Jesu lakenh angkekarl-penh rang rrwampey awalhek. Rang ineh ilek, “Arratj anthwerr, kwertengerl nyentel yengenh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anyennng-anyennngel anthetjenh.”

²² Kwertengerl inang ywarn iterremel, patemel arerrek. Inang pawenherrek, “Ngwenheh rang angkem?” ²³ Kwertengerl arrenh kwerarl Jesu angerr nyerrrek, rang Jesu-eng rtwang anak. ²⁴ Simon Peter kwertengerl kwer ilterrek, rang Jesu renh pawenhetjeh, “Ngwenheham ntwang angkem?”

²⁵ Kwertengerl rang Jesu-warn angath-irremel pawenhek, “Ngkartay! Ngwenheham ntwang angkem?”

²⁶ Jesu-el kwertengerl renh ilek, “Artwang kwerarl kwey thang mern ngkweltj nhenh ker kwatj arwek-wemel anthetjenharl, ntwang alhengk-aretjenh, artwang rang-athew anem.” Kwereng Jesu-el mern ngkweltj arwek-wemel Judas-eh anthek. Judas rang Simon Iscariot-henh ler anak.

²⁷ Judas-el wart mern renh inek, kel arrentj rang kwer-warn irrpek.

Jesu-elemeh Judas renh ilek, “Wenh apek ntwang mpwaretjeh ahentj, kel alhang!” ²⁸ Kwertengerl map inang Jesu-henh angketj itja alhengk-arek. ²⁹ Judas-el nheng maney inehenh anyenetjart. Kwertengerl arrenh map iterrek, Jesu-el kwel renh ilemeng, tjenkerreh mern inetjeh. Kenh kwertengerl arrenh map inang iterrek, rang kwel Judas renh lanthek, tjerrtj rwnanentj-kweny map ineh maney anthetjeh-anngernt. ³⁰ Judas-el mern ngkweltj renh inemel-artehe, rang keth-warn arratamel alhek. Kel kwenyemeh anak.

Mpwareng-areng lyeteny

(Matthew 26.33-35; Mark 14.29-31; Luke 22.33-34)

³¹ Judas kel alhekarl-rlwer, Jesu-el ineh ilek, “Lyet Altjerrel keth-ilem, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. Ler nhenhel-arleng Altjerr rang mernelhem, rang alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert wart. ³² Ler nhenhel tjerrtj map mernem,

Altjerr rang alker-areny anhwerr anemeng. Altjerrel tjerrtj map mernem, Ler rang alker-areny anhwerr anemeng, ngwenth-lkwer.

³³ “Kwer tjengenh mapay! Yeng kwek waremeh arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjenh. Kwereng arrantherr tjeng palenthwetjenh, arrantherr yengenh itja aretjenh. Thang nheng tjerrtj map ilekarl, thang nhenh arrantherr renh weth ilem, ‘Yeng mer arrpenh-warn alhetjenh, arrantherr kwer-warn ywarn alhem.’

³⁴ “Thang arrantherrrenh mpwareng-areng lyetenyemeh ilem, yengarl arrehantherr nyerrkekarl-arte, lakenh arrantherr ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh. ³⁵ Arrantherr ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhemeng, lakenh tjerrtj ingkerrekel alhengk-aretjenh, arrantherr nakenh-nakenh tjengenh anemeng.”

³⁶ Simon Peter-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, nthenh-warnam ntwang alhetjenh?” Jesu-el renh ilek, “Mer kwer-warn yeng alhetjenh, ntwang lyet ywarn tjeng anharrel petjem. Kelant ntwang tjengel-ayeng anharrel petjetjenh.”

³⁷ Peter-el renh weth pawenhek, “Ngkartay, wenhengarl yeng lyet ngkweng ywarn anharrel alhetjenh? Yeng kel ngkweng tjang-ilwemer!”

³⁸ Jesu-el Peter renh pawenhek, “Arratj key ntwang tjeng tjang-ilwetjenh? Peter-ay, arratj anhwerr, tjwek-tjwek rrwey rang arlketj-kwentyeng-ante, ntwang yengenh kel rrpwetj-ingar ywep-arrernetjenh.”

14

Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map alngwelng-ilek

¹ Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek, “Arrantherr itja lharrp awelhetjeh. Altjerr renh nakewarrang, yeng thwen. ² Angey tjengenh-henh mer angerretj anhwerr. Yeng itja rrtjwerrem, yeng arratj angkem. Yeng alpetjenh, arrehantherr nyentam-nyenteh mer mpwaretjeh. ³ Kwer-penh yeng petj-alpetjenh, thang arrantherrrenh ngwerl-alpetjenh. Arrantherr tjengel-ayeng kwet anetjenheng Angey tjengenh-henh merel. ⁴ Tjey rang Angey-henh mer-warn intenhem, kwer arrantherr kaltj.”

⁵ Kwertengerl nyent arreny kwerenh Thomas rang renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, nwern-artek mer kwer akwen. Tjey nthenhelam nwern alhetjenh?”

⁶ Jesu ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh tjey rang anem. Thang angketj arratj ingkerrekeh kaltj-anthem. Thant tjerrtj inenh iteth-ilem, mwerr anetjeh. Tjengkwenyel tjerrtj inang Angey-warn ywarn alhem. ⁷ Arrantherr apek yengenh arratj alhengk-arek-arleng, arrantherr kwenh Angey tjengenh alhengk-aretjeh. Lyet arrantherr kel kwer kaltjemeh anem, arrantherr renh kel arek-arleng wart.”

⁸ Kwertengerl arrpenhel arreny kwerenh Philip-el renh pawenhek, “Ngkartay, nwern ahentj-anem Angey renh aretjeh. Kel renhant nwerneh mernang, nwern kwer kangketjeh wart!”

⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Philip-ay, yeng kwenh kwet anentjekarl arrehantherrel-ayel. Kenh ntwang yengenh itja alhengk-arem! Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh arekarl, inartek Angey renh arek. Wenheham ntwang yengenh pawenhem, thang Angey renh arrehantherr mernetjeh?

¹⁰ Wenhengam ntwang angketj tjeyenh itja nakem, yeng kwenh Angeyel-ayeng anem, Angey rang tjengel-ayeng anem, Angey ilernak kwenh nyent anem? Angketj tjengenh angketj kwerenh anem. Angey rang tjengel-ayeng arrehantherr-warn angkem. Lakenh ilernak pwert rrwapem.

¹¹ Angey rang tjengel-ayeng kwet anem, yeng kwerel-arleng kwet anem,

Angey ilernakemeh pwert anem, arrantherr angketj nhenh naketjehant. Itjeng apek, arrantherr rrwkwapentj tjengenh-penh irlpangkemel yengenh naketjeh. ¹² Arratj anhwerr, tjertj ngwenhel apek yengenh nakemeng, inang twerel mpwaretjeh, thang mpwarem-arteh. Inang twer angerr-akertel mpwaretjeh, yeng Angey tjengenh-warn alpemarl-rlwer. ¹³ Arrantherr apek yeng pawnhemeng arreny tjengenhel-ayeng, wenheh apek, thang arrehantherr mpwaretjenh. Lakenh thang tjertj ingkerrekeh mernetjenh, Angey tjengenh rang alker-areny anhwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. ¹⁴ Arrantherr apek arreny tjengenhel pawnhemeng, thang kel arrantherrrenh awetjenh, thang lakenh arrehantherr mpwaretjenh.”

Jesu-el inenh alhelek, Kwerrern Alngaltar ineh-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt

¹⁵ “Arrantherr apek tjeng nyerrkem, arrantherr tjeng kangkwerretjeh. ¹⁶ Thang Angey pawnehetjenh, rang Ilperrepwentj renh arrehantherr-warn lanthetjeheng, arrantherrrenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Rang rllkwatherr arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet anetjenh. ¹⁷ Kwerrern nhenh rang arrehantherr arratj mernem. Tjertj ahelh-areny inang Kwerrern Alngaltar renh itja arem, inang akwen kwer anem. Lakenh inang Kwerrern kwer ahentj-kwenyarl anem. Arrantherr kenh kwer kaltjarl, rang arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet rllkwerrel anetjenh. ¹⁸ Yeng alpetjeh angkem. Thang arrantherrrenh itja lhamp-arteh imperl-alhetjenh. Yeng weth arrehantherr-warn petj-alpetjenh. ¹⁹ Ngwenh war tjertj ahelh-areny mapel yengenh itja weth aretjenh. Arrantherr kenh yengenh weth aretjenh. Yeng iteth kwet anemeng, lakenheng arrantherr iteth kwet anem. ²⁰ Kelant arrantherr kaltj anetjenh, yeng Angeyel-arleng pwert kwet anemeng. Arrantherr kaltj anetjenh, arrantherr tjengel-ayeng kwet anem, yeng arrehantherrel-ayeng kwet anem. ²¹ Tjertj ngwenh apek tjeng nyerrkem, inang angketj tjengenh kangkwerrem. Angey tjengenh rang ineh nyerrketjenh. Yeng ineh nyerrkentj mernelhetjenh.” Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

²² Kwertengerl arrenh anek, arreny kwerenh Judas. Itja Judas arrenh nheng, rang Jesu atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthetjenharl, Judas nhenh mwerr. Judas-el Jesu renh pawnehk, “Ngkartay, nthakenharl ntwang nwernehant mernelhetjenh? Wenh-apert tjertj arrenh mapeharl ntwang mernelhetj-kweny?”

²³ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Tjertj ngwenh apek tjeng nyerrkem, inang angketj tjengenh kangkwerrem. Angey tjengenh ineh nyerrketjenh. Kwereng Angey ilernak ineh-warn petjetjenh, inehel-ayeng kwet anerl-alpetjeh. ²⁴ Tjertj ngwenh apek tjeng itja nyerrkem, inang angketj tjengenh itja kangkwerrem. Angketj arrantherrarl awem, rang itja angketj tjengenh anem. Nhenh-artek Angey-henh angketj anem, Angeyel yengenh lanthekarl.

²⁵ “Thang arrantherrrenh nhenh ingkerrek ilek, yengarl arrehantherrel-ayeng anem-rlwer-antey. ²⁶ Angeyel Ilperrepwentj renhemeh tjeng-angkwer arrehantherr-warn lanthetjenh, Kwerrern Alngaltar renh. Rang arrantherrrenh ingkerrek kaltj-anthetjenh. Rang arrantherrrenh irlpangkell-iletjenh, angketj ingkerrek thang arrantherrrenh kel ilekarl. ²⁷ Thant kwenh arrantherrrenh kel Altjerrel-ayeng peltj-ilek, arrantherr ngwerlery arrenh kwet awelhetjeh. Lakenh arrantherr itja lharrp awelhetjeh, itja ater-irretjeh.

²⁸ “Thang nheng arrantherrrenh arrwekel ilek, ‘Yeng alpetjenh, yeng weth petj-alpetjenh.’ Yeng Angey-warn-amparr alpem. Arrantherr apek tjeng

arratj nyerrkemeng, arrantherr arrken awelhemer, yengarl angkep alpetjenharl Angey-warn. Angey rang tjengeng angerr anem. ²⁹Thang arrantherrenh nhenh arrwekel war ilem, arrantherr yengenh naketjengheng. Kelant angketj nhenh arratj anthwerr-irremel arlpaw-irrekarl-penh, arrantherr lakenh angketjengh, 'Angketj kwerenh kwenh kel arratj anthwerr!' ³⁰Yeng itja arrehantherrel-ayeng weth angerr angketjengh. Tjerrtj ahelh-areny map-henh twernk angerr, arrentj rang kwenh arrer-irrem. Rang yengenh ywarn twernem. ³¹Tjerrtj ahelh-areny map kaltj anetjengheng, yeng Angey tjengenh eh nyerrkemeng, yeng kwer kangkwerremeng. Mpa, nwern mer nhenheng arratemel kel alheyemeh."

15

Angketj arnang grapes-akert

¹"Yeng anem arnang *grapes* rang. Angey tjengenh arnang arntarnt-arenh-arenh anem. ²Arnang arntarlkw arrpenh tjeyenh map apek mern-kweny anemeng. Angeyel arntarlkw inenh akemel taly-wem. Arntarlkw tjengenh arrpenh map mern ngwerrm-akert anemeng, Angeyel arntarlkw kwek war akem, inang weth-antey mern-akert irretjengh. ³Lakenh arrantherrenh Angeyel kwek war kek angketj tjengenhel-arleng, arrantherr alyelkemeh ulpert-kweny anetjeh. * ⁴Arrantherr tjengel-arleng kwet anetjeh, kwereng yeng arrehantherrel-arleng kweteth anetjengh. Arnang inenh kek-arleng nthakenham inang mern lyapetjengh? Itja kwet. Arrantherr apek itja tjengel-arleng kwet anem, lakenh arrantherr ywarn mern anngang-akert-irrem.

⁵"Yeng anem arnang *grapes* rang. Kenh arrantherr-arteke arnang arntarlkw-arteke anem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang tjengel-ayel kwet anem, yeng inehel-ayel kwet anem, inang mern angerr lyapelh-ilem. Tjeng-kwenyel apek arrantherr mern ywarn lyapelh-ilem. Lakenheng arrantherr itja mwerr mernelhem. ⁶Tjerrtj ngwenh apek itja tjengel-ayel kwet anem, inang arntarlkw mern-kweny-arteke anem. Angeyel inenh akemel taly-wetjengh, inang antjerrk-irretjengh. Kwereng tjerrtj inang arntarlkw antjerrk map kwetjemel taly-wetjengh rwang-warn. Tjerrtj lakenh nakentj-kweny antjerrk-irrem. ⁷Arrantherr tjengel-ayel kwet anetjeh, arrantherr angketj tjengenh eh kwet irlpangketjeh, kwereng arrantherr yengenh pawenhemeng, wenheh apek, thang arrantherrenh kel awetjengh. ⁸Arrantherr mern angerr lyapelh-ilem apek, lakenh-arteke arrantherr arpenh mapeh mernelhetjeh, arrantherr nakenh-nakenh tjengenh anem. Arrantherr mwerr mernelhemeng, kel tjerrtj inang arrantherrenh aretjengh, inarl lakenh angketjengh Angey nakemel, 'Angey rang alker-areny anthwerr anem, twer angerr-akert!'

⁹"Yeng kwenh arrehantherr nyerrkem, Angey tjengenh tjeng nyerrkem-arteke. Arrantherr itja tjeng-hetj ntjwem-irretjeh. Kwet tjengel-ayel anerrarray! ¹⁰Yeng Angey tjengenh eh kangkwerrek-arleng, lakenheng rang tjeng kwet nyerrkem. Lakenh-arteke arrantherr tjeng kangkwerretjeh, yeng arrehantherr kwet nyerrkemarlang. ¹¹Thang arrantherrenh nhenh ilek, arrantherr anetjengh arrken anthwerr. ¹²Angketj nhenh thang arrehantherr arrernem: yeng arrehantherr nyerrkentj mernelhem, lakenh-antim arrantherr ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh. ¹³Tjerrtj nyent ngwenh apek peltj kwerenheh tjang-ilwem, lakenh-arteke tjerrtj rang kel mernelhem, rang peltj kwer angerr nyerrkem. † ¹⁴Arrantherr tjeng kangkwerrem,

* **15.3 Keth-ilentj:** Altjerrel nwernenh arratj-ilem angketj kwerenheh-arleng, nwern alyelkemeh anetjeh, arntarlkw mwerr-arteke anetjeh. † **15.13 Keth-ilentj:** Jesu iter-angkwerr kwewaleny war illehek.

lakenheng arrantherr kel peltj tjengenh map anem. ¹⁵Thang arrantherrenh ilem rrwkwapenh-apenh-akert. Rrwkwapenh-apenh ngwenh apek inang itja twernk inehenhek iterrentj alhengk-arem. Inang patem. Yeng itja twernk-arteuh anem arrehantherr. Angketj nheng Angeyel tjeng anthekearl-penh, lwerenh thang arrehantherr keth-ilemel ilek. Twernk mapel anewem ineh rrwkwapenh-apenh inehenharl kwel. Thang kenh arrantherrenh peltj map war anewem, itja rrwkwapenh-apenh anewetjeh. ¹⁶Arrantherr tjeng itja ahentj-anem, yengarrp arrehantherr ahentj-anem. Thang arrantherrenh ngakek, arrantherr mern angerr lyapelh-iletjeh. Mern inang kwet anetjenh, ywerretj-kweny anetjenh. Lakenh arrantherr mwerr mernelhetjeh, tjerrtj mapel alhengk-aretjeh, arrantherr kwenh Altjerr-henh anem. Kwereng arrantherr Angey tjengenh pawenhem arreny tjengenhel-ayeng, rang arnantherrenh kel awetjenh. ¹⁷Thang arrantherrenh twernem, arrantherr ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh.

Tjerrtj map arrehantherr arnkely-irretjenh

¹⁸“Tjerrtj map inang arrehantherr arnkely-irretjenh. Arrantherr irl-pangketjeh, inang tjeng-amparr arnkely-irrekarl. ¹⁹Arrantherr kwel peltj ineh anem, inang kel arrehantherr nyerrkemer. Arrantherr kenh itja peltj ineh anem. Thang arrantherrenh ayerrp-ilek, peltj tjengenhemeh anetjeh. Lakenheng inang arrehantherr arnkely-irretjenh. ²⁰Arrantherremeh irl-pangketjeh, thang nheng arrantherrenh ilek, rrwkwapenh-apenh inang itja angerr anem. Twernk inehenhant angerr anem. Tjerrtj inang yengenh alwernekarl atwetjeh, lakenh inang kel arrantherrenhemeh alwernemel atwetjenh. Tjerrtj arppen ngwenh apek tjeng kangkwerrem, lakenh inang arrehantherr kangkwerretjenh.

²¹“Tjerrtj inang tjeng ahentj-kweny-irrek, lakenh inang arrehantherr ahentj-kweny-irretjenharlam, arrantherr tjengenh anemeng wart. Inang Angey kwer kaltj-kweny wart alartem. Angey rang yeng lanthekarl-arteuh. ²²Yeng kel petjek, ineh-warn angkek. Inang anetj kwet wart anemeng, anetj anthwerr mpwarekarl. Lakenh-mpernenh Altjerrrel tjerrtj inenh an-pwetjenh. ²³Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang tjeng arnkely-irrem, inang Angey tjengenh eh arnkely-irrem-arlk. ²⁴Thang twerel mpwarek aningk-ingar tjerrtj mapeng angetherr. Tjerrtj arppenhel itja lakenh mpwarek. Tjerrtj inang yengenh arek. Inang tjeng Angey tjengenh eh thwen arnkely kwet anem. Lakenheng inang anetj-akert kwet anem, inang nhenh map arek-arleng-artany. ²⁵Lakenh angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayel intemeng arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek, ‘Tjerrtj inang tjeng pelkel war arnkely-irrek.’

²⁶“Thang Ilperrepwentj nheng arrehantherr-warn lanthetjenh, Kwerren Alngaltar renh. Rang ingkerrek arratj mernem Angeyeng. Rang Angeyeng petjemarlang, rang angketj tjeng-akert arrantherrenh iletjenh. ²⁷Arrantherr kwenh tjengel-ayeng kwet anentjek-arleng, lakenheng arrantherr tjerrtj map tjeng-penh iletjenheng.

16

¹“Thang arrantherrenh angketj angerrel ilek, arrantherr tjengehetj ntjwem-irrehetjeng. ²Tjerrtj inang arrantherrenh werlamparenyeng alwernemel alharlkwetjenh. Ngwenh war, tjerrtj map lakenh pal-pal iterretjenh, ‘Ay! Jesu-henh nakenh-nakenh map anem anetj! Tjerrtj lakenh-lkweran irrernng atwetjeh! Lakenh Altjerr nwerneh nyerrkentj mernelhetjenheng.’ ³Wenheng inang lakenh mpwaretjenh? Inang Angey iletnehak akwen anemeng wart. ⁴Thang arrantherrenh nhenh arrwekel war ilem, kelant arrantherr iterl-aretjenheng, thang arrantherrenh ilekarleh.

*Angketj Kwerrern Alngaltarek
rrkwapentj kwerenh-akert*

“Thang itja arrantherrenh arrwekel ilek, yeng arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjam-rlwer. ⁵Yeng kel kwerr-warn alpetjenh, rang yengenh ahelh nhenh-warn lanthekarl-warn. Arrantherr yengenh itja pawenhek, ‘Nthenh-warn ntwang alpetjenh?’ ⁶Yeng alpetjeh angkek-arleng, arrantherr tjeng lharrp awelhem. ⁷Arratj anthwerr, angketj nhenh-artek mwerr arrehantherr anetjenh, yeng alpemarlang-rlwer. Yeng alpemarlang, thang Ilperrepwentj renh lanthetjenh arrehantherr-warn. Ilperrepwentj nhenh Kwerrern Alngaltarang anem. ⁸Kwerrern rang petjetjenh, rang tjerrtj ahelh-areny map *judge-em-ilemel* iletjenh, inang anetj mernelhekarl. Rang inenh iletjenh, inang ularrek-ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. Rang inenh iletjenh, inang anetj-akert kwet anek-arleng, Altjerrel inenh anpwetjenh. ⁹Wenheng Kwerrern rang tjerrtj inenh iletjenh, inang anetj-akert kwet anemeng? Inang yengenh itja nakek-arleng. ¹⁰Tjerrtj inang itja Altjerr arratj alhengk-arek. Lakenheng Kwerrern rang inenh iletjenh, inang itja arratj mernelhek. Tjerrtj inang arratjant alhengk-aremel mernelhetjeh. Yeng Angey-warn alpetjenh, arrantherremeh yengenh itja weth aretjenh. ¹¹Altjerrel tjerrtj ahelh-areny mapek-artwey kel alharlkwek. Tjerrtj mapel alhengk-aretj-kweny anem angketj nhenh-akert. Lakenheng Kwerrernel inenh *judge-em-ilemel* iletjenh, inang itja arratj anemeng.

¹²“Thang rrwem angketj arpenh map, thang itja arrantherrenh ilem. Wenheng thang arrantherrenh iletj-kweny anem? Arrantherr angketj nhenh-patetjenharl. ¹³Kwerrern rang petjetjenh, rang arrantherrenh angketj tjengenh iletjenh, arrantherr wetham-weth kaltj-irretjenheng. Angketj kwerenh rang arratj anthwerr anetjenh. Kwerrern rang itja arrehantherr angketj kwerehharrp iletjenh. Angketj rang tjengeng awekarl, rang renh arrantherrenh iletjenh. Rang arrantherrenh ateng-iletjenh, nthakenh kelant anetjenharl, arrantherr kaltj anetjenheng. ¹⁴Kwerrern rang arrantherrenh angketj tjengenh iletjenh, lakenheng rang arrantherrenh mernetjenh, yeng alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, arrantherr yengenh nyerrkemel naketjenheng. ¹⁵Angey rang ingkerrekeh-artwey anem, rang ingkerrek twer kwerehnel rrwem. Yeng Angey tjengenh-arte h anem, wenh-wenh ingkerrekeh-artwey. Ilernak anem ingkerrekeh-artwey. Lakenheng thang arrantherrenh ilek, Kwerrern rang arrantherrenh angketj tjengenh iletjenh, arrantherr kaltj anetjenheng.

*Jesu-el kwertengerl kwerenh map ilek,
inang kwek war ltarrp anetjenh*

¹⁶“Arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj arrantherr yengenh itja weth aretjenh. Kwereng arltang rrpwetj arpenh-penh arrantherr yengenh weth aretjenh.” ¹⁷Inang awek-arleng, kwertengerl inang lakenh pawenherrek, “Wenhengam rang nheng nwerneh lakenh ilelhek, ‘Arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj arrantherr yengenh itja weth aretjenh. Kwereng arltang rrpwetj-penhel arrantherr yengenh weth aretjenh.’? Wenhengam rang nheng nwerneh ilelhek, rang Angey-warn alpetjeh?” ¹⁸Inang weth pawenherrek, “Wenham arltang rrpwetj inang? Nwern itja nhenh alhengk-arem.”

¹⁹Jesu kaltj anek, inang ahentj-ane k, renh pawenhetjeh. Lakenh rang inenh ilek, “Arrantherr kwenh pawenherrem, angketj nheng yengarl angkekarl-penheh, ‘Arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj arrantherr yengenh itja weth aretjenh, kwereng arltang rrpwetj arpenh-penh arrantherr yengenh weth aretjenh.’” ²⁰Arratj anthwerr, arrantherr tjeng ltarrp-irremel arnetjenh, kenh tjerrtj ahelh-areny arpenh map angketj tjeng-akert awemel arren

awelhetjenharl. Arrantherr kenh tjeng ltarrpel arnetjenh. Kelant Altjerrel arrantherrenh weth arrken-iletjenh. ²¹ Thang ilem angketj kwer kwek-akert. Kwer kwek ngwerrm-irretjeh irremeng, arrwekel marl ngwenh apek inang irlkert awelhem. Kelant kwer kwek ngwerrm intemeng, lakenh-arte h marl inang kel arrken awelhem, kwer kwek inehenh ngwerrm-irrek-arleng wart. ²² Lakenh-arte h arrantherr lyet ltarrp anem. Kelant thang arrantherrenh weth aretjenh, kwereng arrantherr arrken anetjeheng. Arrpenhel itja arrken arrehantherr-henh ltwaketjenh. ²³ Arltang alenh kwerel arrantherr yengenh itja weth pawenhetjenh. Arratj anthwerr, arrantherr Angey pawenhetjeh wenheh apek, arreny tjejenhel-ayeng, rang kel arrantherrenh awetjenh. ²⁴ Arrwekel arrantherr itja Angey renh pawenhek arreny tjengenhel-ayeng. Lyeteng renh pawenhay, kwereng rang arrantherrenh kel awetjenh. Lakenheng arrantherr arrken anetjenh.

²⁵ “Thang kwenh arrantherrenh angketj kwenameny* Angey-akert ilekarl. Kelant thang arrantherrenh Angey-akert keth anthwerr iletjenh.

²⁶ Kelant tjengan itja anetjenh, Angey renh pawenhetjeh arrehantherr. Arrantherrarrp renh pawenhetjeh arreny tjengenhel-ayeng. ²⁷ Thang arrantherrenh ilek, yeng Angey kwereng petjek-arleng wart. Arrantherr yengenh nakek-arleng, kwer-penh arrantherr tjeng nyerrkek. Lakenheng Angey rang arrehantherr nyerrkem. ²⁸ Yeng nheng Angeyeng ahelh nhenh-warn petjek. Lyet thang ahelh nhenh imperl-alhetjenhemeh, yeng Angey-warn angkep alpetjenh.” Lakenh Jesu ineh ilelhek.

²⁹ Kwertengerl inang renh ilek, “Lyet ntwang nwerneh kethemeh angkem.

³⁰ Nwern kel alhengk-arem, ntwang ingkerrekeh kaltj. Nwern ngwenh itja weth pawenhetjenh. Ntwang ilelhekarl, ntwang Altjerreng petjekarl, nwern ngwenh nakem.”

³¹ Jesu-el inenh pawenhek, “Arratjam arrantherr yengenh nakem?

³² Ngwenh war arrantherr ingkerrek tjengeng ater irrarnp-irremel arrt-janetjenh, nyentam-nyent mer arrehantherr-henh-warn alpetjenh. Arrantherr yengenh nyent-areny imperl-alhetjenh. Yeng itja ingareny anetjenh, Angey rang wart tjengel-ayeng anemengemeh.

³³ “Thang arrantherrenh nhenh ilem, arrantherr angketj nhenh alhengk-aremeng, arrantherr arrken kwet anetjeheng. Tjerrtj ahelh-areny mapel arrantherrenh rwekenth-kenth-iletjenh. Arrantherr anew-anew kwet anetjeh. Thang angketj ahelh-areny ingkerrek kel rlpwerrkek.”

17

Jesu rang Angey kwer ilelhek

¹ Jesu kwertengerl kwerenh mapek angkekarl-penh rang alker-warn-atheh arek. Rang Altjerr pawenhek, “Angeyay, lyet kwenh tjengan anem, yeng ilwetjehemeh. Ntwang tjerrtj ingkerrek ineh mernang. Ler ngkwengenh alker-areny anthwerr anemeng. Kwereng Ler ngkwengenhel ngwenh tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mernetjeheng, ntwang alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. ² Ntwang kwenh Ler ngkwengenh ngkerne, tjerrtj ingkerrekeh-artwey anetjeh. Tjerrtj map ntwarl anthekarl, Lerel inenh iteth ngampekarl anyenetjenh. ³ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek kaltj anem angketj ngkwengenh, inang iteth ngampekarl anem. Ntwang Altjerr nyentant arratj anem. Ngkweng inang kaltj anem, tjeng thwen, Jesu Christ rang, ntwang ahelh nhenh-warn lanthekarl. ⁴ Yeng kel rrwapek ahelh nhenhel,

* 16.25 Angketj kwenarl intem, arrenh-arrenh anthwerr.

ntwarl yengenh twernekarleng. Lakenh thang ngwenh tjerrtj ingker-rekeh mernek, ntwang alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. ⁵ Angey, ntwang yengenh weth alker-areny mpwaretjeh ngkwengel-arleng parrtj angerr-akert. Lakenh yengarl alker-areny kwet anentjekarl, parrtj angerr-akert, ilernak kwenh arrwekel alker-areny anek, ahelh nhenh-kwenyel-amparr.

*Jesu-el Angey pawenhek kwertengerl
arlatj kwerenh mapehemeh*

⁶ “Tjerrtj ahelh-areny arppenh mapeng ntwang tjerrtj nhenh map antheh, kwertengerl tjengenh anetjeh. Thang ineh ngwenh mernek. Kwertengerl inang ngkwengenh anek. Ntwang ineh tjeng antheh. Inang angketj ngkwengenh kangkwerrek. ⁷ Inang kel kaltj anem, angketj ingkerrek tharl ineh ilek, angketj rang ngkwengenh anem, ntwarl yeng ilekarl. ⁸ Thang ineh angketj ngkwengenh kaltj-antheh. Inang angketj ngkwengenh nakek. Inang kaltj, yeng ngkwengeng petjekarl, ntwarl yengenh ahelh nhenh-warn lanthekarl. ⁹ Lyet thang ngwenh kwertengerl ineh pawnhem. Itja tjerrtj ahelh-areny arppenh mapeh, kwertengerl nhenh mapehant, ntwarl tjeng anthekarleh. Inang kwenh ngkwengenh arl anem. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj tjengenh map ngkwengenh anem. Tjerrtj ngkwengenh map tjengenh anem. Tjerrtj nhenh inang kwenh yengenh tjerrtj arppenh mapeh mernek, yeng alker-areny anthwerr anemeng. ¹¹ Yeng kwenh ngkweng-warn angkep alpetjenh, yeng itja weth ahelh nhenhel anetjenh. Inang kenh ahelh nhenhel antarl-irretjenharl. Angey Kangentjay, ntwarrp ineh arntarnt-arang twer ngkwengenh-akertel. Twer ngkwengenh arreny ngkwengenhel-arleng intem. Ntwang arreny yanh-arteharlam tjeng-arlk antheh. Ntwang ineh anetjeng arntarnt-arang, inang kel nyent anetjenheng, ilernakarl nyent anem-arte. ¹² Yeng inehel-arleng anemarleng, thang ineh arntarnt-arek, ntwang wart yengenh twer-ilekarl. Twer nhenh arreny ngkwengenhel-arleng kwet intem. Thang ineh arntarnt-arek-arleng, thang itja tjerrtj nyent parlp-ilek. Artwang nyent nhengant thang parlp-ilek, rang ngkwengeng ntjwem-irrekarl. Rant parlp-irrekan, kweran anek-arleng wart. Lakenh angketj nheng Altjerr-henh pipel-arleng arratj anthwerr-irremel arlpaw-irrek.

¹³ “Angeyay, yeng lyet ngkweng-warn alpetjenh. Yeng nhenh kwertengerl tjengenh map-warn angkem, yeng ahelhel anemarl-rlwer. Yeng ineh-warn angkem, inang arken anetjenheng, yengarl arken anem-arte. ¹⁴ Thang ineh angketj ngkwengenh ilek. Inang itja tjerrtj ahelh-areny arppenh map-arte iterrem, inang yeng-arte iterretjeh. Lakenh tjerrtj ahelh-areny arppenh map arnkely anem ineh. ¹⁵ Thang itja ngwenh pawnhem, ineh ahelh nhenheng inerl-alhetjeh, itja. Thang ngwenh pawnhem, ntwang ineh arrentjeng arntarnt-aretjehant. ¹⁶ Inang itja ahelh-areny, inang yeng-arte iterrem. Yeng alker-arenyarl anem. ¹⁷ Angketj ngkwengenh kwenh arratj anem. Kwertengerl ineh twer-ilang angketj ngkwengenhel-arleng, inang ngkweng arratj rrwapetjenheng kweteth. ¹⁸ Ntwang yengenh tjerrtj ahelh-areny map-warn lanthekarleh, lakenh thang ineh tjerrtj ahelh-areny map-warn lanthekarlam. ¹⁹ Yeng ngkweng kwet iterremel ngkwengant kangkwerrem. Yeng kel iteth tjengenh mentj anthelhek, tjerrtj inang ngkwengenh anetjeh-anngernt. Ntwang ineh kaltj-anthang, inang ngkweng kwet iterretjeh, ngkwengant kangkwerretjeh, ngkwengenh anetjenheng.”

Jesu-el pawenhek tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh arrenh mapek, ingkerneny mapeh-arlk

²⁰ “Angey, thang lyet nakenh-nakenh arrenh mapeh-arlk ngwenh pawenhem, inang yengenh kelant naketjenharl, angketj mwerr awemel. ²¹ Yeng ahentj, inang ingkerrek nyent anetjeh, awalhentj nyent, iterrentj nyent, angketj nyent. Angey, ntwang tjengel-ayeng kwet anem-arte, yeng ngkwengel-ayeng kwet anemeng-arte. Yeng ahentj, inang ilernakel-ayeng kwet anetjeh. Kwereng tjerrtj ahelh-areny mapel alhengk-aretjenh, ntwarl yengenh ahelh-warn lanthekarl. ²² Ntwang yengenh ilek, yeng alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, twer angerr-akert. Lakenh-arte, thang ineh ilek, inang alker-areny anthwerr anem, twer angerr-akert, inang nyent anetjenheng, ilernan nyent kwet anem-arte. ²³ Yeng inehel-ayeng kwet anem, ntwarl tjengel-ayeng kwet anem-arte. Lakenh inang ingkerrek nyent anetjenh, awalhentj nyent, iterrentj nyent, angketj nyent. Kwereng tjerrtj ahelh-areny map kaltj anetjenh, ntwarl yengenh ahelh-warn lanthekarl. Inang kaltj anetjenh, ntwarl ineh nyerrkem, ntwarl tjeng nyerrkem-arte.”

²⁴ “Angeyay, ntwang tjeng nakenh-nakenh map anthek. Yeng ahentj-anem, inang ingkerrek tjengel-ayeng anetjeh, mer kwerel yengarl anetjenh. Inang aretjenharl, yeng alker-areny anthwerr anemeng, parrtj angerr-akert. Angeyay, ntwang kwenh tjeng nyerrkek ahelh nhenh-kwenyel-amparr. ²⁵ Angey arratjay, tjerrtj ahelh-areny map kwenh itja ngkweng kaltj. Yengant ngkweng kaltj, thant ngwenh alhengk-arem. Kwertengerl nhenh map kaltj, ntwang yengenh ahelh-warn lanthekarleh. ²⁶ Thang ineh kel ngkweng-penh kaltj-anthek, thang ineh weth kaltj-anthetjenh. Kwereng inang nyerrkentj mernelhetjenheng, ntwarl tjeng nyerrkentj mernelhemarl-arte. Yengemeh inehel-ayeng kwet anetjenheng.”

18

*Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh antwerrkek
(Matthew 26.47-56; Mark 14.43-50; Luke 22.47-53)*

¹ Jesu rang Altjerrek angkekarl-penh, rang kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert alhekemeh. Mer rrpwang kwereng inang anarnpenhewarrek kwenelak, intjer-warn-atheh anarnpenhek. Intjer rang arreny Kidron Valley. Kwereng inang kern-atheh weth antjenhek, rrpwang arrenh-warnemeh antjenhek. Inang lywang-warn alhek arnang *olive* map-warn.

² Kwertengerl nyent nheng Judas rang kelant Jesu renh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthetjenh. Judas kaltj anek, Jesu rartek lywang kwer-warn alhetjart, kwertengerl kwerenh map-akert. ³ Kel Judas rang lywang nhenh kwer-warn alhek, atwenh-atwenh map-akert rrkwentj map-akert thwen. Rrkwentj ineh *priest* twernk mapel lanthekarl, artwang Pharisee mapel thwen. Inang Jesu kwer ankang petjek rwang alngenth-akert arrawey-akert thwen.

⁴ Jesu rang kel kaltj anek, inang renh antwerrketjenharl, kelant inang renh atwetjenh-arlk. Rang ineh-warn arnek-arner alhek. Rang ineh pawenhek, “Ngwenheham arrantherr palenthwem?”

⁵ Inang renh ilek, “Jesu Nazareth-areny kwer.”

Jesu rang ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh!” Judas rang inehel-ayeng rtwang irnek.

⁶ Jesu ineh ilelhek-arleng, atwenh-atwenh arrenh map tjenelhemel ahelh-warn anyerl-alhek, kwerrern-kweny.

⁷ Jesu-el ineh weth pawenhek, “Ngwenheham arrantherr palenthwem?” Inang renh ilek, “Nwern palenthwem Jesu Nazareth-areny kwer.”

⁸ Jesu-el inenh tjerneke, “Thang nheng arrantherrenh kel ilek, ‘Yeng kwenh.’ Arrantherr tjeng wart palenthwem, arrenh nhenh map kel imperrerrang.” ⁹ Lakenheng angketj nhenh arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek rang arwekel-antey angkek, “Tjerrtj map ntwarl tjeng anthekearl arntarnt-aretjeh, thang nyent itja parlp-ilek.”

¹⁰ Kwer-penh Simon Peter-el *knife* alkey kwerenh rlpwentjek. Rang artwang nyent irlpang kwerenh rlweth-akek. Artwang rang *priest* twernk angerr-kenh rrwapenh-apenh anak, arreny kwerenh anak Malchus.

¹¹ Jesu-el Peter arnpakek, “Knife alkey angkep arrernang! Tjengan anem, irkert angerr inetjenh, Angey tjengenhel yeng twernekarl wart.”

Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh antwerrkek
(*Matthew 26.57,58; Mark 14.53,54; Luke 22.54*)

¹² Kwereng atwenh-atwenh mapel twernk inehenhel-arlk tjerrtj Jew rrwentj mapel-arlk inang Jesu renh antwerrkemel *rope*-el ayerneke. ¹³ Inang Jesu renh Annas-warnek-amparr angerrerreke. Annas rartek Caiaphas-kenh rtwaltj anak. Caiaphas rang *year* nhenh kwerel *priest* twernk angerr anak. ¹⁴ Caiaphas nheng rang tjerrtj Jew map inenh arwekel ilekarl, “Nhenh mwerr kwenh tjerrtj nyent nwerneh tjang-ilwetjeh.”

Peter rang ilelhek, “Yeng-artek Jesu kwer akwen.”
(*Matthew 26.69,70; Mark 14.66-68; Luke 22.55-57*)

¹⁵ Rrkwentj mapel Jesu renh angkek-arleng, Simon Peter kwertengerl nyent arrenh thwen ratherr ingkerneng alherrek. *Priest* twernk angerr rang kwertengerl arrenh nhenh kwer kaltj anak. Kwertengerl nhenh rang Jesu-eng ingkern-angkwer *priest* twernk angerr-henh *yard*-warn irrpenhek.

¹⁶ Peter rang arreweng rtwang anak, *yard*-eng kethel. Kwertengerl arrenh nheng rang weth arratek, Peter renh ngwetjeh *yard*-warn kwen. Rang marl renh pawenhek, rang arrew renh arntarnt-aretjart. Kwereng kwertengerl ratherr *yard*-warn kwen irrpentjek.

¹⁷ Marl rang Peter renh alhengk-aremel pawenhek, “Ntwang key artwang nheng-henh kwertengerl anem?”

Peter-el renh ilek, “Yeng itja.”

¹⁸ *Yard* kwel rwang ampetjam nywateyeng wart. Rrwapenh-apenh map rrwentj map thwen inang rwang kwerel ntjwetj-irretjam. Peter rang petjemel rwang iter kwerel irnemel ntjwetj-irretjam.

Priest twernk angerrel Jesu renh pawenhek
(*Matthew 26.59-66; Mark 14.55-64; Luke 22.66-71*)

¹⁹ *Priest* twernk angerr Annas rang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Ngwenh kwertengerl ngkwengenh map? Nthakenham ntwang inenh kaltj-anthem?”

²⁰ Jesu-el renh tjernemel ilek, “Thang kwenh tjerrtj map alngetherr kaltj-anthem. Thang kweteth *church* kwek mapel kaltj-anthetjam, *church* angertj nyentel thwen, keth nheng tjerrtj Jew map arraw-irretjartarl kwerel thwen. Thang itja kwet tjerrtj map anyenng-anyenngel kaltj-anthek. Alngetherr kwet. ²¹ Wenheng ntwang yengenh pawenhem lakenh, ‘Nthakenham ntwang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthem?’ Tjerrtj inenh pawenhang, inang yengenh awetjartarl, tharl inenh kaltj-anthetjam-penh. Inang kwenh angketj tjengenh kaltj anem.” Lakenh Jesu-el renh ilek.

²² Rrkwentj nyent Jesu-eng iterel irnetjam. Jesu rang ilelhek-arleng, rang renh rlkey atwek. Rang Jesu renh ilek, “Ntwang itja *priest* twernk angerr-warn lakenh angketjeh!”

²³ Jesu-el rrwentj renh ilek, “Yeng apek pal angkek-arleng, yengenh ilay! Yeng apek arratj angkek-arleng, wenheharlam ntwang yeng atwekan?”

²⁴ Annas-el Jesu renh *priest* twernk angerr Caiaphas-warn lantheek. Inang itja *rope* kwereng rlwek.

Peter rang weth ywep-arrernemel ilelhek,
“Yeng itja kaltj kwer.”

(Matthew 26.71-75; Mark 14.69-72; Luke 22.58-62)

²⁵ Simon Peter rwang iterel irnemel ntjwetj-irretjam. Arrpenhel renh pawenhek, “Ntwang key artwang nheng-henh kwertengerl anem?”

Peter rang weth ywep-arrernelhek, “Yeng itja kaltj kwer!”

²⁶ *Priest* twernk-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh arrpenh anek. Artwang peltj kwerenh artwang nheng anek, Peter-el nheng irlpang kwerenh rlweth-akekarl. Artwang rang Peter-ek ilemel irlpangkek, “Thang ngwenh arek, kwerele-ayeng innerleh lywang nhengel!” ²⁷ Peter weth ywep-arrernelhek. Kel tjwek-tjwek rrweyemeh arlkek.

Pontius Pilate-el Jesu renh pawenhek

(Matthew 27.1,2,11-14; Mark 15.1-5; Luke 23.1-5)

²⁸ Kel kweny-rtweh anek. Inang Jesu renh Caiaphas-henh warleng weth angek twernk Rome-areny angerr-henh warl-warn. Tjerrtj Jew twernk map inang itja warl angerr-warn kwen irrpek, inang kethel irnek. Inang lakenh angkek, “Nwern akethel irnetjeh, tjenkerr ingkernant arlkwetjeh-annernt.” Tjenkerr arreny kwerenh “Anper Alhekarl”. Inang iterrek inang ulpert-ilelhehetjeng. * ²⁹ Lakenheng twernk angerr rang ineh-warn arratamel alhek. Arreny kwerenh Pilate. Rang inenh pawenhek, “Wenhengam arrantherr artwang nhenh angetjewarrek? Wenh anetj rang mpwarek?”

³⁰ Inang renh tjerneek, “Rang kwenh artwang anetj. Rang apek artwang mwerr anek-arleng, nwern renh itja ngkweng-warn angetjemer. Itja kwe-tarl.”

³¹ Pilate-el inenh ilek, “Kel arrantherrarrp *court* arrehantherrel-ayeng renh pawenherrerrang, mpwareng-areng arrehantherr-henh-angkwerr.”

Tjerrtj inang renh ilek, “Nwern ahentj, renh atwetjeh. Kenh nwernehan itja anem, tjerrtj renh irrernng atwetjeh, ntwerlkeh arrernetjeh apek. Lakenh.” ³² Jesu-el arrwekel-antey kwertengerl kwerenh mapek angketj ilek, nthakenh rang ilwetjenharl. Angketj nhenh arratjemeh arlpaw-irrek.

³³ Pilate rang warl angerr-warn kwen weth angkep irrpenhek. Kwereng rang Jesu renh weth ngwerl-alhek. Rang renh pawenhek, “Arratj key ntwang tjerrtj Jew map-henh *king* anem?”

³⁴ Jesu-el renh tjerneek, “Ntwarrp key lakenh iterremel yengenh pawenhem? Itjeng apek, ngwenhelam ngwenh ilek?”

³⁵ Pilate rang renh ilek, “Yeng itjam tjerrtj Jew anem! Tjerrtj ngkwengenh mapel *priest* twernk mapel-arlk inang ngwenh tjeng anthekarl. Wenh-penharlam inang ngwenh nhenh-warn angetjewarrek?”

³⁶ Jesu kwer ilelhek, “Yeng apek ahelh nhenhel *king* anek-arleng, tjerrtj tjengenh map tjeng-arrngel atwerremer, twernk map inenh arnpaketjeh, twernk mapel yengenh antwerkkehetj. Itja kwet, yeng mer arrpenhel *king* anem.”

³⁷ Pilate-el renh pawenhek, “Arratjam ntwang *king* anem?”

Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang arratj angkek, yeng *king* rang anem. Yeng-artek ahelh nhenhel kwer ngwerrm-irrekarl, thang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh angketj

* **18.28 Keth-ilentj:** Inehen mpwareng-areng-angkwerr, inang itja mer lwereny-henh irrpetjart, ulpert-ilelhehetj. Inang ahentj-aneek, ulpert-kwenh mern tjenkerr arlkwetjeh.

arratj renh iletjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ahentj-anem, angketj arratj renh awetjeh, tjerrtj inang tjeng kangkwerrem.”

³⁸ Pilate-el Jesu renh pawenhek, “Nthenham angketj arratj?”

Pilate rang weth warl angerr kwerenheng arratamel alhek. Rang tjer-tj map ilek, “Thang artwang nhenh renh pawenhek, rang itja merrentj anem. ³⁹ Tjenkerr arltangel thang kweteth artwang tjayel-areny nyent war arrehantherr arratelh-ilem. Wenhek arrantherr ahentj-anem? *King* arrehantherr-henh key thang arratelh-ilemel lanthetjeh?”

⁴⁰ Inang arnterrel arlkemel ilek, “Itja renh! Barabbas renh-atwetj an-thang!” Barabbas rartek artwang merrentj anek, atwenh-atwenh. Rang *Government* mapel-ayeng atwerretjart, itja ineh kangkwerretjart. Lakenheng Rome-areny inang renh arrwekel tjayel-warn kwernek.

19

Pilate-el atwenh-atwenh map ilek, Jesu renh

ntwerlkeh arrernetjeh-anngernt

(Matthew 27.27-31; Mark 15.16-20)

¹ Pilate-el atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map twerneke, inang Jesu renh *whip*-el atwetjeh. ² Atwenh-atwenh inang irrketj mpwarek lyek apapeth-akert, kapert kwerenheh arrernetjeh. Inang rnwarentj athethek alkeyeh renh irrpel-ilek, arrkentj-ilemel rang *king*-arpantey. ³ Kwereng inang kwer-warn itwek-irrek, inang renh arrkentj-ilek, “Nthakenhay? *King* tjerrtj Jew map-henh key?” Inang renh rlkey atwek.

⁴ Pilate weth warl angerr kwerenheng arratetj-alhek tjerrtj twernk map-warn. Rang inenh ilek, “Thang renh weth arrehantherr mernetjenh, arrantherr kaltj anetjenheng, yeng iterrem, rang itja merrentj anem.” ⁵ Jesu keth-warn arratek, irrketj lyek apapeth kapertel-ayel-akert mantarr athethek alkey nheng-akert. Pilate-el inenh ilek, “Artwang renh arerrerrang!” ⁶ *Priest* twernk mapel *priest*-henh rrwapenh-apenh mapel-arlk renh arek-arleng, inang arlkemel ilek, “Renh ntwerlk-arleh arrernewarrang! Renh ntwerlk-arleh arrernewarrang!”

Kwer-penh Pilate-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherrarrp renh ntwerlkeh ar-rernewarrang. Tjengeng ularr rang itja merrentj anem.”

⁷ Tjerrtj twernk mapel renh ilek, “Nwern mwekeny-irrem kwer. Rang ilelhek, rang kwel Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng. Rang lakenh ilelhek-arleng, rang Altjerr renh arrampewek. Rang mpwareng-areng nwern-henh itja kangkwerrek, lakenheng nwern renh irrernngant atwetjenh.”

⁸ Pilate-el nhenh lakenh awemel ater-irrek. ⁹ Rang weth warl angerr-warn kwen irpenhek. Rang Jesu renh pawenhek, “Mer nthenh-arenyam ntwang?” Jesu rang intert kwet irnek, rang itja renh tjerneke. ¹⁰ Pilate-el renh weth pawenhek, “Wenhengarl ntwang tjernetj-kweny anem? Ntwang key itjam kaltj, thang ngwenh apek mer-warn lanthehetj? Ntwernk-warn apek ngwenh arrernehetj? Nthakenh ntwang iterrem?”

¹¹ Jesu-el renh tjerneke, “Altjerrel ngwenh ngkerneke, *judge* tjengan anetjeh, yeng atwetjeh apek. Itjeng apek itjarl. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek yengenh lan-thekarl ngkweng-warn, kenh tjerrtj rang ngkwengeng anetj-lkwer anem.”

¹² Kwereng Pilate ahentj-anek, Jesu renh lanthemel arratelh-iletjeh. Tjerrtj twernk map kwet arlkemel ilek, “Ntwang apek artwang nhenh renh lanthemel arratelh-ilem, ntwang itja Rome-areny twernk angerr Caesar-henh peltj anetjenh! Artwang rang ilelhem, rang kwel *king* anemeng. Rang lakenh ilelhemeng, rang kel Caesar-ek kangkwerrenh-rrenh itja anem!”

¹³ Kwereng Pilate rang Jesu renh weth warl angerr kwereng arratelh-ilek. Rang *judge*-henh *chair*-eh arrernelhek. *Chair* kwerel-ayeng arrwekel tjertj inang ahernel arrernelhek. Mer rang arreny Irrtangerr. Angketj *Hebrew*-el inang mer nhenh iletjart Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Nhenh kwenh arltang rang anak, kwerelarl tjertj Jew mapel tjenkerr mpwaretjart, arlkwetjeh-anngerntel. Inang arltang arrpenhel arlkwetjeh-anngerntel. Tjenkerr renh inang anewem Anper Alhekarl. Kel twern irrtarel anak. Pilate-el tjertj twernk map ilek, “*King* arrehantherr-henh arerrerrang!”

¹⁵ Inang kwet arlkemel ilek, “Renh angerrerrang! Renh angerrerrang! Renh ntwerlkeh arrernewarrang!”

Pilate rang pawnehk, “Arrantherr ahentj-anem kwey, thang *king* arrehantherr-henh ntwerlkeh arrernetjeh?”

Priest twernk mapel kwer pwer anemel renh ilek, “Twernk angerr Caesar-ant nwern-henh *king* anem!” ¹⁶ Kwereng Pilate-el Jesu renh atwenh-atwenh mapehemeh antheh, inang renh ntwerlkeh arrernetjeh-anngernt.

Inang Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arrernewarre
(*Matthew 27.32-44; Mark 15.21-32; Luke 23.26-43*)

Atwenh-atwenh mapel Jesu renh antwerrkemel angerrerrrek. ¹⁷ Jesu rang ntwerlk kwewaleny angerl-apeptjam Kapert Ngkwern-henh mer-warn. Mer inang iletjart *Hebrew*-henh angketjel arreny Golgotha. ¹⁸ Mer Golgotha-el atwenh-atwenh mapel renh *nail*-el tanthemel ntwerlkeh arrernewarre. Kwer-angkwerr inang arrernewarre artwang atherremeh wetharlam ntwerlkeh, kwereng iterel akalk atherr. Jesu-eng itepelant atherr ntwerlkeh arrernewarre, kenh Jesu rang mpwepelarl.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pilate-el artwang arppen arrwekel kwet ilek, rang angketj kwek war tanthetjeh arnang kwek-arleh, tjertjel alheng-aretjeh. Angketj yanh kwenh inteke lakenh, “Jesu Nazareth-areny rang tjertj Jew map-henh *king* rang anem.” Angketj rrpwetjel rang tanthekar, angketj *Hebrew*-el angketj *Latin*-el angketj *Greek*-el thwen. Inang arnang kwekel-ayeng ampek-arrerneke ntwerlkeh kaperteng kern. Mer Golgotha rartek Jerusalem-eng kethel anak, ntwar-kweny war anak. Tjertj map angketj nhenh *read*-irremel arek. ²¹ Lakenheng *priest* twernk inang Pilate-warn alhemel, inang Pilate kwer mwekeny-irrek, “Wenhekarlam lakenh arreny ntwang tanthek? Ntwang arreny Jew map-henh *king* arrernekar! Nwern mwekeny-irrem lakenh angketj ntwang tanthek-arleh! Ntwang angketj arppen-kwer arrernemer, ‘Rang ilelhek, rang kwel tjertj Jew map-henh *king* rang anemeng.’”

²² Pilate-el ineh ilek, “Angketj nheng thang tanthekar, itja arrantherr angart-wetjeh!”

²³ Atwenh-atwenh artwang atherram-atherr Jesu renh ntwerlkeh arrernekarl-penh, inang mantarr Jesu-henh kwereng rlwek. Mantarr arppen map inang irrarnpelh-ilek nyentam-nyenteh. Mantarr arppen nyent anak, arterrp alkey kwet.

²⁴ Inang angkerrek, “Nwern itja kwet mantarr nhenh tjep-aketjeh. Rang mwerr anthwerr. Nwern kwer kel kartengant arrken-irreyay!” Atwenh-atwenh inang mantarr kwer arrken-irrek.

Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intekar,
“Inang mantarr tjengenh nyentam-nyenteh irrarnpelh-ilemel
antherrek.

Lwerenh-penh inang mantarr tjengenh arpenh arrkenel

antheкарl.” *

Angketj nhenh arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek.

²⁵ Marl map angath irnetjam. Marl nyent anek mwek Jesu-ek-artwey, arreny kwerenh anek Mary. Kenh marl arrenh irnetjam tjejarl Mary-kenh. Mary marl arrenh irnetjam Clopas-kenh anew. Marl arrenhemeh irnetjam Mary Magdalene-arlk inehel-ayel. ²⁶ Jesu-el matj kwerenh arek, kwertengerl kwerenh nyent thwen irnetjamarl. Kwertengerl nheng kwer rang nyerrketjart angerr. Rang matj kwerenh ilek, “Artwang nhenhemeh kel ampengkw ngkwengenh aney!” ²⁷ Jesu-el kwertengerl renh ilek, “Artwangay! Rang mwekemeh ngkwengenh aney! Ntwang renh arntarnt-aretjehemeh.” Kelant kwertengerl rang marl renh warl kwerenh-warn anginek, renh matj kwerenh-arte arntarnt-aretjenheng.

Jesu ilwek

(*Matthew 27.45-56; Mark 15.33-41; Luke 23.44-49*)

²⁸ Jesu rang kaltj anek, rrwapentj kwerenh kel ywerrekemeh. Angey kwerenhel antheкарl rrwapentj kwer mpwaretjeh. Jesu rang angkek, “Yeng angkethemeh anem.” Rang lakenh angkemel, angketj arrenh Altjerr-henh pipel-arleng intemarl angketj rang arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek. ²⁹ Wine tjekert rang tjampetel-ayeng irnek. Tjerrtj nyentel mantarr kwek inek, mantarr wine kwer-warn arrenemel arwek-wek. Kwereng rang mantarr kwek arnang alkey-warn ayerneк. Kwereng rang arnang mantarr-akert renh angeк Jesu kwer-warn. Rang arnang renh kern-ileк Jesu-warn, rang kwer antheкарl antjwetjeh. ³⁰ Jesu-el wine renh antjweкарl-penh rang angkek, “Thang kel rrwapentj tjengenh ywerrelh-ileк!” Kwereng rang kapert kwen-irremel kel ilwekemeh.

³¹ Nhenh kel arltang rang tjerrtj Jew mapeh anek, tjenkerr renh inang mpwaretjart arrwekel-arrwekel arlkwetjeh-annernt. Tjerrtj inang angkerrek, “Ngwenth kwenh Saturday arltang rang anetjenh, arltang tjeperr anhwerr. Nhenh itja arratj anem, artwang inehenh mpwerrk ntwerlkel arlpar-irnetjeh. Arrwekel-arrwekel artwang inehenh mpwerrk anarnpelh-iletjeh!” Lakenh kwereng tjerrtj inang Pilate pawenhek, “Artwang nhak map ngkwern lyweper rltwakang, inang parrp ilwetjeh. Mpwerrk inehenh ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-iletjeh-annernt.” Pilate rang ineh kangkwerrek.

³² Kwereng atwenh-atwenh mapel artwang atherr-henh lyweper ngkwern ltwakek, ratherr parrp ilwetjenheng. ³³ Kwereng inang Jesu-warn alhek. Inang renh arek, rang kel ilweкарl. Lakenheng inang ngkwern kwerenh itja ltwakek.

³⁴ Atwenh-atwenh nyentel irrjtartel Jesu-henh ltwang tanthemel altjwer-ilek. Kel alhwang kwatj thwen thelelhek. ³⁵ Thang anngetherr nhenh arek, irrjtartelarl renh tantheк. Thang arrantherrenh ilem, angketj nhenh arratj, arrantherremeh angketj nhenh naketjenheng. ³⁶ Angketj nhenh intem arwekel arreneкарl-penh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng, “Inang itja ngkwern nyent kwerenh ltwaketjenh.” Angketj nhenh arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrekemeh. ³⁷ Angketj arrenh arwekel arreneкарl-penh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, “Inang renh tanthetjenharl, kenh tjerrtj arrenh map inang alhem renh aretjeh war.” Angketj nhenh arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek.

Inang Jesu-henh mpwerrk intey-warn kwernek

(*Matthew 27.57-61; Mark 15.42-47; Luke 23.50-56*)

³⁸ Joseph mer Arimathea-areny rang Jesu-henh kwertengerl mapel-ayeng iterel ntwerl-apetjart. Rang tjerrtj Jew twernk mapeng ater-irrek-arleng,

* 19.24 Psalms 22.18

rang itja kwewaleny ilelhek arrpenh mapeh, “Yeng Jesu-henh nakenh-nakenh kwenh anem.” Jesu ilwekarl-penh, Joseph rang Pilate pawenhek Jesu-henh mpwerrkeh. Pilate-el renh kel ilek, rang Jesu-henh mpwerrk renh inemel angetjeh. Joseph rang Jesu-henh mpwerrk ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-ilemel angek. ³⁹ Nicodemus rang kwerel-ayel rllkwatherr alhek, rang anter npwang mwerr-akert angek. Anter rang 34 kilos anek. Nicodemus nheng rarl arrwekel Jesu-warn kwenyel petjekarl. ⁴⁰ Joseph ratherr Jesu-henh mpwerrk anter kwerel renh pernek. Ratherr mantarrel arltwemel ayernerl-anerrek. Lakenh tjerttj Jew map-henh mpwareng-areng anek. ⁴¹ Ntwarrkweny war arrer nheng Jesu ilwekarl, mer atherrkenyel anek. Irntang rang anek angath iter war. Irntang kwerel intey lyeteny anek, tjerttjel mpwarekarl. Intey nhenhel tjerttj irrernng arrpenh itja arrernekarl. ⁴² Intey nhenh rang arrer wart anem-arleng, kwenyengemeh wart, ratherr parrp Jesu-kenh mpwerrk renhant intey nhenh kwer arrernerl-anerrek.

20

Jesu rang arrwetj-penh kemerrek (Matthew 28.1-10; Mark 16.1-8; Luke 24.1-12)

¹ Sunday ntwely mpankel aherlkentjel Mary Magdalene rang intey-warn alhek, awennng-warn. Kwereng rang aretj-alhek irntang renh anamelh-ilekarl intey arrew kwereng. ² Mary Magdalene rang angek twep-irremel arrtjanek kwertengerl atherr-warn. Nheng Simon Peter-warn kwertengerl arrpenh nheng-warn thwen, kwerarl Jesu nyerrketjart. Mary rang renh-atherrenh ateng-iletj-alhek, “Arrpenh mapel kwenh Ngkart-henh mpwerrk intey nhengeng inemel alengk-wek. Nwern itja kaltj, nthenh inang renh arrernekarl.”

³ Peter kwertengerl arrpenh nheng thwen arrtjanerl-anerrek intey-warn, aretjeh. ⁴ Kwertengerl arrpenh nheng arrengker arrtjanek, Peter kwereng arrwekel-irrek. Rek-amparr intey kwer irnetj-alhek. ⁵ Rang kwen-irremel kert-arek intey kwen renh. Rang mantarr interleh arek. Mantarr *bandage*-arteh alkey map. Rang itja intey-warn irrpek, kethel ntwarreng war rang arek. ⁶ Kwereng Peter rang intey-warn kwen irrpenhek, mantarr inenhant interleh aretj-alhek. Mantarr alkey map *bandage*-arteh. ⁷ Mantarr arrpenh kapert-henh rang arek iterel interleh, artaper kwer interleh. ⁸ Kwertengerl arrpenh nheng intey-warn kwen irrpenhek, arratjekart aretjeh. Rang arek mantarr alkey map *bandage*-arteh, kenh Jesu-henh mpwerrk rang ywarek. Rang nakek, Jesu rang kemerrekarl. ⁹ Kwertengerl inang itja alhengk-arek, angketj nheng Altjerr-henh pipel-arleng interleh, Jesu rang arrwetj-penh iteth-irremel kemerretjenharl. ¹⁰ Ratherr mer-warn angek alperrek.

Jesu mernelhek Mary Magdalene-ek

¹¹ Mary rang inteyeng kethel ingkern akay arnetjam. Rang arnetjam-rlwer, rang kwen-irremel intey kwen kert-arek. ¹² Rang angel alker-areny atherr arek, mantarr mperlker-akert. Angel nyent Jesu-henh kapert intekarl-penh kwerel anetjam. Angel arrpenh Jesu-henh ingkang intekarl-penh kwerel anetjam.

¹³ Angel ratherr renh pawenhek, “Arrweketjay! Wenheng ntwang arnem?”

Mary-el renh-atherrenh ilek, “Inang kwenh Ngkart-henh mpwerrk angek! Yeng itja kaltj, mer nthenhel apek, inang mpwerrk renh alengk-wekarleh.”

¹⁴ Lakenh rang angekarl-penh rang alngarelhek, artwang irnerleh arek. Rang itja alhengk-arek, artwang rang Jesu irnerleh.

¹⁵ Jesu-el renh pawenhek, “Wenhengar! ntwang arnem? Ngwenheham ntwang palenthwem?”

Mary rang iterl-arek, rang artwang arrpenheh-athen, rang kwel atherrk artarnt-arenh-arenh innerleh. Rang renh ilek, “Twernekay! Ntwang apek mpwerrk keth arrpenhek alengk-wek-arleng, yeng ilang, thang mpwerrk renh inerl-alpetjehng.”

¹⁶ Jesu kwer-warn angkek, “Mary-ay!” Mary-el alngarelhemel renh alheng-arekemeh. “Rabboni”, rang angkek. Rabboni *Hebrew*-henh angketjel-ayel intem kaltj-anthenh-anthenh.

¹⁷ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang yengenh itja antwerrketjeh. Yeng itja Angey-warn alpek, mpank-antey. Ntwang kwertengerl tjengenh map-warn alpang. Inenh arteng-ilang lakenh, ‘Yeng Angey tjengenh-warn angkep alpetjeh. Angey arrehantherr-henh-warn thwen. Altjerr tjengenh-warn, Altjerr arrehantherr-henh-warn thwen.’”

¹⁸ Kwereng Mary Magdalene kwertengerl map-warn alpek, ateng-iletjeh. Rang inenh ilek, “Thang Ngkart arekaw!” Kwer-penhan rang inenh Jesu-henh angketjiletj-alpek.

Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh mapeh mernelhek

¹⁹ Angwerr-angwerrrel kwertengerl inang warl kwenel anak. Inang tjertj twernk mapeng ater-irrek. Arrew ingkerrek martekarl. Jesu rang inehng mpwepel irnetj-alhek. Rang inenh ilek, “Altjerr rang arrehantherr nyerrkentj mernelhem, arrantherr ngwerleny arrenk kwet anerrerrang.”

²⁰ Rang ineh mernelhek, iltjang kwerenh ltwang kwerenh thwen. Kwertengerl inang Ngkart renh aremel arrenk awelhek. ²¹ Jesu-el inenh weth ilek, “Altjerr rang arrehantherr nyerrkentj mernelhem, arrantherr ngwerleny arrenk kwet anerrerrang. Angey rang yengenh tjertj ahelh-areny map-warn lanthekarl. Lakenh-arte thang arrantherrrenh lanthem tjertj ineh-warn.” ²² Kwereng rang inenh pew-ilemel ilek, “Kwerrern Alngaltar rang kel arrehantherrrel-arleng anememeh. ²³ Arrantherr apek tjertj arrpenh-henh anetj rrpwaremel wem, Altjerrrel anetj kwerenh rrpwaremel wetjenh. Arrantherr apek tjertj arrpenh-henh anetj itja rrpwarentj-kweny, Altjerrrel anetj kwerenh itja rrpwaretjenh. Lakenh.” Lakenh Jesu-el inenh ilek.

Jesu rang Thomas kwer mernelhek

²⁴ Thomas rang itja kwertengerl arrpenh mapel-arleng anak, itja Jesu renh iteth arek. Thomas arreny kwerenh arrpenh anak Tjew-atherr. ²⁵ Arltang arrpenhel inang Thomas renh aremel ilek, “Nwern Ngkart arekaw!”

Thomas rang inenh irrpelth-irremel ilek, “Thang renh ngwerrm iltjang kwerenh aretjeh-amparr, thang apek arnpetjeh iltjang kwerenh *nail*-penh iltjang tjengenhel, ltwang renh arnpetjeh-amparr, kwer-penhant thang angketj arrehantherr-henh naketjenh!”

²⁶ Kel arltang arrpenhel kwertengerl inang weth warl nyent kwerel anak. Thomas rang inehel-arleng ngwerrmemeh anak. Inang kwenel anerl-anek. Arrew ingkerrek martekarl. Jesu weth inehng mpwepel irnetj-alhek. Rang inenh ilek, “Altjerr rang kwet arrehantherr nyerrkentj mernelhem, arrantherr ngwerleny arrenk kwet anerrerrang!” ²⁷ Rang Thomas renh ilek, “Aray, iltjang tjengenh anpay, iltjang ngkwengenhel. Rltwang-arlk. Ntwang yengenh kwet kel naketjehant!”

²⁸ Thomas-el renh ilek, “Ntwang Ngkart tjengenh anem, Altjerr tjengenh thwen!”

²⁹ Jesu-el renh ilek, “Ntwang yengenh arek-arleng, lakenheng ntwang yengenh nakek. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek yengenh nakem, inang yengenh itja arek-arleng, lakenheng Altjerr ineh angerr nyerrkem.”

Wenheng John-el angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernek?

³⁰ Jesu-el twerel aningk-ingar mpwarerl-apatjam, kwertengerl kwerenh mapeng anngetherr. Thang rrkwapentj inenh itja pip nhenh-warn ar-
rernek. ³¹ Thang arrernek rrkwapentj nhenh map-penhant pip-warn, arrantherr Jesu naketjehng, rang Christ anemeng, Altjerrel ngkwey al-
helekarl. Thang arrernek, arrantherr renh naketjehng, rang Altjerr-
henh Ler anemeng. Arrantherr renh lakenh naketjehng, arrantherr iteh
ngampekarl anyenetjehng.

21

Jesu rang kwertengerl kwerenh 7-eh mernelhek

¹ Jesu-henh kwertengerl map kwatj alayel iterel anerl-aneke. Kwatj alay-
kenh arreny Tiberias anek. ² Simon anek; arreny arrpenh kwerenh Peter
anek; Thomas anek, arreny arrpenh kwerenh Tjew-atherr; Nathanael anek,
town Cana-areny; Cana *town* rang mer Galilee-el anek. Akenheng-atherr
Zebedee-kenh ler atherr James John thwen anek. Kwertengerl arrpenh
atherr-arlk anek. ³ Simon Peter-elemeh inenh ilek, “Yeng alhemaw, ir-
rpenng antwerrketjeh.” Arrpenh mapel renh ilek, “Nwern-arlk ngkwengel-
ayel alhetjeh.” Inang *boat-warn* antjemel, irrpenng *net-el* antwerrketjeh
alhek. Kweny ntjaperel inang rrkwapek, inang ywarn kwet irrpenng
antwerrkek. ⁴ Aherrk arratetjeh-anngernt, inang artwang nyent kwatj iterel
irnerleh arek. Rang Jesu irnek. Kwertengerl inang renh itja alhengk-arek.

⁵ Jesu-elemeh inenh arlkemel pawenhek, “Peltj mapay! Arrantherr key
ker irrpenng inerrerrek?”

Inang renh tjernemel ilek, “Itjaw!”

⁶ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “*Boat-eng* iter ntwarl-*lker net* renh arrantherr kwatj-
warn werrerrang. Arrantherr kel irrpenng antwerrketjenhemeh!” Inang
kangkwerremel *net* kwatjeh wek. Kwer-penh inang *net* renh ywarn *boat-*
warn tjarr-inek, irrpenng map anthwerr-akert.

⁷ Kwertengerl arrpenh nheng kwerarl Jesu angerr nyerrkek, rang Pe-
ter renh ilek, “Ngkart nhakeyay irnem!” Peter-el nhenh awemel man-
tarr alkey kwerenheh angkep irrpek. (Arrwekel rang mantarr alkey kwe-
renh rlwek-amparr irrpenng antwerrketjeh-anngernt.) Rang *boat-eng*
anarnpemel kwatj-warn irrpenhek, rang kwer-warn arnekarnar pwerlp-
irrenhek. ⁸ Kwertengerl arrpenh map inang *boat-el* kwet anek, inang
kwatj itereng itja ntwarl anek, kel arrer war, 100 *metres* war apek. Inang
net irrpenng map-akert renh tjarr-angetjek kwatj iter-warn. ⁹ Inang *boat*
kwereng anarnpek-arteheh, kwertengerl inang rwang amperleh arek, ker
irrpenng perrkel amperleh. Inang arek mern ampeng arlkwetjeh-anngernt
rwang iterel interleh.

¹⁰ Jesu-el inenh ilek, “Irrpenng rrpwetj angetjewarrang.”

¹¹ Simon Peter weth *boat-warn* antjek. Inang *net* renh kwatj alay iter-warn
tjarr-angek. *Net* kwerel irrpenng 153 map-akert. *Net* rang itja ltwakelhek.

¹² Jesu-el inenh ngwek, “Petjewarrang arlkwetjeh.” Kwertengerl map inang
kaltj anek, rang Ngkart anerleh. Inang nyerr-irrek renh pawenhetjeh,

"Ntwangam Jesu?" ¹³ Jesu-el inenh mern inemel antheek, arlkwetjeh. Kwerpenh rang irpenngemeh ineh antheek arlkwetjeh. ¹⁴ Nhenh kel rrpwetj-ingaremeheq anek, Jesu rang mernelhek kwertengerl kwerenh mapek, rang irrenngeng kemerrekarl-penh.

Jesu Peter thwen

¹⁵ Inang kel arlkwekarl-penh, Jesu Peter thwen ngakelherrek mapeng. Jesu-el Simon Peter renh pawenhek, "Simon-ay, John-kenh leray, ntwangam tjeng angerr nyerrkem?"

Simon Peter-el renh ilek, "Yaw, Ngkartay. Ntwang kel kaltj, yeng ngkweng nyerrkem."

Jesu-el renh ilek, "Yep-yep tjengenh kwek map anhwerrk-ilemel wantang."

¹⁶ Jesu-el Peter renh weth pawenhek, "Simon John-henh leray, ntwang key arratj tjeng nyerrkem?"

Simon Peter-el renh ilek, "Yaw, Ngkartay, ntwang kel kaltj, yeng ngkweng nyerrkem."

Jesu-el renh ilek, "Yep-yep tjengenh map arntarnt-arang." *

¹⁷ Kel nyent-ingar weth Jesu-el Peter renh pawenhek, "Simon, John-henh leray, ntwang key tjeng nyerrkem?"

Jesu-el Peter renh tjelk-atwek, lakenh angkemel. Jesu-el renh pawenhek-arleng rrpwetj-ingaremeheq, "Ntwang key tjeng nyerrkemam?" Rang Jesu renh ilek, "Ngkartay, ntwartek kaltj anhwerr ingkerrekeh anem. Ntwang nhenhek kaltj anem, yeng ngkweng nyerrkemeng."

Jesu-el renh ilek, "Yep-yep tjengenh map anhwerrk-ilemel wantang. ¹⁸ Peter-ay, arratj anhwerr, ntwang nheng anhetjeh-amparr anetjam-rwer, ntwarrp *belt*-el ayernelhetjart, ntwarrp alhetjart, ntwang ahentj-irremel-arteheq. Ntwang artwang aywang-irremel, arpenhelemeheq mwerlt ngkwengenh atherr kern-iletjenh. Inang ngwenh *belt*-el-arlk ayernemel tjeq-angetjenh mer kwer-warn ntwang ahentj-kweny." ¹⁹ Jesu-el Peter angketj nhenh ilek, rang kaltj anetjenheng, arrenh mapel Peter renh kelant irrenng atwetjenharl. Peter rang ilwetjenhel, kwer-penh tjertrj arrenh mapel nhenh aremeng, inang Altjerr renh naketjenheng. Kwereng Jesu-el Peter renh ilek, "Tjengel-ayel anharrel petjang!"

²⁰ Peter rang alngarelhemel arek kwertengerl nheng kwerarl Jesu rang angerr nyerrkek, rang kwer-atherreng ingkerneng petjerleh. Arrwekel kwertengerl nhenh-arteheq nheng Jesu-eng kwet arlkany intemel, inang kweny nyentel mern arlkwetjam. Kweny kwerel rang nheng Jesu renh pawenhek, "Ngkartay, ngwenhelam ngwenh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anyeng-anyenggel anhetjenh?" ²¹ Peter-el kwertengerl renh aremel rang Jesu renh pawenhek, "Ngkartay, rarteh nthakenh irretjenh?"

²² Jesu-el Peter renh ilek, "Yeng apek ahentj-anem, rang iteth anetjeh yeng petj-alpetjeh-atwetj, nhenh itja ngkwengan anem. Kwer itja iterretjeh. Ngkwengan war anem, tjengeng ingkern-angkwerr petjetjeh." ²³ Angketj nhenheng nakenh-nakenh inang iterl-arek, kwertengerl nheng kwel itja ilwetjenharl. Jesu itja angkek, kwertengerl nheng rang kwel itja ilwetjenharl. Rang war Peter renh ilek, "Yeng apek ahentj-anemeng, rang iteth anetjeh yeng petj-alpetjeh-atwetj, nhenh itja ngkwengan anem."

²⁴ Kwertengerl nhenh rang kwenh angketj nhenh ingkerrek pip-warn tanthemel arrernek. Rang tjertrj mapeng alngetherr angketj nhenh ilek. Nwern kaltj, angketj kwerenh arratj anem.

* **21.16 Keth-ilentj:** Tjertrj map yep-yep-arteheq anem. Arntarnt-arenhel inenh Altjerr-henh angketjel-ayeng wantetjeh, angketj nhenh ineh ilemel. Inang Altjerr-henh angketjeh kaltj anetjenheng.

²⁵ Jesu rang arrwekel angerr arrpenh mpwarek. Thang itja angketj ingkerrek pip-warn tanthek. Wenheng? Rrkwapentj angerreng kwenh!

Nthakenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel mpwarek

¹ Theophilus-ay, ntwang iterl-arem key, thang angketj arrpenh arrwekel-antey pip-warn arrernekarl-penh? Pip nhengel-ayeng thang ngwenh ilek, nthakenh Jesu-el mpwarekarl arrwekel, kaltj-anthekarl thwen. Angketj pip arreny Luke-el-ayeng intem, lakenh. ² Jesu nheng alker-warn alpetjeh-anngernt, rang kaltj-anthek-amparr kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayeng, nheng rang arrwekel urraremek inekarl, kwertengerl kwerenh anetjeh. Rang inenh kaltj-anthek, nthakenh-nthakenh inang mpwaretjeh, rang itja inehel-ayeng kwet anetjehngarl wart. ³ Irrernngeng kemerrekarl-penh Jesu rang ineh mernelhek, inang kaltj anthwerr anetjehng, rang kwenh iteth anek. Arltang 40-eh-atwetj rang inenh kaltj-anthetjam, Altjerr rang tjerrtj kwerenh map-warn petjekarl, rang ineh Ngkart angerr anemeng. ⁴ Arltang arrpenh Jesu rang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inehel-arleng mern arlkwetjam-rlwer, rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr Jerusalem-el karelherrerrang, Angeyel arrehantherr-warn Kwerrern Alngaltar lanthetjeh-atwetj. Thang arrantherrenh arrwekel ilek, rang arrantherrenh alhelekarleng wart. ⁵ Arrwekel John-el tjerrtj map inenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjam*. Ngwenh war Altjerrel arrantherrenh Kwerrern Alngaltarel-arleng *baptise-em-iletjenh*, Kwerrern rang arrehantherrel-ayeng kwen kwet anetjehng."

Jesu rang alker-warn angkep alpekemeh

⁶ Arrpenh-ingar kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map inang arraw-irrek Jesu kwer-warn. Inang renh pawenhek, "Ngkartay, ntwang key Rome-areny map mer Israel-eng anpwetjenh? Ntwang key tjerrtj nyent arrernem, *king* nwerneh Israel-areny mapeh anetjek? Ilwengar, lyet key?"

⁷ Jesu-elemeh inenh ilek, "Angeyant arrwekel kwet iterrek, nthakenh irretjenharl. Rang nwerneh itja nhenh ilem. ⁸ Kwerrern Alngaltar rang arrehantherr-warn petjetjenh, rang arrehantherrel-ayel kwetant anetjenh. Rang arrantherrenh twer-iletjenh. Kwereng arrantherr tjerrtj ingkerrek tjeng-penh iletjeh, mer Jerusalem-el mer ingkerrekel Judea ntjaperel, mer ingkerrekel Samaria ntjaperel thwen, ahelh apanpel thwen."

⁹ Kwereng Jesu rang alkereh irrek. Inang renh artwaretjam. Kwereng rang ywerrenhek. Ankertelemeh renh inehetj arltwekarl. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj inang kern-atheh artwaretjam-rlwer, artwang atherremeh inehel-ayel irnetj-alhek, mantarr mperlker-akert. ¹¹ Artwang ratherr inenh pawenhek, "Artwang mer Galilee-areny mapay! Wenheham arrantherr alker-warn-athek kwet arerl-anem? Jesu rang alker-warn alpek. Rang angkep petj-alpetjenh lakenh-arte h kwenh."

Inang Matthias renh urrarek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr arrpenh anetjeh-anngernt

¹²⁻¹³ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr nhenh map mer Olive pwertel anek: Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James nheng Alphaeus-kenh ler, Simon nheng rarl Rome-areny *Government-ek irrpelth-irretjart*, Judas arrpenh nheng James-kenh ler. Mer Olive rartek Jerusalem-eng angath war anek.

Kwereng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang Jerusalem-warn alpek. Inang warl nyent-warn kwen irrpnhemel inang *room* kern-warnemeh antjenhek.

Warl kwerelemeh inang kwet anak. ¹⁴ Inang kwet Altjerr-warn angketjart. Mary Jesu-kenh mwek, marl arpenh map thwen, Jesu-henh tjej rrpwetj inarl inehel-ayeng anak thwen, inang angketjart Altjerr-warn.

¹⁵ Arltang arpenhel naken-nakenh aningk 120 arraw-irrek. Peter-elemeh kemerremel inenh ilek, ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ "Tjenghen mapay, ngkwey anthwerr Kwerrern Alngaltarel King David-el-ayel angketj kwertengerl nheng-henh Judas-akert ilek. Angketj nhenhan ingkernemeh arratek keth-irremel. Ngkart Jesu-el Judas renh ngwek, kwer rrwapetjeh. Judas rang nwernehel-ayel pwert anak! Pwert kwet rrwapek. Kwereng Judas rang Jesu renh atwenh-atwenh mapek anthe Karl." Lakenh Peter-el inenh ilek.

¹⁸ (Priest twernk mapel arrwekel Judas-ek ngkweltj antheK, rang Jesu ineh anthetjeheng-anngernt. Ngkweltj nhenhel rang meremeh payem-ilek. Mer kwerelemeh Judas rang kapert kwenelakw anyerl-alhek ahelhwarn. Anert kwerenh alterrelhekarl, kwereng lyep-lyep kwerenh arratek ahelhwarn anyerl-alhek. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny aningkelemeh angketj Judas-akert awek, rarl ilwekarl. Inang mer arreny arpenh-anem anewek, Akeldama. Mer nhenh arreny anem alhwang-akert.)

²⁰ Peter-el inenh ilek, "Altjerr-henh pip Psalms-el-ayeng David-el angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernekarl,
'Mer kwerenh rltwang kwet anetjeh,

tjerrtj map itja kwerel anetjeh.' *

"Angketj nhenh arpenh David-el pip-warn arrernek,
'Tjerrtj mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr arpenhemeh
ngkernetjeh,
kaltj-anthenh-anthenh rarl ywerrekarleng.'" †

²¹⁻²² Peter-el ilek, "Artwang arpenh nwrn urraremeh inetjeh, rang nwernehel-ayeng arpenh mapeh angketj mwerr ilerl-apatjehng, Jesu rarl irrernngeng kemerremel iteth-irrekarl-penh. Artwang ngwenh apek rang nwernehel-ayel kwet nthwerl-apatjart. Nheng rang Jesu arentjek, renharl John-el nheng kwatjel *baptise-em-ilekarleng*, rang kwet nwernehel-ayel anentjek, Jesu nheng alker-warn alpetjeh-atwetj."

²³ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang artwang atherreh iterrek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr apek anetjeh. Arreny kwer-atherr-henh anak Joseph Barsabbas, Matthias thwen. Joseph renh-artek inang arreny arpenh Justus iletjart. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Kwereng inang Altjerr renh pawenhek, "Ngkartay, ntwang tjerrtj ingkerrek-henh iterrentj arem. Ntwangemeh nwerneh keth-ilang, artwang nhenh atherreh nyent, ngwenh apek ntwang urraretjehng, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr nwerneh anetjehng, Judas rang ilwekarleng." Lakenh inang Altjerr pawenhek. ²⁶ Inang arreny kwer-atherr-henh irrtang kwek atherr-warn arrernek. Arreny nyent irrtang nyentel-ayel anak. Arreny arpenh irrtang arpenhel-ayel anak. Inang irrtang kwek atherr tjampet-warn kwernek, arreny atherr-akert. Kwereng artwang nyentel tjampet kwereng lerneK. Irntang nyent ahelhwarn anyetj-alpek. Inang arreny nyentant arek, Matthias-henh arreny. Joseph-henh arreny itjarl inang arek. Lakenheng inang Matthias renh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr ngkernek, arpenh mapel-ayeng anetjeh, inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr 12 pelemeh anetjehng.

2

*Kwerrern Alngaltar rang naken-nakenh
map-warn irrpetj-alhek*

* 1.20 Psalms 69.25 † 1.20 Psalms 109.8

¹ Kwereng Pentecost arltangemeh anek. (Jew mapel arltang irlpangkentj renh anyenetjart arltang Pentecost-el.) Jesu nakenh-nakenh map ingkerreny anek warl nyentel. ² Inang awek ywerr-angkentj angerr-akert, irkarterh alkereng warl-warn kwen irrpentjerleh. ³ Inang arek, rwang alngentherteh irrarnp-irrerleh, nakenh-nakenh ineh-warn arrernelhetj-alherleh nyentam-nyent-warn, rwang aleny-arterh kapert inehel-ayel. ⁴ Kwerrern Alngaltar rang nakenh-nakenh ineh-warn irrpjetj-alhek. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ineh angketj arppen map-kenh antheke, inang angkeke angketj arppenhek-arppenhel. Angketj inang anek map anthwerr.

⁵ Tjerrtj Jew arppen map Jerusalem-el anek, inang mer arppen mapeng yatjarr petjewarrekarl, Jerusalem kwerel Altjerr naketjeh. ⁶ Jew nhenh map inang ywerr-angkentj nhenh awekarlang, inang arraw-irretj-alhek Jesu nakenh-nakenh ineh-warn. Inang awek, Jesu nakenh-nakenh map angketj inehen anthwerr angkerleh! Lwerenh-penh inang pal awejam, nthakenh-nthakenh inang lakenh angketjam. ⁷ Inang pawenherrek, "Yekay! Nhenh map kwenh mer Galilee-areny map! ⁸ Nthakenharlam inang angkem angketj arppenhek-arppen? Nwern inenh awem, inang angkerleh angketj nwern-henh-arlk! ⁹ Nwern kwenh mer arppenhek-arppenheng petjek. Nwern mer nheten-areny map: mer Parthia-areny, Media-areny, Elam-areny, Mesopotamia-areny, Judea-areny, Cappadocia-areny, Pontus-areny, Asia-areny, ¹⁰ Phrygia-areny, Pamphylia-areny, Egypt-areny, Libya-areny nheng Cyrene town-eng rtwang, tjerrtj Rome town-areny yatjarr petjekarl, ¹¹ Crete-areny, Arabia-areny. Nwern Jew map anem. Arppen map nwerneheng arrwekel Jew-kweny anek, kwereng inang Jew irrekarl. Nwern ingkerrek Galilee-areny nhenh map angkerleh awem. Inang angkem, 'Altjerr kwenh mwerr angerr, rang kwenh twer anthwerr mpwarekarl!' Nwern ingkerrek awem, inang angketj nwern-henh anthwerr angkem! ¹² Nthakenham lakenhan?"

¹³ Arppen map Jesu nakenh-nakenh ineh pwer anek, lakenh angkemel, "Tjerrtj nhenh map ngkwarl-penh angkerl-anem!"

Peter-elemeh tjerrtj inenh ilek

¹⁴ Peter-emeh kemerremel irnek, kwertengerl 11 ineh-akert. Peter-elemeh map inenh untarel ilek, "Peltj mapay! Arrantherr ingkerrek Jew map, Jerusalem-areny map-arlk, yeng-amparr ntertel awerrerrang, thang arrantherrenh keth-ilemel iletjeh! ¹⁵ Arrantherr iterrem, artwang nhenh map therang kwel angkerleh. Inang itja therang anem! Nhenh kwenh kweny-rtweg mpank 9 o'clock. ¹⁶ Nhenhel lyet arrantherr awek ywerr-angkerleh, tjerrtj map angkeke angketj arppen map-arlk. Nhenh-penh artwang angketj angenh-angenh nheng Joel-el ngkwey ilekarl,

¹⁷ Mpank Ngkart petj-alpetjeh-anngernt,
thang Kwerrern tjengenh tjerrtj map-warn lanthetjenh.
Ler arrehantherrenh-henh mapel rrwey marl thwenel
angketj tjengenh ilerl-apetjenh.
Artwang anhetj mapel aywang mapel-arlk thwen
inang anengkerr aretjenh.

¹⁸ Thang rrwapenh-apenh tjengenh map-warn
rrwey marl thwen-warn
Kwerrern Alngaltar tjengenh lanthetjenh,
inang angketj tjengenh iletjenheng.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ngkart rang petj-alpetj-kweny-antey,
thang-amparr arrehantherreng ularr mernetjenh
alkerel ahelhel thwen.

Tjerrtj mapel anwerlketjenh nhenh aremel.
Inang alhwang, rwang kwert-arlk aretjenh.
Aherrk rang kweny-irretjenh,

atay rang athethek-irretjenh alhwang-arte,
Kwereng Ngkart rang alkereng petj-alpetjenh
twer angerr-akert,
tjerrtj ingkerrek *court* angerrel pawenhemel
judge-em-iletjeh-anngernt.

²¹ Ngkart mpank petj-alpetjenh-kweny-amparr,
tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang Altjerr renh
arlkemel pawenhetjenh,
“Ngkartay, yengenh inay!”,
Ngkartel inenh kel inetjenh,

kwerel-ayel iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng.’ ” *
“Lakenh Joel-el Altjerr-henh angketj pip-warn tanthemel arrernek.”

²² Peter-el ilek, “Artwang Israel-areny mapay, angketj nhenh arrantherr
awerrerrang, tharl arrantherrenh ilem. Altjerrel kwenh Jesu Nazareth-
areny arrehantherr-warn lanthek, rang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-ilek
arrehantherrang algetherr. Arrantherr kwenh kaltj anem yanhek.

²³ Altjerrel arrwekel kwet iterl-arek, nheng nthakenh irretjenharl, artwang
anetjel Jesu renh arrehantherr-warn anthetjenh. Altjerr rang arrwekel
kwet nhenhek ahentj-irrek. Arrantherr Jesu renh antwerrkek, tjerrtj anetj
mapek anthek. Inang renh *naïl-el* tanthemel ntwerlk-warn arrernek, rarrp
ilwetjeh. ²⁴ Altjerrel Jesu renh irrerngeng kemelh-ilek iteth-ilek. Rang itja
renh impek, awenngel kwet inetjeh!

²⁵ “Ngkwey King David angkek,
‘Ngkart rang tjengeng ularr rtwang kwet anem.
Tjerrtj arrpenhel yengenh ywarn anetj-iletjenh,
Ngkart rang rtwang anemeng wart.

Lakenheng yeng itja ater-irrem.

²⁶ Yeng Altjerr-warn angkem,
“Ngkartay, yeng arrken awelhem, yeng ngkweng kangkem,
ntwarl kwet wart yengenh arntarnt-arerl-anem.
Yeng anew-anew karelhem ngkweng.

²⁷ Yeng ngkwengenh anem, tjeperr,
yeng kweteth ngkweng kangkwerrem,
lakenheng ntwang yengenh itja
awenngel imperl-alhetjenh.

Ntwang yengenh awenngeng inetjenh.
Lakenheng yeng itja ahelhel arntert-irretjenh.

²⁸ Ntwang yengenh ilek,
ntwang yengenh irrerngeng iteth-iletjenh.
Ntwang yengenh tjep-tjep-iletjenh,
yeng ngkwengel-ayel arrken awelhetjenh.”” †

²⁹ Peter-el angketj nhenh keth-ilemel ilek, “Peltj mapay, King David lakenh
angkek ngkwey. Angketj nhenh kwenh Jesu-penh anem. Thang arranther-
renh angketj arratj anthwerr ilem King David-akert. David rang ilwek, inang
renh awenng-warn kwernek, rang awenngel kwen kwet intem. Awenng
kwerenh mer Judea-el lyet anem kwet. ³⁰ David rang kwenh Altjerr-henh
angketj angenh-angenh anak. David rang iterl-arek, Altjerrel nheng renh
alhelekarleh, peltj kwerenh ingkern-penh mapeng *king* nyent anetjenharl.

* 2.21 Joel 2.28-32 † 2.28 Psalms 16.8-11

³¹ “David rang kaltj anek, nthakenh-nthakenh irretjenharl, Altjerrel kwer mernekarleng wart. David rang arrwekel kwet ilek, Altjerrel Christ renh irrernngeng kemelh-iletjenharl, rang renh itja awenggel imperl-alhetjenh. Christ rang itja npwang arntert-irretjenh awenggel-ayel. ³² Altjerrel kwenh Jesu renh iteth-ilemel kemelh-ilek. Nwern nhenneh kaltj, nwern renh iteth arekarleng wart. ³³ Jesu rang alker-warnemeh angkep alpek. Lyet rang Altjerrel-ayel anem, ratherr pwert anem, Ngkart ingkerrekeh wart anem. Arrwekel Angey kwerenhel renh ilekarl, rang Kwerrern Alngaltar kwer anhetjeh. Angketj nhenh lakenh arratemel keth-irrek. Rang Kwerrern Alngaltar Ngkart Jesu kwer-amparr antheke. Lyet Jesu-el Kwerrern nhenh nwernehemeh lanthem. Lyet arrantherr nwernenh aremel awem, nwern angkamarl angketj arrpenhek-arrpenhel Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayel. ³⁴ King David rang itja alker-warn alpek. David rang ngkwey angketj nhenh ilek, pip Psalms-el-ayel,

‘Altjerrel Ngkart tjengenh ilek,

“Tjengel-ayeng-amparr kwet anang!

³⁵ Tjerrtj ahang-irrenh-irrenh map thang atwemel
arratj-iletjenh,
inang kangkwerretjenheng ngkweng.” †

“Angketj nhenh kwenh Jesu-akert anem.” ³⁶ Peter-el ilek, “Tjerrtj Israel-areny mapay, lakenheng arrantherr nhenneh kaltj anetjeh: Jesu nheng arrantherr ntwerlk-warn arnernekarl, renhemeh Altjerrel ngkerneke, Ngkart angerr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh anetjek, Christ, rang nwerneh ngkwey alhelekarl.”

³⁷ Peter-el angketj lakenh angkemel tjerrtj inenh tjelk-atwek. Tjerrtj mapel inang nyerr-irremel inenh pawenhek, “Tjey mapay, nthakenham irreyam nwern?”

³⁸ Peter-el inenh ilek, “Arrantherr anetjeng twep-irretjehant. Arrantherr nwerneh-warn petjetjeh, nwern arrantherrrenh Jesu Christ arrenyel-ayeng kwatj-warn irrpelth-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjeh, Altjerrel anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjenheng, rang ngwerleny arrehantherr mernelhetjenheng. Kwereng Altjerrel Kwerrern Alngaltar arrehantherr-warn lanthetjenh, arrehantherrrel-ayel kwetemeh anetjenheng. ³⁹ Altjerrelemeh alhelek, Kwerrern kwerenhanthetjeh tjerrtj ineh, rang inenh ntangkekarl, tjerrtj kwerenhanthetjenhengemeh. Nhenh-artek arrantherrrenh, peltj ingkerneny arrehantherr-henh, tjerrtj mer arrpenh mapel-ark.”

⁴⁰ Peter-elemeh inenh weth kaltj-anthek. Rang inenh ateng-ilemel ilek, “Altjerr pawenherrerrang, rang arrantherrrenh anetjeng inem, rang arrantherrrenh atwehetjeng tjerrtj anetj nhenh mapel-arleng.”

⁴¹ Arltang kwerelemeh tjerrtj mapemeh 3,000 Peter kwer kangkwerrek, nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng inang nyent-irrek. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel inenh kwatj-warn irrpelth-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek.

Angketj nakenh-nakenh map ineh-akert

⁴² Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel inang nakenh-nakenh map kaltj-anthetjart. Nakenh-nakenh inang mantjel anthwerr awetjart, ineh kangkwerremel. Inang kangkentj ularrek-ularremeh mernelhetjart. Inang mern ltwakemel pwertel arlkwetjart. Inang Altjerr-warn kweteth angketjart.

⁴³ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel twer angerr-akertel rrwkwapetjart. Inang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-iletjart. Tjerrtj ingkerrekel nhenh lyetant aremel anwerlkek, inang kwek war ateremeh-irrek. ⁴⁴ Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh inang pwert arraw-irretjart. Inang ingkerreny peltj anetjart. Inang

mern-arlk ingkerrek mpwepéh arlkwetjart. ⁴⁵ Inang rnwanentj-arlk mer-
arlk thwen inehenh *sell*-em-iletjart, maney inetjenhengarl wart. Kwereng
inang maney nhenh tjerrtj angayel mapeh anthetjart. Inang kweteth *yard*
kwenel arraw-irretjart, Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-angwerr. ⁴⁶ Inang
warl nyentam-nyentel arraw-irretjart, mern ltwakemel arlkwetjart, Jesu-
eh irlpangkemel. Inang arrken awelhemel anetjart. ⁴⁷ Inang Altjerr
angerr kangkemel nakek. Tjerrtj arrpenh map inang kangkek ineh, lakenh
angkemel, "Yay! Tjerrtj nhenh map irlpareth kwenh anem!" Ngkartel
wetharlam tjerrtj map inetjam, inang ngampekari iteth anetjenheng. Inang
Jesu nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek, werlampareny inehel-ayeng nyentemeh-
irrek.

3

Peter-el artwang arlamarr mwerr-ilek

¹ Kel arltang arrpenh-ingar angwerrel, Peter John ratherr Altjerr-
henh *church* angerretj-warn alherretjam, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-annernt.
Aherrk angwerrelarl tjerrtj Jew inang angketjart kweteth Altjerr-warn.
Lakenh anek. ² Arrpenh mapel artwang arlamarr nyent anetjam arrew
nyentkwer-warn, *church* angerretj iter-warn. Artwang rang kwer kwekeng-
ntjel arlamarr anentjekarl. Arrew renh inang arreny mwerr anthwerr
iletjart. Arltang arrpanenhel inang artwang arlamarr renh angetjetjart
arrew nhenh-warn, rang maneyeh ankey nketjart arrew kwerel. ³ Artwang
arlamarr arek Peter John thwen arrew-warn alherleh, *church* anger-
retj *yard*-warn irpenhetjeh-annernt. Rang kwer-ather maneyeh ankey
nkek. ⁴ Peter John ratherr renh twant-arek. Peter-elemeh renh ilek, renh-
atherrenh aretjeh. ⁵ Artwang arlamarr rang renh-atherrenh twant-arek.
Rang iterrek, ratherr kwer maney anthetjenharl kwel.

⁶ Peter rang kwer ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh maney-kweny! Thang ng-
wenh warant ilem, Jesu Christ Nazareth-areny arrenyel-arleng, kemerremel
nthwerl-apang!" ⁷ Peter-elemeh renh iltjang antwerrkemel kemelh-ilemel
ngkernek. Artwang arlamarr kwerenh ingkang nwererrk thwen twer-irrek-
amparr alhetjeh-annerntan. ⁸ Artwang rang arlamarr-penh kemerremel
mwerr alhekemeh. Rang Peter atherrel-ayeng *church* angerretj *yard*-warn
irpenhek. Rang arrken-irrerl-apejtjam Altjerr renh nakek. ⁹ Tjerrtj mapel
renh arek nthwerl-aperleh, mwerremeh. ¹⁰ Inang alhengk-arek artwang
arlamarr renh. Rang arrew nhengel-ayel kwet inetjart, maneyehan ankey
nketjart. Inang anwerlkemel pawenherrek, "Artwang nhenh kwenh arla-
marrarl anek! Nthakenharlam rang mwerr-irrek?"

Peter-el tjerrtj map angketj Jesu-akert ilek

¹¹ Artwang rang Peter John renh-atherrenh kwet antwerrkek, ratherr
lywang kwerel irnetjam. Tjerrtj mapel lywang iletjart Solomon-kenh ly-
wang angerr. Tjerrtj mapemeh ineh-warn arrtjanentj-alhek anwerlkemel.
¹² Peter-el tjerrtj inenh arnaremeh pawenhek, "Artwang Israel-areny mapay,
wenh-penham arrantherr anwerlkek? Wenheham arrantherr ilernenh
rtwang arerl-anem? Arrantherr iterl-arehetj apek, nheng ilernarl kwel renh
mwerr-ilekarl? Itja, ilern itja renh mwerr-ilek. Ilern twer-kwenh anem.
¹³ Altjerr nheng Abraham, Isaac, Jacob mapel nakentj-alhekarl, arrwekeleny
nwer-nenh mapel thwen renh naketjartarlam. Altjerrel rrwapenh-apenh
kwerenh Jesu kwenh alker-warn angkep anginek. Lyet Jesu rang parrtj
anggerel-ayeng anem. Arrwekel arrantherr Jesu twernk Pilate-eh anthek.
Pilate rang ahentj-anek, Jesu renh mer-warn lanthetjeh. Arrantherr ahentj-
kweny-irrekarl. ¹⁴ Jesu rang arratj anthwerr anek, pelkeny. Arrantherr

kwer ahentj-kweny anek. Arrantherr renh mentj impek. Arrantherr ahentj-anek, Pilate-el artwang arrpenhant mer-warn lanthetjeh, artwang merrentj nheng. ¹⁵ Arrantherr artwang tjeperr renhant irrernng atwek. Rang kwenh tjerrtj Iteth-ilenh-ilenh anek! Altjerrel renh irrernngeng kemelh-ilek. Nwern kwer kaltj anem, nwern renh iteth arekarleng wart. ¹⁶ Artwang nhenh arerrerrray! Kwer arrantherr kaltj anem. Rang Jesu nakek. Lakenheng Altjerrel renh mwerr-ilek Jesu-henh arrenyel-ayel. Arrantherr nhenh keth arem.

¹⁷ "Peltj mapay, yeng kwenh kaltj, arrantherr angerrepat arrehantherr-henh mapel-arlk itja alhengk-arek, Jesu rang Altjerr-henh Ler anekarl wart. Lakenh arrantherr Pilate pawenhek, Jesu renh irrernng atwetjeh. ¹⁸ Altjerrel nheng ngkwey ilekarl angketj angenh-angenh kwerenhel-arleng, inang Christ renh irlkert angerr anthwerr atwemel mpwaretjenh. Angketj nhenh kelant keth-irrek. ¹⁹ Lakenheng arrantherr anetj impetjeh. Altjerr-warnant twep-irrerrerrray, rang anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjenh. Kwereng rang arrantherrenh tjep-tjep-iletjenh. ²⁰ Kelant rang Christ arrehantherr-warn angkep lanthetjenh, artwang nheng Altjerrel arrwekel kwet ilek, Christ rang petjetjenh arrehantherr-warn. Jesu rang kwenh Christ nhenh anem, Altjerr rang alhelekarl arrehantherreh. ²¹ Jesu mpank-amparr alkerel anetjeh. Altjerrel alker ahelh-arlk ingkerrek arratj-ilemel lyeteny-iletjenh. Kwereng Christ rang petj-alpetjenh. Altjerrel ngkwey nhenh arrwekel alhelekarl-penh angketj angenh-angenh kweren mapel-arleng. ²² Ngkwey Moses rang tjerrtj map ilek, 'Altjerrel angketj angenh-angenh arpenhemeh arrehantherr-warn lanthetjenh. Rang yeng-arte anetjenh. Arrantherr kwer kangkwerretjeh! ²³ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl angketj angenh-angenh nhenh kwer kangkwerretj-kweny anem, Altjerrel inenh anpwetjenh. Inang itja Altjerr-henh peltj anetjenh.' Angketj nhenh Altjerrel Moses arrwekel kwet ilek.

²⁴ "Samuel nheng Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh ingkern-penh mapel-arlk tjerrtj mapeh angketj artwang nheng Jesu Christ-akert arrwekel kwet ilek, nthakenh lyetarr irrekarl, lakenh-arte anetjenh. ²⁵ Angketj alhelentj nhenh arrehantherr anem. Altjerrel nheng Abraham alhelek, 'Peltj ngkwengenhel-arleng artwang nyent arratetjenh, thang tjerrtj ingkerrek ahelh-areny kwerel-arleng mwerr-iletjenh.' Kelant alhelentj nhenh arrehantherr anthwerremeh anem. ²⁶ Altjerrel rrwapenh-apenh tjeperr kweren arrehantherr-warn lanthek. Rang ahentj-anek arrantherrenh anetjeng twepelh-iletjeh, arrantherrenh mwerr-iletjenheng."

4

Tjerrtj Jew twernk mapel Peter John thwen inang arnpakek

¹⁻² Peter John ratherr tjerrtj mapeh angketjam-rlwer, *priest* map inang petjek kwer-atherr-warn, atwenh-atwenh twernk nyent-akert, artwang Sadducee map-akert-arlk. Inang ahentj-kweny-irrek angketj kwer-atherr-henheh, inarl tjerrtj inenh kaltj-anthetjam, tjerrtj ingkerrek kelant irrernngeng kemerretjenharl, Jesu rarl irrernngeng kemerrekarl-arte. ³ Kel angwerr-angwerr irrekarleng inang renh-atherrenh antwerrkemel tjayel-warn kwernek, kweny-rtwehemeh kwer-atherrel-ayel angkerretjeh-anngernt. ⁴ Tjerrtj mapel angketj kwer-atherr-henh nheng awekarl-penh, inang angketj renh nakek. Nakenh-nakenh inang aningk anthwerremeh irrek. Inang kel artwang 5,000 anek.

⁵ Kel kweny-rtwehemeh twernk map, angerrepat map, Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map-arlk inang Jerusalem-el array-irrek, angkerretjeh-anngernt. ⁶ Annas *priest* twernk angerr rang, Caiaphas, John, Alexander, peltj arpenh map inehenh-arlk, inang nyent-irrek. ⁷ Inang Peter John renh-atherrenh tjayeleng arratelh-ilemel ngwek, inang renh-atherrenh mpwepeh ngkerne. Inang renh-atherrenh pawenhekemeh, "Nthakenham mpwel artwang arlamarr renh mwerr-ilek? Ngwenhelam mpwelenh twer-ilek, renh mwerr-iletjeh? Ngwenh-henh arrenyelam mpwel renh mwerr-ilek?"

⁸ Peter renh Kwerrern Alngaltarel twer-ilek, rang ineh-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Peter rang angkek, "Twernk mapay, angerrepat map-arlkay! ⁹ Wenhekam arrantherr pawenhem artwang arlamarrekan? Arrantherr alhengk-aretjeh key, nthakenh ilern renh mwerr-ilek? ¹⁰ Ilern lakenhant arrantherrenh ilem, arrantherr awetjehant. Ilern kwenh renh mwerr-ilek, Jesu Christ Nazareth-areny arrenyel-ayeng. Jesu renh arrantherr ntwerlkeh arrernekarl, Altjerrel renh irrernngeng kemelh-ilekarl. ¹¹ Arrantherr Jesu renh kwel anetjeh-athen arek. Arrantherr ahentj-kwenh anek, rang pel tjeperr anhwerr ingkerrekeh. ¹² Jesu rant kwenh tjertj anetjengan inem. Tjertj ngwenh apek inang ahentj-irrem, Altjerrel inenh anetjeng inetjeh, inang ngampekarl iteth anetjeheng, inang Jesu renhant naketjenh, arreny kwerenh ilemel. Kwereng Altjerrel inenh peltj-iletjenh, inang Altjerr-henh arlaltj mapel-ayeng anetjeheng." Lakenh Peter-el inenh ilek.

¹³ Artwang twernk inang Peter John renh-atherrenh twant-arek, ratherr anew-anew anhwerr angkerleh. Inang alhengk-arek, ratherr anetj-anetj war anek, inangkalk-weny. Lakenheng inang anwerlkek. Inang alhengk-arek, ratherr Jesu-el-arleng anekarl. ¹⁴ Artwang mwerr-irrekarl rang kwer-atherrel-ayeng angath irnetjam, lakenheng twernk inang angketj-kwenyemeh irrek. ¹⁵ Kwereng inang Peter John renh-atherrenh lanthe keth-warn, inarrpemeh angkerretjenh. ¹⁶ "Artwang nhenh-atherrenh nwern nthakenh ileyay? Tjertj Jerusalem-areny ingkerrek kaltj, ratherr twer angerrakertel mpwarekarl. Nwern nhenh-penhan itja pal-angketjeh. ¹⁷ Nwern renh-atherrenh arnpaketjeh, tjertj arpenh mapel nhenh-penh awehetjeng. Ratherr itja Jesu-kenh angketjeng kaltj-anthetjeh tjertj map."

¹⁸ Inang kwer-atherr weth ntangelhek, kwen petj-alpetjeh. Inang renh-atherrenh arnpakek, "Mpwel itja angketj Jesu-henh arrenyel-ayel kaltj-anthetjeh!"

¹⁹ Peter John ratherr inenh ilek, "Arrantherrarrp iterrewarray, wenh apek Altjerrrenh ullar arratj anem? Ilern ngwenheham kangkwerretjenh? Altjerreh apek? Arrehantherr apek? Ilern arrehantherr kangkwerretj-kweny anetjenh, ilern kangkwerrem Altjerrekant. ²⁰ Ilern itja awenp anetjenh. Kel ilern nheng arekarl awekarl-arlk, ilern kaltj-anthetjekant tjertj map."

²¹ Tjertj ingkerrekel Altjerr renh nakekarl, rarl tjertj nyent mwerr-ilekarl. Lakenheng twernk inang ywarn iterrek. "Nwern itja renh-atherrenh atwetjeh tjertj mapeng angetherr." Inang renh-atherrenh iltekant war, "Mpwel apek anetj mpwarem, nwern mpwelenh atwemant!" Kwereng inang renh-atherrenh mentj impek, ratherr alherretjeh. ²² Artwang nheng Peter-el John-el thwen mwerr-ilek, artwang rartek 40 years old, aywang anek.

Nakenh-nakenh inang Altjerr-warn kangkemel angkek

²³ Kwereng ratherr nakenh-nakenh map-warn alpek. Ratherr ingkerrek inenh ilek, nheng nthakenh-nthakenh *priest* twernk mapel angerrepat mapel-arlk renh-atherrenh ilek. ²⁴ Nakenh-nakenh inang nhenh awemel, inang Altjerr-warn angkek, “Ngkartay! Ntwang kwenh alker ahelh-arlk alay-arlk armernek. Ntwang alker-areny ahelh-areny kwatj-areny ingkerrek armernek. ²⁵ Ntwang kwenh arrwekeleny David-el-ayel angkekarl. Ntwang David renh ilek, lakenh rang angkek Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayel, ‘Wenheng tjerrtj lwereny map arnkely-irrem?

Wenhengam inang ngkwantj-irretjeh?

²⁶ *King* ahelh-areny map twernk map-arlk
arraw-irremel nyent-irrek, angkerretjeh-amparr.

Inang ahentj-kweny anak Ngkarteh irrpelth-irrek,

Christ kwerenheh thwen.’ *

Lakenh King David-el Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayeng ilek,
arrwekel kwet.”

²⁷ Inang ilek, “Mer nhenh Jerusalem-el, King Herod Pontius Pilate thwen ratherr nyent-irrek tjerrtj lwereny mapel-ayeng, tjerrtj Israel-areny mapel-ayel-arlk thwen. Inang angkerrek, rrwapenh-apenh tjeperr ngkwengenh Jesu atwetjeh-anngernt. Jesu rang Christ ngkwengenh anem. ²⁸ Inang Jesu renh irrernng atwek, ntwarl arrwekel kwet ilekarl-arte. ²⁹ Ngkartay, nwern rrwapenh-apenh ngkwengenh anem. Ntwang kel arem, nwerneh inang ngkwantj-irremarlang. Nwern ngwenh pawnhem, ntwang nwer-nenh twer-iletjeh, nwern angketj ngkwengenh anew-anewel kwet kaltj-anthetjehng. ³⁰ Ntwang tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-iletjeh! Twer angerr ngkwengenh-akertel wart mpwaretjeh! Nwern ngwenh pawnhem, nheng Jesu-henh arrenyel-ayel tjerrtj irlkert map-arlk mwerr-iletjeh. Rang kwenh arratj anhwerr anem, rrwapenh-apenh ngkwengenh.” Lakenh inang Altjerr pawnehk.

³¹ Tjerrtj map warl kwenel anetjam. Warl rang ineh-akert arrewek. Kwerrern Alngaltar ineh-warn irrpek. Kwereng inang anew-anewel Altjerr-henh angketj iletjart.

Nakenh-nakenh map inang peltjemeh anak

³² Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh inang pwertemeh anak, iterrentj nyent-akert. Inang rrwanentj mpwepemeh armernek, arrpenhel apek rrwanentj inetjeh apek ahentj-irrem, kel rang inetjeh. Inang itja rrwanentj inehenh ayerrp-iletjeh. ³³ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang angketj twerel kaltj-antherl-apejam, Ngkart Jesu irrernngeng kemerrekarl-penh. Altjerrel inenh ingkerrek arntarnt-arek, inang twer kwet anetjeh. ³⁴ Inang mern antherl-apejam, itja nyent angayel anak, itja nyent rrwanentj-kweny-arlk anak. Arrpenh map *farm*-eh-artwey apek, warleh-artwey apek, inang *farm* apek warl apek *sell*-em-iletjart, maneyeh ankeyel. ³⁵ Kwereng inang maney inehenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapeh anthetjart. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang maney rrwanentj-kweny mapeh anthetjart, lharrp-irremel.

³⁶ Artwang nyent arreny Joseph mer Cyprus-el mangkekarl. Rang anak Levi-henh peltj-penh. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map angkek, “Josephel kwenh tjerrtj map tjep-tjep-ilek!” Lakenheng inang renh arreny arrpenh-hemeh antheek Barnabas. ³⁷ Barnabas-el *farm* kwerenheh maneyeh ankeyel *sell*-em-ilek. Rang maney renh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapeh antheek.

* 4.26 Psalms 2.1-2

5

Angketj Ananias Sapphira anewart-atherr-akert

¹ Anewart Ananias Sapphira ratherr nakenh-nakenh anak. Ratherr mer *farm* kwer-atherr-henh *sell-em-ilek*, maney mpwarek. ² Ananias rang maney arpenh ngakek, werlamparenyeh anhetjeh, kenh maney arpenh kwewalenyarl anyenek. Anew kwerenh kaltj anak nhenhek. Ratherr rrtjwerrek, maney ingkerrek anhetjeh kwel werlamparenyeh. Ananias rang maney arpenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map-warn angek. Rang maney ineh antheke. ³ Peter-elemeh renh ilek, "Ananias-ay, ntwang Kwer-rern Alngaltarek rrtjwerrek! Lakenh ntwang arrentjekarrp kangkwerrek! Ntwang maney ingkerrek antheke-arrpantey kwel werlamparenyeh, ntwang kwenh kel maney arpenh ngakek, ngkwewaleny rrkwetjeh! Ntwang kert arpenhant antheke. ⁴ Mer *farm* rang kwenh ngkwengenh anak. Mer renh *sell-em-ilekarl-penh*, maney rang ngkwengenh anak. Kel mwerr lakenheh-atwetj, ntwang maney ingkerrek war anyenetjeh ngkwengarrp. Ntwang ilem, ntwang ingkerrek anthekekarl kwel. Itja! Ntwang kwenh arpenh ngakemel alengk-wek! Wenhengam ntwang anetj mpwarek? Ntwang kwenh Altjerreh rrtjwerrek, itja nwernehant!"

⁵ Ananias-el lakenh awemel rang ahelh-warn irrernng anyerl-alhek. Tjertj mapel angketj Ananias-akert awek, inang ater-irrek. ⁶ Artwang map petjek Ananias kwer-warn, inang renh mantarrel arltwek. Inang renh keth-warn angerrerrek awennng-warn, kel inang renh awennngel-antem arrernek.

⁷ Kelant anew kwerenh Sapphira irrpentj-alhek warl-warn. Sapphira rang pal awetj-kweny anak, nheng anew kwerenh ilwekarleng. ⁸ Peter-elemeh renh pawenhek, "Tjeng ilay, mer mpwel-henh *sell-em-ilekarl-penh*. Arratjam maney mpwel-henh antheke ingkerreny key?"

Marl rang angkek, "Yew, ilern maney ingkerreny antheke."

⁹ Peter-elemeh renh ilek, "Wenheham mpwel nyent-irrek, Ngkart-henh Kwer-rern rrtjwerremel ilhelhetjehan? Aray, tjertj kethel karenhem, anew ngkwengenh awennngel arrernekarl-penh. Inang ngkwengemeh kethel karenhem! Inang ngwenh-arlk angenhetjenh awennng-warn!"

¹⁰ Sapphira rang kel Peter-eng ularr irrernng anyerl-alhekarl. Artwang inang irrpentjek, inang arek marl rang kel ilwek. Inang renh keth-warn angerrerrek, artwang anew kwerenh-angkwerr arrernek awennng nyent kwerel. ¹¹ Werlamparenyel tjertj ingkerrekel thwen inang angketj nhenh awek, inang ater anthwerremeh irrek.

Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel mwerr-ilek tjertj map

¹² Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang twer angerr-akertel tjertj map mwerr-iletjart. Werlampareny inang kweteth lywang-warn arraw-irretjart Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-angkwerr, arreny Solomon-henh lywang-warn. ¹³ Tjertj arpenh mapel ineh aremel nakek. Inang iterrek, werlamparenyel-ayel nyent-irretjeh. Inang ater-irrek twernk Jew map-hetj. Lakenh-hetj inang itja nyent-irrek ineh-warn. ¹⁴ Tjertj aningkelemeh Ngkart renh nakek, artwang mapel marl mapel-arlk. ¹⁵ Kwereng tjertj mapel irlkert map arlamarr map-arlk ineh keth-warn angetjart, antjamel intetjeh. Tjertj irlkert inang mpwelhetjam, Peter rang apek anper alhet-jenheng, lywang kwerenheh ineh mwerr-iletjenh apek. ¹⁶ Jerusalem-warn *town* kwek map-penh tjertj aningk anthwerr inang petjek. Inang tjertj irlkert tjertj kwerrern anetj-akert-arlk kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr

map-warn angetjewarrek. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel inenh ingkerreny mwerr-ilek.

Twernk mapel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inenh tjayel-warn kwernek

¹⁷ Priest twernk angerr artwang Sadducee map thwen kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapeh arnkely-irremel anngwenhek. ¹⁸ Inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh antwerrkemel tjayel-warn kwernek. ¹⁹ Kwenyel Ngkart-henh angel ngwerrm-irrek tjayeel kwen. Angelel tjayel-henh *door* map altjwer-ilek, inenh keth-warn tje-angekemeh. ²⁰ Rang ilek, “Church angerretj-warn alherrerray, *yard*-warn kwen! Arrantherr tjertj map ilay angketj ingkerrek Jesu-akert, rang iteth-ilenh-ilenh anem.” Kwereng angel rang ywerrenhek.

²¹ Aherrk lyet-atheth arratetjam-rlwer inang *church* angerretj *yard*-warn irrpenhek, tjertj inenh kaltj-anthetjeh.

Priest twernk angerr rang artwang kweren mapel-arlk angerrepat map-arlk arrawelh-ilek, angkerretjeh. Inang *Council* map lakenh wart anak. Inang rrkwentj lanthek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh tjayeeleng arratelh-iletjeh. Inang iterrek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang kwel tjayeel kwet anemarleh-athen. ²² Artwang rrkwentj inang tjayel-warn irrpenhek. Inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh ywarek. Inang angkep alpek, twernk inenh iletj-alpetjeh, ²³ “Nwern tjayel-warn alhek, arrew ingkerrek mart-ilentj kwet arentj-alhek. Nwern arrew arntarnt-arenh-arenh inenh arek, ar-aratj arntarnt-arerleh. Nwern arrew map-angkwerr irrpenhek tjayel-warn kwen, artwang ineh ywarek, inang ywerreh!” ²⁴ Rrkwentj twernkel *priest* twernk mapel-arlk angketj nhenh awemel inang ywarn iterrek, “Nthakenharlam?”

²⁵ Artwang nyent petjek, inenh ateng-iletjeh, “Artwang nheng map arrantherrarl palenthwem, inartek *church* angerretj *yard*-el tjertj map kaltj-antherl-anem!” ²⁶ Rrkwentj twernk alhek rrkwentj rrpwetj-akert, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Rrkwentj inang itja kaltj-anthenh-anthenh ineh ahang-irrek. Rrkwentj mapan tjertj mapeng inang ater-irrek wart, pwertel inenh iltewehetjeng.

²⁷ Kel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inenh ngwerl-alpek, inenh ngkernek *Council* mapel-arlung mpwepel. *Priest* twernk angerrrel inenh ilek, ²⁸ “Nwern kwenh arrantherrrenh nheng arnpakekarl, itja arrantherr kaltj-anthetjeh Jesu-henh angketj. Kenh arrantherr itja kangkwerrekarl. Arrantherr tjertj Jerusalem-areny ingkerrek kaltj-anthekarl kwel, rrtjwerremel war! Arrantherr angketjam, nwern Jesu renh irrernng atwekarl kwel!”

²⁹ Peter-el kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arrpenh mapel thwen inenh ilek, “Nwern Altjerrehant kangwerrem, nwern itja kangkwerretjeh tjertj arrpenh mapeh apek! ³⁰ Iterl-arerrerray, arrantherr Jesu renh ntwerlk-warn arrernek, arrantherr renh irrernng-warn atwekarl. Altjerr nhengel arrehantherr-henh peltj mapel renh naketjart, Altjerr Angeyel kwenh Jesu renh irrernng kemelh-ilekan. ³¹ Kwer-penh Altjerrel renh ngkernek, twernk angerr kwetant anetjeh, Arntarnt-arenh-arenh tjeperr angerr. Tjertj inarl kwer-warn twep-irrem, rang anetj inehenh wem. Kwereng Altjerr rang kangkentj angerr anetjenh ineh. ³² Nwern kaltj anem Jesu-ek, nwern renh arekarl-penh. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang kaltj. Nwern arrantherr angketj nhenh ilem, Kwerrern Alngaltarel nwernen twer-ilekarlung. Tjertj arrpenh map inarl Altjerreh kangkwerrem, Altjerr rang ineh Kwerrern Alngaltar anthem.” Lakenh Peter-el inenh ilek, arrpenh mapel-arlk.

³³ *Council* inenh awemel ineh ahang-irrek. Inang ahentj-anek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh irrernng atwetjeh. ³⁴ *Council* ineheng artwang nyent kemerremel irnek. Rang artwang Pharisee anek, arreny kwerenh Gamaliel. Gamaliel rang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh. Tjerrtj mapel renh naketjart. Rang rrkwentj map ilek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh keth-warn lanthetjeh-amparr. ³⁵ Kwereng rang *Council* inenh ilek, "Artwang Israel-areny mapay! Arrantherr mantj anthwerr iterretjeh-amparr, artwang nhenh map atwetjeheng-angerntan. ³⁶ Iterl-arang artwang nheng arreny Theudas. Year arrpenh-lkwer war Theudas rang nakelhek, rang kwel artwang tjeperr anemeng. Artwang 400 kwer-warn nyent-irrek. Artwang atwenh-atwenh mapel renh irrernng-warn atwek. Aningk kwerenh map ateremeh artjanewarrek. Kel inang irrarnp-irrek. ³⁷ Kwereng artwang arrpenhemeh petjek, arreny kwerenh Judas, mer Galilee-areny nheng. Rang nakelhek, nwernenh nheng *Government-el count-em-iletjam-rlwer*. Kwereng artwang arrpenh map nyent-irrek Judas kwer-warn. Artwang inang ahang-irrek *Government-ek*, ngkwal atwerretjeh anek. Atwenh-atwenh mapel Judas renh irrernng-warn atwek. Kwereng tjerrtj kwerenh map ater artjanewarrek. ³⁸⁻³⁹ Lakenheng thang arrantherrenh ateng-ilem: Angketj lyeteny nhenh inarl tjerrtj map kaltj-anthenh, nhenh apek tjerrtj-henh angketj war anemeng, angketj rang ywerretjenh. Angketj nhenh map-kenh rang apek Altjerr-henh angketj anemeng, nwern inenh ywarn kwet arnpakem. Nwern rwekenth-kenth-irretjenh Altjerrel-ayeng! Artwang nhenh map kel impang, inarrp alhetjeh." Lakenh Gamaliel-el ilek *Council-eng* ularr.

⁴⁰ *Council* inang Gamaliel-ek kangkwerrek. Inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapeh weth ntangkek. Inang atwenh-atwenh map ilek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh *whip-el* atwetjeh. Inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh ilek, "Arrantherr itja weth tjerrtj map Jesu-kenh angketjel kaltj-anthetjeh." Kwereng inenh lanthek.

⁴¹ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang *Council* map-hetj apek, arrken anthwerr awelhemel. Inang iterrek, "Altjerrel nwernenh arek, nwern itja ntjwem-irretj-kwenh anek Jesu-henh arrenyeh, nwern kwenpel kwet arreny kwerenh kaltj-anthek. Altjerr rang arrken awelhek nwerneh."

⁴² Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang kweteth *church* angerretj *yard-el* kaltj-anthetjart, mer arrpenh mapel-arlk. Inang tjerrtj inenh angketj Jesu-akert kaltj-anthetjart, Jesu rang Christ nheng anemeng, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl, ahelh-warn lanthetjenh kelant.

6

Nakenh-nakenh mapel artwang 7 inek, mernel tjerrtj map wantetjeh

¹ Kel *town* Jerusalem-el tjerrtj aningk nakenh-nakenh irrekarleleh. Arrpenh map angketj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh anek, arrpenh map angketj *Hebrew* angkenh-angkenh map anek. Kwereng tjerrtj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh map tjerrtj *Hebrew* angkenh-angkenh mapeh inang merneng kwerl-angketjart, "Inang itja inpert map nwern-henh mernel wantek!" ² Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang nakenh-nakenh ingkerrek ntangkemel arrawelh-ilek. Kwereng inang inenh ilek, "Tjeperr anem nwerneh, nwern Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthetjeh arrantherrenh. Nwern itja nhenh mentj impetjek. Nwern itja arrantherrenh mernel wantetjenh. Nwern Altjerr-henh angketj itja mentj impetjek. ³ Peltj mapay, lakenheng arrantherr artwang 7 urraremeh ngkernetjeh, artwang

Kwerrern Alngaltar-akert iterrentj mwerr-akert thwen, nwarnemeh inenh ngkernetjenheng, arrantherrenh wantetjeh mernel. ⁴ Nwern kenh kwetarl rrwkwapentj arrpenh nhenh mpwaretjeh, Altjerrek angkemel pawenhetjeh, Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthetjeh kwet.” Lakenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel werlampareny inenh ilek.

⁵ Werlampareny inang angketj nhenneh kangkek. Inang Stephen-amparr urraremeh inek. Rang artwang nakentj angerr-akert anek wart, Kwerrern Alngaltar twer angerr-akert. Inang nakenh-nakenh arrpenh mapemeh nyentam-nyent urrarek: Philip, Procorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas. Nicolas nhenh rartek Antioch town-areny anek. Arrwekel rang itja Jew anek. Kwereng rang Jew irrek-amparr, ingkern rang Jesu nakek. ⁶ Artwang 7 inenh werlamparenyel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map-warnemeh angketjeh. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang iltjang arrernek inehenh kapertwarn, Altjerr tjang-pawenhemel ineh.

⁷ Kwereng werlamparenyel tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam-antim. Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny aningk nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek. Priest mapel-arlk Jesu renh nakek-antim.

Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel Stephen renh antwerrekwarrek

⁸ Altjerr rang Stephen-eh kangkentj mernelhetjart, lwerenh-penh wart rang twer angerr-akertel mpwaretjart tjerrtj mapeng anngetherr. ⁹ Artwang arrpenh map Stephen kwer ahentj-kweny-irrek. Tjerrtj nhenh inang Jew anek, Cyrené town-areny Alexandria town-areny thwen arrwekel petjekarl. Inang church nyentel irrpjetart, church kwerenh arreny anek “Church twernk-kweny map-kenh”. Inang arrwekel rrwkwapenh-apenh twernk-akert anetjart, kwereng inarrp war twernk-kwenyemeh anek. Artwang nhenh Stephen renh inang iltetjamemeh ahang-irremel. Artwang rrpwetj arrpenh inarl mer Cilicia-eng mer Asia-eng thwen petjekarl inang renh iletjam. ¹⁰ Stephen rang inangkal anthwerr anek, Kwerrern Alngaltar-akert. Rang anew-anewel kwet inenh ilek, inenh intertelh-ilek. Inang ywarn iterrekemeh, nthakenharl inang renh tjernetjenh.

¹¹ Kwereng artwang nhenh inang artwang anetj rrpwetj lanthek, angketj Stephen-akert rrtjwerremel ilerl-apatjeh. Artwang rrtjwerrentj inang tjerrtj mapeng ularr ilerl-apatjam lakenh angkemel, “Nwern Stephen renh awek, arrampewerleh Moses Altjerr thwen!”

¹² Lakenh inang artwang Jew map tjerrtj angerrepat map artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen inenh rrwampey-ilek. Inang Stephen renh antwerrekemel Council-warn angerrerrek. ¹³ Inang artwang rrpwetj twerne, Council-eng ularr rrtjwerretjeh, “Artwang nhenhel kwenh Altjerr-henh church angerretj Moses-henh mpwareng-areng thwen kweteth arrampewem kwel. ¹⁴ Nwern renh awek, rang tjerrtj map ilerleh, Jesu Nazareth-areny nhengel kwel church angerretj nhenh taketjenharl. Jesu rang kwel angketj nwern-henh angartwetjenheng, angketj nheng Moses-el ngkwey angerrepat nwern-henh kaltj-anthekarl.”

¹⁵ Council inang Stephen renh twant-arek. Inang arek, inngerr kwerenh angel alker-areny-artehe amparrkerleh.

7

Stephen rang Council-eng ularr ilelhek

¹ Priest twernk angerrel Stephen renh pawenhek, “Angketj arratj key ngkweng-akert inang ilem?”

² Stephen-elemeh inenh ilek, “Peltj mapay! Angerrepat mapay! Yeng-amparr awerrerrang! Altjerr nheng nwernarl nakem rang parrtj angerr-akert anem. Altjerr rang kwenh arrwekeleny nwern-henh Abraham kwer angkek, ngkwey anhwerr, rang nheng mer Mesopotamia-elarl anetjam-rlwer, rang mpank-amparr Haran-warn alhetjeh-annernt anetjam. ³ Altjerrel Abraham renh ilek, ‘Mer ngkwengenh peltj ngkwengenh map thwen imperl-alhang, ntwang mer arrpenh-warn alhang, tharl ngkweng mer renh mernetjenharl.’

⁴ “Abraham-el mer Chaldea imperl-alhemel, rang mer Haran-warn alhek, mer nhenhel rang antarl-irrek. Angey kwerenh Terah ilwekemeh mer Haran kwerel. Kwereng Altjerrel Abraham renh mer nhenh-warn lanthek, mer kwerel nwern lyet anemarl-warn. ⁵ Altjerrelemeh mer renh itja kwer anthek, mpank-amparr. Rang Abraham alhelekant war, mer renh anthetjeh kwel, kelant apek anthetjenh mer renh arlaltj kwerenh mapehan. Altjerr Abraham kwer angketjamarl-rlwer, Abraham rang ler-kweny-amparr anek, mpank kwet. ⁶ Altjerrel Abraham renh ilek, ‘Peltj arlaltj ngkwengenh map tjertj arpenh map-henh merel-ayeng-amparr anetjenh 400 years-ek-atwetj. Inang tjertj mer kwer-areny mapeh angerr rrwkwapetjeh-amparr. Tjertj mer-areny mapel itja rrwkwapentj-penheh maney kwartwem. Inang irlkert angerrant war anetjenh. ⁷ Ingkern thang tjertj lwereny map irlkert angerr anhwerr anthetjenh. Kwereng peltj arlaltj ngkwengenh map mer lwereny kwereng anam-irretjenh, inang mer nhenh-warn alpetjenh, inang nhenhel kelkertil-ayel yenghen arrernelhemel naketjenh, lakenh.’ ⁸ Altjerrelemeh Abraham renh ilek, ‘Ntwang, peltj ngkwengenh map-akertel, arrantherr rrwey ingkerrek artwang-iletjeh, kel inang 8 *days old*-emeh anemarleng wart.’ Kelant Abraham-el ler rrwey kwerenh Isaac artwang-ilek, rang 8 *days old*-emeh anekarleng. Kel ingkernemeh Isaac rang ler rrwey kwerenh Jacob renh artwang-ilek. Ingkernemeh Jacob-el ler rrwey kwerenh 12 inenh artwang-ilek-antimarlam. Nwern ingkerrek Jacob-kenh ler 12-eng arratekarl, lakenh nwern anem.

⁹ “Jacob-henh ler map inang tjei inehenheh Joseph-eh arnkely-irrek. Kwerenh kekw mapel Joseph renh artwang lwereny mapeh *sell-em-ilek*. Artwang lwereny mapelemeh Joseph renh mer arrpenh-warn Egypt-warn anginek. Joseph rang angerr rrwkwapek, inang renh itja rrwkwapentj-penh kwart-wek. Altjerr rang Joseph-el-ayeng kwet anek. ¹⁰ Rwekenth-kenth-rlwer Altjerrel renh arntarnt-arek. Altjerrel renh iterrentj mwerr anthek, rang kaltj anek inangkal anhwerr. Egypt-areny-henh *king* arreny Pharaoh anek, rang Joseph-eh arrken anhwerr awalhek. Pharaoh-el renh ngkerne, mer Egypt ingkerrekeh twernk angerr anetjeh, warl angerr kwerenh rrwantentj kwerenh arntarnt-aretjeh.

¹¹ “Kwer-penh kwatj-kwenyemeh mer apanpel anek, mern-kweny ker-kweny-arlk. Mer Egypt ntjaperel mer Canaan ntjaperel thwen tjerttjeh arrakelakel anhwerr anek mern-kweny. Arrwekeleny inang angayel anetjart. Tjerttj ingkerrek pwelek-arkemeh angayel irrek. ¹² Jacob-elemeh awek, mern angerr kwel Egypt kwerel anetjamarl. Jacob rang ler kwerenh map mer Egypt-warn lanthek. ¹³ Inang Egypt-warn alhek, mern angkep anginek mer Canaan-warn. Mern nhenh ywerrekarleng inang weth Egypt-warn angkep alhek, mern inetjeh. Inang Egypt-el anetjam-rlwer, Joseph rang kwewaleny ilelhekemeh kekw mapeh, rang tjei ineh anhwerr wart anek. Ingkern Pharaoh-el awek angketj Joseph-akert, artwang nheng inang yatjarr petjekarl inang Joseph-kenh kekw map anek. ¹⁴ Kwereng Joseph-el ilek angerrepat kwerenh map, ‘Angkep alperrerrang, angey nwern-henh peltj nwern-henh-arlk ngwerl-atherr-alpang nhenh-warn, ingkerrek-antey.’

Peltj inenh inang tjerrtj 75 pel anek. ¹⁵ Kel Jacob rang Egypt-warn alhek, peltj kwerenh mapel-arleng. Mer Egypt kwerelemeh Jacob ilwek. Kelant ingkern-penh arrpenh map Egypt kwerel ilwek. ¹⁶ Kel arrpenhelemeh inang Jacob-henh ler map inehen ngkwern map angkep angenhewarrek mer Canaan-warn town Shechem-warn. Inang ngkwern inehenh intey-warn kwernek, intey nheng Abraham-el ngkwey Hamor-henh ler mapeng payem-ilekarl.

¹⁷ “Mer Egypt-el kel nwern-henh peltjemeh aningk-irrek. Altjerremeh iterrek, inenh mer Canaan-warn angkep anginjeteh, mer nheng rang Abraham renh arrwekel alhelekarl-warn, mer nhenh anthetjeh. ¹⁸ Kwereng *king* arrpenhemeh mer Egypt kwerel inang ngkerne. *King* rartek itja angketj Joseph-akertj awekarl apek, rang pal war anek. ¹⁹ Rang tjerrtj nwern-henh map rrtjwerremel war iletjam, ineh ahang-irremel. Rang inenh twernek, kwer ampelyerrk map keth-warn mentj wetjeh, inarrp ilwetjeh.

²⁰ “King Pharaoh nhenh rang anetjam-rlwer, Moses-eme ngwerrm-irrek. Moses rang ntwat anthwerr anek. Angey matj kwerenhel thwen renh warl kwenel alengk-wek, 3 *months*-ek-atwetj. ²¹ Matj kwerenhel renh panthel-ayel arrernek, kwereng kwatj-warnemeh arrernek. Pharaoh-henh ler marlelemeh renh panthel-ayeng intetjamarl ngwerrm-ilek-amparr. Kelant rang renh mer kwerenh-warnemeh anginek, rang kwer kwerenhemeh anek, rang renh mangkelh-ilemel ayerrpelh-ilek, kwewaleny. ²² Egypt-areny mapelemeh Moses renh inang kaltj-anthek angerr anthwerr. Rang kaltj anthwerr irrek, twer anthwerr irrek.”

²³ “Moses rang 40 *years old* anek. Rang iterrek tjerrtj arlaltj kwerenh map-warn Israel-kenh map-warn yatjarr alhetjeh, inenh arerl-alpetjeh. ²⁴ Rang talkw alhetjam-rlwer, rang arerl-alhek, artwang Egypt-arenyel artwang arpenh atwetjamarl, artwang renh kwenh Moses-kenh peltj anek. Kwereng Moses rang artwang Egypt-areny irrernng atwek ankerl. ²⁵ Moses-eme lakenh iterretjam, ‘Lyet nhenh map inang iterrem kwel, nheng Altjerrel yengenh lanthekarl wart, inenh arntarnt-aretjeh.’ Itja kwenh, inang kwenh itja kaltj anek. ²⁶ Arltang arrpenhel rang arek artwang Israel-kenh peltj atherr atwerrerleh. Rang renh-atherrenh arpakemel ilek, ‘Mpwel kwenh akenh-atherr, mer nyent-areny atherr! Wenhengam mpwel atwerrem?’

²⁷ “Artwang rarl artwang arrpenneh ahang-irrekarl, artwang arrpenhelan Moses anampart-wek. Rang Moses renh angkep iltek, ‘Ntwang ilernenh itja lakenh iletjeh! Ngwenham ntwang, twernk angerr kwel?’ ²⁸ Ntwang key ahentj-anem, ntwang yengenh irrernng atwetjeh, ntwarl artwang arrpenh nheng angwerreh irrernng atwekarl-arte?’ ²⁹ Moses rang ater arrtjanek renh iltekarl-penh mer Midian-warn. Mer Midian kwerel rang kwet irretj-alpek. Arltang arrpenhel rang anew inek, kwereng kwer rrwey atherr ngwerrm-irrek.

³⁰ “Rang 40 *years*-eh-atwetj mer Midian-el anek. Kwereng angel alker-areny kwer-warn mernelhek, rrwalel nheng Sinai Pwerteng iterel. Arnang nyent ampetjamel-arleng angel rang mernelhek. ³¹ Moses-el rwang amperleh aremel anwerlkek. Rang itwek-irrek arnang nhenh aretjeh. Rwang amperleh rang arek. Ngkartemeh kwer angkek, ³² ‘Yang kwenh Altjerr nheng arrwekeleny ngkwengenh mapel nakekarl, Abraham-el Isaac-el Jacob-el thwen.’ Moses rang arrewemel ater-irrek, renh aretjeh.

³³ “Ngkartelemeh renh ilek, ‘Pwet ngkwengenh rlwang. Keth yanh ntwarl irnem yanh-artek mek-mek anem, ahelh mwerr anthwerr.’* ³⁴ Mer Egypt

* 7.33 Tjerrtj map pwet rlwetjart, inang mek-mekel irnemarlung.

lyet anem rwekenth-kenth anhwerr, tjerrtj tjengenh map inenh kweteth atwerl-anem. Thang inenh awek arlkerleh-arlk irlkert angerr-akert. Yengem kerneng anarnpek, inenh mer yanheng inetjeh. Lakenh thang ngwenh mer Egypt-warn angkep lanthem.' Lakenh Altjerrel Moses renh ilek."

³⁵ Stephen-el kwet iletjam, "Artwang nhenh Moses rang kwenh ineh twernk irretjeh anak. Arrwekeleny inang ahentj-kweny anak, rang twernk kwel anetjeh ineh. Artwang ratherr lakenh angkek Moses-ek, 'Ntwang itja ilernenh twernetjeh!' Altjerr rant Moses-warn angkep angel kwerenhel-arleng. Angel rang nheng Moses-warn mernelhek arnang ampetjamarl-rlwer. Moses renh Altjerrel lantheke, tjerrtj kwerenh map inenh inetjeh Egypt-areny mapeng, ineh twernk anetjeh. ³⁶ Moses-el twer angerrel mpwaretjam, tjerrtj arlaltj kwerenh map ineh tjejangetjam 40 years-ek-atwetj. Kel arrantherr iterl-arem, rang Israel-kenh map mer Egypt-eng tjejangek. Inang alhek kwatj alay Athethek-warn. Rang twer angerr mpwarek, inang kwatj kwerelel alhetjehng, ingkerrek iteth anyenemel. Rang twer angerr mpwaretjart mer rrwalelel, inarl nthwetjart 40 years-eh-atwetj. ³⁷ Moses nhenh rang Israel-kenh peltj map arrwekel iletjam, 'Kelant Altjerrel artwang angketj angenh-angenh arrenh arrehantherr-warn lanthetjenh. Rang yeng-artehe anhwerr anetjenh. Rang artwang Israel-kenh anetjenh.' ³⁸ Moses rang tjerrtj map arrawel-ilek rrwalelel, pwert-warn antetjeh-anngerntel. Moses kwerelel angkep nheng angkek Sinai pwert kernel. Kwereng Moses-el anarnpemel angketj renh tjerrtj ineh iletj-alpek, inang kangkwerremel iteth anetjehng.

³⁹ "Arrwekeleny nwerenhenh map inang itja Moses-eh kangkwerrek, kwer ahentj-kweny anak. Inang ahentj-anek, Egypt-warn angkep alpetjeh kwel. ⁴⁰ Inang Moses-henh kek Aaron renh pawenhek, 'Tjeh ngkwengeh Moses nthakenh irrekay? Kwetant kwenh rang ywerrek! Wenhekahepel rang nwerenhenh Egypt-eng mer nhenh-warn tjejangetjek? Rang nwerenhenh imperl-alhetjeh-anngerntel key? Altjerr arrenh nwerenhenh mpwaray! Rang nwerenhenh tjejangetjek!' ⁴¹ Inang altjerr-arrpantey mpwarek, pwelelel kwerelel. Kwereng inang arraw-irrek, altjerr-arrpantey nhenh kangkemel naketjehng. Inang kwer ker tjenker-arlk antheke. Arrken angerr inang rrwalelel rntwemel. Altjerr-arrpantey nhenh inarl iltjel mpwarekarl!

⁴² "Kwereng Altjerremeh inehng ntjwem-irrek. Rang inenh impek. Inang kwerraly-arlkemeh kelkertetel-ayeng arrernelhemel nakek. Lakenh Altjerrenhenh angketj angenh-angenh nheng Amos-el ngkwey ilekarl, 'Tjerrtj Israel-kenh peltj mapay, awerrerrang!

Nheng arrantherrarl mer rrwalelel alhetjam-rlwer

40 years-ek-atwetj,

arrantherr ker pwelelel apek yep-yep apek kweteth

irrereng atwerl-apejtart,

arrantherr tjeng key ker tjenker antheke?

Arrantherr itja tjenker tjeng anthekekarl!

⁴³ Molech-ek Rephan-ek war arrantherr mer kwer atherr-henh angerl-apejtart, altjerr-arrpantey-henh, kel itjarl tjengan.

Arrantherr altjerr-arrpantey renh-atherrenhenh iltjel mpwarekarl-penh angerl-apejtart, arrantherr nhenh kwer-ather kelkertetel-ayeng arrernelhemel nakek.

Lakenheng thang arrantherrrenhenh ntwarr lanthetjenh, mer Babylon-eng ntwarr-warn." †

† 7.43 Amos 5.25-27

Stephen-el weth ilek, “Lakenh Amos-el arrwekel ilek. Angketj nhenh keth-warn arratek. ⁴⁴ Ngkwey arrwekeleny nwern-henh mapel *tent* tjeperr rrwalel-ayeng angerl-apetjam. Arrwekel Altjerrel Moses ilek, nthakenh rang *tent* mpwaretjeh, kel Moses-el lakenh *tent* mpwarek. Altjerr-henh angketj kwenel anek irrtang atherrel-ayeng. *Tent* nhenh arrwekeleny nwern-henh mapel rrwalel-ayeng angenherl-apetjam. ⁴⁵ Ler inehenh mapel *tent* renh angerrerek, nheng Joshua-el inenh mer-warn tje-y-angek, mer nheng Altjerrel ineh arrwekel alhelekarl kwer-warn. Altjerrelemeh mer Canaan-areny map anpwek, kwereng arrwekeleny nwern-henh map mer kwerel anetj-alpek lwerenh-penhan. *Tent* rang mer yanhel kwet antarl-irrek, King David anetjeh-atwetj. ⁴⁶ Altjerr David-eh kangkek. David-elemeh Altjerr renh pawenhek, rang warl angerretj artetjeh kwer, Altjerr rang anetjehng kwerel-ayeng. ⁴⁷ Altjerrel David arnpakek. Kelant ler kwerenhel Solomon-el wart warl angerretj artek Altjerrrek, David rang ilwekarl-penh.

⁴⁸ “Altjerr itjarl mek-mek kwerel anem, warl tjerrtjel artek-penh. Itja kwenh! Altjerr ngkwey ilelhek angketj angenh-angenh kwerenhel-arleng, ⁴⁹ ‘Alkerel *chair* angerretj tjengenh anem, thang ingkang tjengenh ahelhek arrernem. Warl wenh-arte ham arrantherr tjeng artemer, yeng apek anetjeh-anngernt?

⁵⁰ Thang kwenh alker-arlk ahelh-arlk tjerrtj-arlk ingkerrek mpwarekarl.’

“Lakenh Ngkart rang ilelhek.”

⁵¹ Stephen-el inenh ilek, ‘Arrantherr-artek ahert map anem! Itja arratj kangkwerretj-kwenh. Arrantherr kwenh arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henh map-arteh anem! Arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henhel kwenh Kwerrern Alngaltarek irrpelth-irrek! ⁵² Arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henh kwenh Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh mapeh ahentj-kweny mernelhek. Inang arpenh inenh irrernng atwek, inarl tjerrtj map arrwekel kwet ilekarl, ‘Artwang arratj anhwerr rang petjetjenharl.’ Artwang nhenh kel petjek. Arrantherrremeh artwang arratj renh atwenh-atwenh mapeh anthekarl, renh irrernng atwetjeh. Arrantherr kel renh irrernng atwek! ⁵³ Arrantherr Altjerr-henh angketj rrwewarlung-artany, angketj nheng angel alker-areny mapel Moses kwer ilekarl-penh. Arrantherrremeh angketj ineh itjarl kangkwerrek.” Lakenh Stephen-el inenh ilek.

Inang Stephen renh irrernng atwek, irntel iltewemel

⁵⁴ *Council*-areny inang awekarl-penh arrengeker awelhek. ⁵⁵ Stephen renh Kwerrern Alngaltarek twer-ilek. Rang kern-antep alker arek, rang Altjerr renh arek, Jesu kwerel-ayel irnemeng. Ratherr amparrkek anthwer. ⁵⁶ Stephen-el inenh ilek, “Thang alker renh altjwer arem, Tjerrtj-henh Ler rang Altjerrel-ayel irnemeng!”

⁵⁷ Inang nhenh awemel arlkek, irlpang arltwelhemel. Kwereng inang Stephen-warn arrtjanemel renh antwerrkek. ⁵⁸ Inang Stephen renh Jerusalem-eng keth-warn tjarr-angek. Kwereng inang renh irntel iltewek. Artwang inang mantarr alkey kern-penh rlwemel artwang nyenteh anthek, rang mantarr anyenetjeh. Artwang kweren arreny anek Saul. †

⁵⁹ Inang Stephen renh irntel iltewetjam-rlwer, Stephen rang angek, “Ngkart Jesu-ay, yeng ilwemeng, ntwang kwerrern tjengenh inang!” ⁶⁰ Rang kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhek. Rang arlkemel ilek, “Ngkartay, ntwang inenh itja angkep atwetjeh!” Lakenh ilekarl-penh rang ilwekemeh.

† 7.58 Ingkern arreny kweren Paul-emeh anek. Rang Ngkart Jesu-henh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperrremeh anek.

8

1-2 Saul-el kangkemel arek, inang Stephen renh irrernng atwerlele.

*Saul-el arppen mapel thwen Jesu
nakenh-nakenh map atwetjeh alwernek*

Nakenh-nakenh rrpwetjel Stephen renh mpwerrk inemel angerrerrek, renh awenng-warn arrernetjek. Inang ltarp angerr awelhemel inang kwer arek.

Arltang kwerel *priest* twernk map inang Jesu nakenh-nakenh mapek ahentj-kweny-irrek. Inang inenh atwetjehemeh alwernek. Lakenheng nakenh-nakenh map Jerusalem-eng ater alherrerrek, mer Judea-angkwerr-warn mer Samaria-angkwerr-warn thwen inang alherrerrek. Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapant kweteth Jerusalem-el antarl anetjam. ³ Artwang nheng Saul rang ahentj-aneke, Jesu nakenh-nakenh inenh ywerrelh-iletjeh. Saul rang kwenh nakenh-nakenh mapeh palenthwek warl ingkerrekeh. Rang nakenh-nakenh aretj-alhemarleng, rang inenh tjarrinemel kwernek tjayel-warn, artwang map marl map thwen.

*Philip-el angketj mwerr renh
kaltj-anthetjart mer Samaria-el*

⁴ Nakenh-nakenh irrarnp-irrekarl map inang mer-areny map kaltj-antherl-apejam angketj mwerr Jesu Christ kwer-akert. ⁵ Artwang nakenh-nakenh nheng arreny kwerenh Philip mer Samaria-warn alhek, *town* nyent-warn. Rang tjertj map kaltj-antherl-apejam angketj Jesu Christ-akert, nheng Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl-akert. ⁶⁻⁷ Tjertj *town*-areny inang Philip awek. Inang arek, rang twer anthwerrel mpwarerlele. Philip rang tjertj kwerrern anetj-akert map mwerr-ilek, kwerrern anetj tjertj mapeng anpwemel. Kwerrern anetj inang arratemel arlkek. Rang tjertj arlamarr map mwerr-ilek-arlk. Lakenheng tjertj *town*-areny inang renh mantjel awek. ⁸ Inang arrken anthwerr awelhek.

⁹ *Town* kwerel artwang arppen anek, arreny kwerenh Simon. Rang arrwengkelth mpwaretjart. Tjertj Samaria-areny map inang nhenh aremel anwerlkek. Simon rang nakelhetjart anthwerr. ¹⁰ Tjertj ingkerrekel kwer-warn arraw-irremel renh nakek, twernk mapel tjertj anetj-anetj mapel-arlk. Inang renh arnterr naketjart, "Rang nwerneh altjerr-artek anem!" ¹¹ Inang Simon kwer ingkern-angkwerr alhetjart, rang ineheng angetherr mpwarerl-apejam. Inang anwerlkemel aretjart, rang arrwengkelthel-artehe mpwarerlele. ¹² Kwereng Philip rang *town*-areny map angketj mwerr inenh kaltj-antherl-apejart, Altjerr rang tjertj kwerenh map-warn petjekarl, rang ineh Ngkart angerr anemeng, arreny Jesu Christ-kenh-arlk. Tjertj inang angketj kwerenh nakemel Philip-warn petjewarretjart, artwang marl thwen. Rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpelhel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjart. ¹³ Simon rang Jesu Christ renh nakek. Rang petjek, Philip-el renh kwatj-warn irrpelhel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjeh. Kwereng rang Philip-el-ayeng pwertemeh ratherr nthwerl-apejart. Rang angerr anthwerr anwerlkek, rang Philip renh arek, rang twer anthwerrel mpwarerlele.

¹⁴ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr inang awek Jerusalem-el, tjertj Samaria-areny mapel Altjerr-henh angketj nakerlele. Lakenheng inang Peter John renh-atherrenh ineh-warn lanthek, Samaria-warn. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ratherr Samaria-el irrpentj-alhemel alhengk-aretj-alhek, Kwerrern Alngaltar rartek itja nakenh-nakenh Samaria-areny ineh-warn irrpelk, mpank-antey. Nakenh-nakenh inenh kwatj-akertel war *baptise*-em-ilek Ngkart Jesu-henh arreny-akertel war. Lakenheng ratherr Altjerr renh pawenhek, rang

Kwerrern Alngaltar renh Samaria-areny ineh-warn lanthetjeh. ¹⁷ Peter ratherr iltjang kwer-atherr-henh kapert inehenh-warn arrernek, kwereng Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ineh-warn irrpek.

¹⁸ Simon-el arek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh ratherr iltjang kwer-atherr-henh arrpenh map-henh kapert-warn arrernerleh, Kwerrern rang ineh-warn irpperleh. Rang ahentj-anek, Peter John kwer-atherr maney anthetjeh. ¹⁹ Lakenh rang renh-atherrenh pawenhek, "Mpwel yengenh twer-iling, thang lakenh mpwaretjehng mpwel mpwarem-arte, thang iltjang kapert inehenh-warn arrernemarleng, Kwerrern rang ineh-warn irrpjetjeh-anngernt."

²⁰ Peter-elemeh renh arnpakemel ilek, "Ntwang kwenh pal-palele ilernenh pawenhek! Itja kwenh, ntwang ywarn maneyel payem-ilem Altjerr-henh angketj twer nhenh! Itjeng alhay! Altjerrel ngwenh irrereng atwehetjeng, itja mentj impay! ²¹ Ntwang kwenh Altjerr kwer pal kwet iterrem! Lakenheng ntwang ywarn ilernehel-ayeng rrwapem! ²² Nthakenharlam ntwang pal iterrekarl, Altjerr-henh twer maneyel kwel payem-iletjehan? Ngkart renh pawehang, rang iterrentj anetj ngkwengenh arratj-iletjeh, rang apek anetj ngkwengenh wetjeh, rang ngwerleny anetjehng ngkweng. ²³ Thang ngwenh arem, ntwang ahentj-anem, ilern-arte anetjeh, twerel mpwarerl-apejeh, tjerrtj mwerr-ilemel. Itja ntwang lakenh iterretjeh! Ntwang kwenh iterrentj pal-pal-akertel war pawenhek!"

²⁴ Simon-elemeh Peter John thwen pawenhek, "Tjeng Ngkart renh tjang-pawenherl-anerarray, rang yengenh itja atwetjeh!"

²⁵ Peter ratherr mer-areny map Ngkart-henh angketj kaltj-anthek. Kwereng Jerusalem-warn ratherr angkep alperrek. Tjeyel alhep-alhemel mpank-antey, ratherr angkerl-apejeh town kwek mapel Samaria-angkwerr, ratherr tjerrtj mapeh angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-apejeh.

Philip-el artwang Ethiopia-areny aretj-alhek

²⁶ Artang arrpenhel Altjerr-henh angel alker-arenyelemeh Philip renh ilek, "Ntwang antekerr alhang tjei-warn, tjei rarl antekerr intenhemarl-warn town Jerusalem-eng town Gaza-warn-atheh, rrwal-angkwerr."

²⁷ Philip rang kangkwerremel alhek tjei kwerel.

Tjei kwerel alhep-alhemel rang artwang nyent arek, pakey kwerenhel-arleng anerl-aperleh. Artwang nhenh mer Ethiopia-areny anek. Rang *queen* kweren maney ingkerrek arntarnt-aretjart. Rang Jerusalem-eng mer Ethiopia-warn-atheh alpetjam. Rang arrwekelek-amparr Jerusalem-el *church* angerretj-warn irpekarl, kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel Altjerr renh nakek. ²⁸ Artwang rantem mer-warn-atheh alpetjam, pakey ingkern anerl-apekel, rang pip *read*-em-ilerl-apejeh, nheng Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah-el arrernekarl-penh. ²⁹ Altjerr-kenh Kwerrerelemeh Philip renh ilek, "Parrp alhay, angath-irremel pakey kwerel alherl-apejeh iterel."

³⁰ Philip rang pakey kwer-warn arrtjanek. Rang artwang renh awek, rarl Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah-henh pip *read*-em-ilerl-aperleh. Philip rang renh pawenhek, "Ntwang angketj nhenh alhengk-arem key?"

³¹ Artwang Ethiopia-areny rang renh ilek, "Nthakenhameh thang angketj nhenh alhengk-aretjenh? Tjerrtj arrpenhel itja tjeng angketj nhenh kethilemel ilek." Rang Philip renh ngwek, "Antjentj-alhang pakey-warn."

³² Artwang rang angketj nhenh kweteth *read*-em-ilerl-apejeh, "Tjerrtjel yep-yep *rope*-akertel tjarr-angem atwetjeh-anngernt,

nheng lakenh-arte h inang artwang nyent renh
tjarr-angetjenh,
yep-yep-arte h atwetjenh-anngernt, lakenh.

Rang ntert irnetjenh arlketj-kweny yep-yep kwek-arte h,
inang yep-yep kwek renh altang *wool* akemarl-arte h,
yep-yep rang ntert irnem.

³³ Inang kwer ahang-irremel tjerrtj mapeng ularr pawenhetjenh,
nyent apek itja kwer arrngert angketjenh.

Inang renh irrernng atwetjehant impetjenh.” *

³⁴ Artwang rang Philip renh pawenhek, “Yeng ilay, ngwenham inang
atwem? Angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah key? Tjerrtj arrpenh apek?”

³⁵ Philip-el ilek, “Isaiah-el ilem, inang artwang nyent atwetjeh. Thang ngk-
weng keth-ilemelemeh ilem, artwang nhenh arreny anem Jesu. Jesu ntert
kwet irnek, inarl renh irrernng atwetjeh anekarl-rlwer, yep-yep nheng-
arte h.” Kwereng Philip-el artwang kwer angketj mwerr Jesu-akert kaltj-
anthe mel ilek.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Inang pakeyel alherl-ape tjam-rlwer, inang kwatj agentj arek. Art-
wang rang Philip renh pawenhek, “Aray, kwatj angerr intem. Ntwang key
yengenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjeh?” ³⁸ Artwang rang
pakey angenh-angenh kwerenh ilek, “Pakey renh ngkernetjeh!” Kwereng
Philip ratherr kwatj kwer-warn anarnpemel alherrek. Philip-elemeh renh
kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek. ³⁹ Ratherr kwatj kwereng ar-
ratemel alherrek, Ngkart-henh Kwerrernel Philip renh arrkay-ilemel angek.
Artwang Ethiopia-arenyel renh itja weth arek. Kwereng artwang rang mer
kwerenh-warn arrken awelhemel alpek. ⁴⁰ Tjerrtj mapel Philip renh mer
arrpenh Azotus-elemeh arek. Philip rang kwereng ayerrer-atheh alhek,
town kwek map-angkwerr anper kwet alhek, *town* angerr Caesarea-eh-
atwetj. Rang tjerrtj mapeh angketj mwerr Jesu-akert kaltj-antherl-ape tjam.

9

Jesu Saul kwer mernelhek

¹⁻² Saul rang athek-irrek, Ngkart Jesu nakenh-nakenh map irrernng
atwerl-ape tje h ywerrelh-ilemel. Rang ahentj-irrek anthe werr *town*
Damascus-warn alhetjeh, nakenh-nakenh map antwerrkemel angetj-
alpetjenheng Jerusalem-warn, tjayel-warn kwernetjenheng. Lakenh
rang *priest* twernk angerr-warn alhek, renh pawenhek, “Ntwang tjeng
pip tanthemel anhang, thang renh Damascus-warn angetjeh, *church*-ek-
artwey map anthe tje h. Inang kangkwerremeng apek, thang nakenh-
nakenh map artwang marl thwen antwerrkemel nhenh-warn angkep
angetj-alpetjeh.” Kel *priest* twernk angerr rang kangkwerremel pip Saul
kwer tanthemel anthe k. ³ Saul rang pip inemel tjeyek-irrek *town* Damascus-
warn-athek, rilkwatherr rrpwetj-akert. Inang kel Damascus kwer-warn
angathemeh-irrek. Partj angerrelemeh alharrkemel renh palekalek-ilek.
⁴ Saul-emeh ahelh-warn anyerl-alhek. Rang angketj awek alkereng, kwer-
warn angkerleh, “Saul-ay, Saul-ay! Wenhengam ntwang yengenh atwetjeh
alwernem?”

⁵ Saul rang renh pawenhek, “Ngwenham ntwang, Ngkart key?”

Rang kwer tjernemel ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh Jesu, ntwarl atwetjeh alw-
ernem renh. ⁶ Kel kemerray, *town* nhak-warn alhang. Artwang nyentel
ngwenh iletjenh, nthakenh ntwang irretjeh.”

* 8.33 Isaiah 53.7-8

7 Artwang inarl Saul-el-ayeng rllkwatherr alhekarl, inang ntertarl irnetjam. Inang kel awek, arrpenh angkerleh, inang tjerrtj itja arek. 8 Saul-emeah kemerrek, rang anngang kwerenh alngampelh-ilek, aretjeh kwel. Rang itja kwet arek, rang pweng-irrekarleng. Kwereng artwang arrpenh inang renh Damascus-warn iltjeng tjejanggerrek. 9 Arltang rrpwetj-ingar rang pweng kwet anak. Rang itja mern apek arlkwek, itja kwatj-arlk apek antjwek.

10 *Town* Damascus kwerel Jesu nakenh-nakenh nyent anak, arreny kwerenh Ananias. Ananias rang Ngkart renh arrkay-arrkayel war arek. Ngkart kwer angkek, "Ananias-ay!"

Rang renh tjerneke, "Wenhekay Ngkart?"

11 Ngkartelemeh renh ilek, "Tjejang nhenh-warn alhang, arreny kwerenh 'Tjejang arratj'. Ntwang alhang Judas-henh mer-warn, ntwang artwang nyent Tarsus-areny Saul-eh ntwang pawenhang. Saul rartek lyet-antey Altjerrwarn angkem. 12 Saul rartek anengkerr arek. Rang ngwenh arek, kwerwarn ularr petjerleh, ntwang iltjeng ngkwengenh kapert kwerenh-warn arrernerleh, anngang kwerenhemeah mwerr-iletjeh-anngernt."

13 Ananias-emeah Ngkart renh tjernemel ilek, "Ngkartay, thang angketj anetj artwang nhenh-penh awek. Rang nakenh-nakenh ngkwengenh map Jerusalem-el alwernemel atwek. 14 Rang nhenh-warn petjek, *priest* twernk map-henh pip-akert. Angketj pip rarl anyenemel-ayeng intem, 'Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Jesu nakem, Saul rang inenh antwerrkemel angkep anginetjeh Jerusalem kwer-warn.' Rang lakenheh petjek."

15 Ngkartelemeh Ananias renh ilek, "Kel alhay! Thang artwang renh kel urraremel inek. Thang renh lanthetjenh tjerrtj lwereny map-warn, *king* inehenh map-warn, tjerrtj Israel-areny map-warn thwen. Rang inenh angketj tjejenh kaltj-anthetjek. 16 Kelant tjerrtj mapel kwer irrpelth-irremel renh atwetjenh. Thang arrwekel kwet renh ateng-iletjenh, lakenh kwerketj." Lakenh Ngkartel Ananias renh ilek.

17 Kwereng Ananias rang alhek Judas-henh warl-warn. Rang irrpennhemel-artek iltjeng kwerenh Saul-henh kaperteh arrernek. Rang renh ilek, "Saul-ay, peltj tjengenhay! Ngkart Jesu nhenh ngkweng tjejang arratekarl, rang yengenh ngkweng-warn lanthek. Rang tjengel-arleng anngang ngkwengenh mwerr-iletjeheng, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ngkweng-warn irrpjetjeh-anngernt."

18 Kwereng Saul-henh anngangeng apereltj-arteh kap-rlwelhemel ahelwarn anyek rarrp kwet. Rang mwerremeh arek. Rang kemerrek. Kwereng Ananias-el renh kwatj-warn irrpelth-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek. 19 Kwereng Saul rang mernemeah arlkwek, tweremeh irrek.

Saul-el tjerrtj map town Damascus-el angketj Jesu-akertemeh kaltj-anthek

Saul-emeah arltang rrpwetjeh nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng-amparr anetjam, *town* Damascus kwerel. 20 Kwereng rang Jew map-kenh *church* map irrpel-apatjam, kaltj-antherl-apatjeh tjerrtj map, ilemel Jesu kwenh Altjerr-henh Ler anemeng. 21 Tjerrtj inang awekarl-penh anwerlkemel angkerrek, "Artwang nhenhel rang Jesu nakenh-nakenh map alwernemel atwetjart Jerusalem-el! Rang nhenh-warn petjek, nakenh-nakenh map antwerrketjeh. Rang inenh *priest* twernk map-warn anginetjeh anekarl. Nthakenhameah rang lyet tjerrtj map angketj Jesu-akert kaltj-anthem, rarl arrwekel nakenh-nakenh inenh atwerl-apatjam-penh?" Lakenh inang ywarn iterl-aremel ilerrek. 22 Kwerrern Alngaltarelemeh Saul-henh angketj tweram-twer-ilek. Tjerrtj Jew Damascus-areny mapemeh ywarn-antey

kwer irrpelth-irrek, rarl inenh iletjamarl, Jesu rang Christ anemeng, nheng Altjerrel inenh ngkwey alhelekarl-penh. Lakenh inang ywarn iterl-aremel ntert anek.

²³ Kel arppenhelemeh inang angkerrek, Saul renh irrernng atwetjeh.

²⁴ Saul-el awek angketj kwer-akert, arppenh map angkerreri-anemeng, inang *town* arrew inenh kwenyel aherrkel thwen mpwelhemel karelhetjam, renh antwerrkemel atwetjeh-anngernt. ²⁵ Kweny arppenhelemeh Saul-henh peltj mapel *basket* angerr-warn renh arrernewarrek, kwereng inang *basket* renh *rope*-el ayernemel anarnpelh-ilek Saul kwer-akert *wall* kreneng, *wall* nheng mer *town* kwerel arrngert anekarl. Kwereng arrengakw-ampeny, rang keth kwereng ater alhetjeh. Jew map-hetj rang arratamel alhek, anyenng-anyenng alwerremel Jerusalem-warn-athek.

Saul rang Jerusalem-el kaltj-anthetjam

²⁶ Saul rang Jerusalem-warn angkep alpek. Rang ahentj-anek, nakenh-nakenh map-warn nyent-irretjeh. Nakenh-nakenh map-anem Saul kwereng ater-irrek. Inang kaltj kwer anek, rang ahangeri atwenh-atwenh anekarl wart. ²⁷ Barnabas-elemeh Saul renh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map-warn angek. Rang inenh ilek, "Saul rang Ngkart arekarl, rarl Damascus-warn alhekarlel. Ngkart rang Saul renh ilek. Kwereng Saul rang tjertj map anew-anewel kaltj-anthek Damascus kwerel." ²⁸ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel Barnabas kangkwerremel awek. Inang nakenh-nakenh arppenh map ilek, "Saul rang nwern-artehelemeh anem!" Lakenheng Saul rang nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng kwenpemeh anek, rang Jerusalem kwerel kwenpemeh nthwerl-apetjam. Tjertj map rang anew-anewelemeh angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert kaltj-antherl-apetjam. ²⁹ Saul rang tjertj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh mapel-ayeng angketj Jesu-akert ilerl-apetjam. Inang ahentj-anek, renh irrernng atwetjeh. ³⁰ Peltj nakenh-nakenh mapel angketj kwereng awekarl, inang renh Caesarea *town*-warnemeh angerrrerrek. Kwereng inang Saul renh *town* Tarsus-warnemeh lanthek, rang kwerelemeh kwet anetj-alpek.

³¹ Kwereng tjertj ingkerrek nakenh-nakenh map ineh ngwerlenyemeh mernelhek, nakenh-nakenh inarl mer Judea ntjaperel mer Galilee ntjaperel, mer Samaria ntjaperel thwen anek. Kwerrern Alngaltarel nakenh-nakenh inenh twer-ilek, inang anew-anew anetjeh ater-kwenh. Mer arppenhek-arppenhel nakenh-nakenh aningkarraw-irretjam, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Nakenh-nakenh inang arratj kwet mernelhek Ngkarteng ularr.

Peter-el Aeneas renh mwerr-ilek

³² Kel arltang arppenhel Peter rang mer kwek map-warn alhetjam, tjertj nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng yatjarr anerl-alpetjeh. Rang mer kwek arreny Lydda-warn alhek, tjertj nakenh-nakenh map-warn inehel-arleng yatjarr anerl-alpetjeh. ³³ Mer kwerel artwang arlamarr nyent anek, arreny kwerenhen Aeneas. Rang 8 *years*-ek-atwetj antjam kwerenhel intetjart. ³⁴ Peter-el renh aremel ilek, "Aeneas-ay, Jesu Christ-el ngwenh mwerr-ilek! Kelemeh kemerrang! Antjam ngkwengenh artaper-ilang!" Aeneas kel kemerrremel irnek. ³⁵ Tjertj Lydda mer-areny mapel mer Sharon-areny mapel thwen artwang arlamarr mwerr-irrekarl arek, inang Ngkart-warn twep-irrek, nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek.

Peter-el marl arreny Tabitha irrernngeng kemelh-ilek

³⁶ Joppa *town*-el nakenh-nakenh marl nyent anek, arreny kwerenhen Tabitha. Angketj *Greek*-el arreny kwerenhen angart-wekarl Dorcas. Marl

nhenh rartek tjerrtj ingkerrekeh tangetjel anetjart. Rang tjerrtj anetj-anetj maney-kwenh map mernel rnwanentjel-arlk thwen arntarnt-aretjart. ³⁷ Arltang arrpenhel Tabitha rang irlkert-irrek, kwereng rang ilwekemeh. Peltj kwerenhelemeh mpwerrk kwerenh lhewek, rang renh *room* kern-warn angemel athenek. ³⁸ Mer Lydda rartek *town* Joppa-eng angath war anak. Nakenh-nakenh mapel awek, Peter rang mer Lydda-el anerleh, angath war. Inang artwang urrpey atherr kwer-warn lantheek, renh ngwerl-alpetjek. Ratherr ilek, "Peter, parrp petjay!"

³⁹ Peter rang kel pwertemeh kwer-atherrel-ayeng alhek. Inang Tabitha-kenh warl-warn irrpelj-alhek. Ratherr Peter *room* kwer-warn angek, kwerel marl rang irrernng inetjam-warn. Peter rantem *room* irrpemel arek, inpert map akay arnerl-anerleh. Inpert inang Peter rnwanentj mernek, Tabitha rarl itethel-amparr tantheekarl.

⁴⁰ Peter-elemeh tjerrtj ingkerrek *room*-eng keth-warn lantheek. Kwereng rang kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel Altjerr renh pawenhek. Rang marl irrernng renh ilek, "Tabithay, kel kemerray!" Tabitha rang alngampemel Peter renh arek, kemerremel anetjeh-anngerntarl. ⁴¹ Peter-elemeh renh iltjeng antwerrkemel kemelh-ilek. Kwereng Peter rang inpert mapeh ntangelhek, nakenh-nakenh mapeh thwen, "Aretjeh petjewarrang!" Inang anwerlkemel arek, Tabitha itethemeh innerleh. ⁴² Tjerrtj Joppa-areny ingkerrekel angketj nhenh-penh awek, mapelemeh Ngkart renh nakek. ⁴³ Peter rang mer Joppa-elemeh kwet-irrek, yatjarr anetj-alpek artwang arreny Simon-el-ayel. Simon rang kwenh pwelek-henh yepeng *leather* mpwarenh-arenh anak.

10

Angel alker-arenyel artwang Cornelius ilek

¹ *Town* Caesarea-el artwang alehang Rome-areny anak, arreny kwerenhen Cornelius. Rang artwang atwenh-atwenh Rome-areny map anyenek. Atwenh-atwenh nhenh map inehenh arreny anak Italy, inarl mer Italy-eng petjekarl. ² Cornelius-el peltj kwerenh mapel thwen inang Altjerr-henh angketjekant athek-irremel awetjart, Altjerrant naketjart. Rang tjerrtj anetj-anetj maney-kweny map mantj arntarnt-aretjart. Altjerr kwer-warn rang kweteth angketjart. ³ Arltang arrpenhelemeh angwerrel Cornelius rang anangkerr arek. Rang keth anhwerr Altjerr-kenh angel alker-areny arek. Angel rang itwek-irremel renh ilek, "Cornelius-ay!"

⁴ Cornelius-el ater-irremel renh arek. Kwereng rang angel renh pawenhek, "Wenh kweray Ngkartay?"

Angelel renh ilek, "Altjerrel ngwenh arek, ntwang tjerrtj anetj-anetj maney-kweny mapeh kangkemel maney antherleh. Rang ngwenh awek, ntwang kwer-warn angkerleh. Altjerr rang ngkweng kangkentj awelhem.

⁵ Ntwangemeh artwang urrpey rrpwetj lanthetjeh mer Joppa-warn. Inang artwang arreny Simon Peter renh ngwerl-alpetjeh. ⁶ Rang lyet artwang Simon arrpenh rang kwerel-ayeng anem. Simon nhenh rang yepeng *leather* mpwarenh-arenh anem. Kwerenh warl kwatj alay iterel artelhek."

⁷ Kwereng angel rang alpekemeh.

Cornelius rang rrwapenh-apenh atherreh ntangelhek, atwenh-atwenh nyenteh thwen. Atwenh-atwenh nhenh rang Cornelius-henh rnwanentj-arlk arntarnt-aretjart. Rang artwang Altjerreh kaltj anak. ⁸ Cornelius-elemeh artwang ineh angel-henh angketj ilek. Kwereng rang ineh *town* Joppa-warn lantheek, Peter renh ngwerl-alpetjeh.

Peter-el anangkerr arek

⁹ Arrpenh-ingar aherrk irntarel Cornelius-kenh urrpey inang kel town Joppa-ek angathemeh irrentjek. Inang mpank-antey petjetjam, Peter warl kern-warn antjek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh. ¹⁰ Rang Altjerr-warn angketjam, rang angayel awelhek. Rang ahentj-aneh, mern arlkwetjeh. Mernek karehemeng, Peter rang karntemel anetj-alek, kwereng rang anengkerr arek. ¹¹ Rang alker altjwer-irrerleh arek, kwereng alker kwerel-anem rang arek mantarr-artek anarnpemel petjerleh kwer-warn. ¹² Mantarr kwerel ker arrpenhek-arrpenh inang anek, ahelhel nthwerl-apenh-apenh map, arnerrenh-rrenh map, thep alker-areny map-arlk. (Ker nhenh map Moses-el Israel-kenh map arnpakek, inang arlkwetjal impetjeh.) ¹³ Rang awek, Ngkartelemeh renh kemelh-ilerleh, "Peter, kemerray, ker nyent atwemel arlkway!"

¹⁴ Peter rang renh tjweker-irremel ilek, "Ngkartay, itja lakenh! Thang itja ker anetj yanh map arlkwetjeh!" ¹⁵ Ngkartel renh weth ilek, "Thang ngwenh ilem, ker yanh map mwerr kwenh arlkwetjeh. Ntwang tjweker-irretjal anetjeh!"

¹⁶ Lakenh rrpwetj-ingar angketj rang awek. Kwereng Ngkartel mantarr-artek renh alker-warn angkep anginek.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Peter rang anengkerr-penh ywarn iterrek. Rang ywarn iterremar-leng, artwang nheng map inenharl Cornelius-el lantheкар, inang Simon-henh warl-warn irnetj-alhek. Inang *gate*-eng-anem arlkemel pawenhek, "Artwang arreny Simon Peter warl nhenhel anem key?"

¹⁹ Peter rang kwet iterretjam, wenh rarl arekarl-penheh. Kwerrern Alngaltarelemeh renh ateng-ilemel ilek, "Simon-ay! Artwang rrpwetj-artek ngkweng palenthwem." ²⁰ Kwen anarnpang, tjerrtj ineh aretjeh! Thang kwenh ineh ngkweng-warn lantheкар. Inehel-arleng alhang!"

²¹ Peter artwang ineh-warn anarnpetj-alhemel rang ineh ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh Simon Peter rang! Wenheham tjeng arrantherr palenthwem?"

²² Artwang inang renh ilek, "Cornelius rang twernk angerr anem atwenh-atwenh mapek. Rang nwernenh lantheкар ngkweng-warn, ngwenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Tjerrtj Jew ingkerrek kaltj, rang artwang Altjerreh kaltj anemarleleh. Rang Altjerr arratj iterl-arem. Angwerrek Altjerr-henh angel kwer-warn petjek. Angelel renh ilek, ngkweng ntangelhetjeh. Rang ngwenh awetjeh kwel." ²³ Peter-elemeh ineh ayakemel ilek, "Kwen irrpentjewarang, inetjeh-amparr."

Peter rang Cornelius-kenh warl-warn alhek

Kweny-rtwehemeh Peter rang artwang ineh-arleng aletheh-irrek. Artwang nakenh-nakenh map Joppa-areny inehel-arleng alhek. ²⁴ Arltang arrpenhelemeh inang Caesarea town-eh irretj-alhek. Kwerel Cornelius rang ineh karellek, peltj kwerenh map-akert. ²⁵ Peter wart Cornelius-henh warlel anetj-alhek. Cornelius-el iterl-arek, Peter rang kwel alker-arenyeh-athen, rang kwereng ularl kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhek. ²⁶ Peter-elemeh renh arnpakemel ilek, "Peltj tjengenhay, itja lakenh! Kemerray, yeng-artek tjerrtj ntwarteh anem!" ²⁷ Peter rang warl-warn-anem kwen irpenhek. Rang tjerrtj aningkemeh arek. ²⁸ Rang ineh ilek, "Arrantherr kel kaltj, tjerrtj Jew nwern kwenh ywarn tjerrtj alehang mapel-ayel yatjarr anem, yatjarr apek angkerremel, nwern anetj-ilelhehetjeng. Nwern Moses-henh mpwareng-arengel kangkwerremeng wart. Ngwerreh Altjerreh yengenh ilek, yeng itja alehang ineh mwekeny-irretjeh. ²⁹ Lakenheng yeng kel petjek, Cornelius rang tjeng ntangelhekarleng. Kelemeh yengenh ilang. Wenheh ntwang tjeng ntangelhek?"

³⁰ Cornelius-elemeh renh ilek, "Angwerreh-lkweremeh angwerrel yeng Altjerr-warn angketjam-rlwer, artwang mantarr arlter amparrkey-akert tjengel-ayel irnetj-alhek. ³¹ Rang yengenh ilek, 'Cornelius-ay! Altjerrel ngwenh awek, ntwang kwer-warn angkerleh. Rang ngwenh arek, ntwang tjerrtj anetj-anetj maney-kweny ineh kangkentj mernelhemel nwanentj-arlk antherleh. ³² Ntwangemeh town Joppa-warn urrpey lanthang, Simon Peter ngwerl-alpetjeh. Rang lyet artwang Simon *leather* yempeng mpwarenh-arenh kwerel-arleng anem. Simon *leather* yempeng mpwarenh-arenh warl kwerenh kwatj alay iterel artelhem.' Lakenh angelel yeng ilek. ³³ Thang kwenh urrpey kel lanthek, ngwenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Nwernemeh kangkem, ntwang kwenp petjekarleng nwerneh-warn. Nwern ngkweng arrwekel arraw-irrekarl, Altjerrreng ularr thwen. Nwern ahentj-anem, angketj ngkwengenh awetjeh. Nthakenh Ngkartel ngwenh ilekarl-penh, nwerneh iletjeh?"

³⁴ Peter rang angkek, "Thang kel alhengk-arem, Altjerr rang itja tjerrtj Jew nwernehant kangkem. ³⁵ Rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kangkem, Jew mapeh akwen mapeh thwen, tjerrtj inehant inarl renh arratj nakemeng, arratj mernelhemeng. ³⁶ Arrantherr kel kaltj, Altjerrel tjerrtj Jew map-warn nwerneh-warn angketj mwerr lanthek, nheng Altjerr rang ahentj-anek, rang tjerrtj Jew nwernehel-arleng peltj-irretjeh Jesu Christ-el-arleng, rang nwerneh ngwerlery mernelhetjeheng. Jesu Christ nhenh rang tjerrtj mapek Ngkart anem ahelh apanpel. ³⁷ Arrantherr kel kaltj, angketj angerr anek mer Judea ntjaperel. John-el-amparr mer Galilee-el rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthemel kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjam. ³⁸ Kwereng Altjerrel Kwerrern Alngaltar renh Jesu Nazareth-areny-warn lanthek, renh twer-iletjeh. Jesu rang mer arppen mapel mwerr mpwarerl-apek, rang tjerrtj inenharl mwerr-ilemel arrentj map-arlk tjerrtj ineheng anpwetjam. Altjerr rang Jesu kwerel-ayeng anekarlang wart.

³⁹ "Nwernarrp kwer kaltj, nwern arekarlang, rang twer angerrel mpwarerl-apekarl tjerrtj Jew map-kenh merel town Jerusalem-el thwen. Tjerrtjel-anem renh ntwerlk-warn arrernemel irrernng atwek. ⁴⁰ Altjerrel renh kemelh-ilek kweny atherr-penhel irrernng intentj-penh. Altjerrelemeh renh nwerneh mernek, nwern renh aretjeh, rang iteth anemeng. ⁴¹ Tjerrtj ingkerrekel itja renh arek, tjerrtj rrpwetjel war arek, nwernant. Altjerrel arrwekel kwet nwernenhant urrarekarl, nwern Jesu ngwerrm aretjeh, nwern ilerl-apejeh, 'Jesu kwenh ngwerrm anem!' Jesu rang irrernngeng kemerrekarl-penh nwernehem kwerel-ayeng mern-arlk arlkwek, kwatj antjwek thwen. ⁴² Jesu Christ-elemeh nwernenh ilek, nwern tjerrtj ingkerrekeh angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-apejeh. Nwern inenh ilerl-apejeh, Altjerrel Jesu renh ngkerne, rant kwenh tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjenh, iteth map irrernng map thwen. Rang tjerrtj mwerrant map kwer-warn ngaketjenh, tjerrtj anetj map rang anpwetjenh. ⁴³ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrwekeleny mapel Jesu kwer-penh ilek, 'Artwang rang ingkern petjetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl artwang nhenh nakemarleng, Altjerrelemeh anetj inehenh wetjenh arreny kwerenhel-arleng, Altjerr rang ngwerlery anetjenheng ineh.'" Lakenh Peter-el Cornelius peltj kwerenh map-arlk ilek.

⁴⁴ Peter rang inenh kaltj-anthetjamarlang, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ineh-warn irrpek. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Nakenh-nakenh Jew rrpwetj nheng inarl Peter-el-arleng petjekarl, inartek tjerrtj alethang map inenh awek, inang angketj arppenhek-arrpenhel angkerleh, angketj lwereny map-kenhel. Inang awek,

inang Altjerr-arlk kangkemel nakerleh. Inang anwerlkek, Altjerrel Kwer-rern Alngaltar renh tjerrtj alethang map-warn lanthek.

Peter rang angkek, ⁴⁷ “Kwerrern Alngaltar rartek tjerrtj nhenh map-warn irrppek, rarl nwerneh-warn irrpentj-alhek-arte. Lakenheng nwern kel ineh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*.” ⁴⁸ Peter rang kwerenh map ilek, inang inehh Jesu Christ-henh arrenyel-arleng kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeh*. Kel inang inehh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-ilek*. Kwereng Cornelius inang Peter renh-arlk kwerenh map thwen inehh arnpakek, inehel-arleng arltang rrpwetj-ingar anetjeh.

11

Peter rang werlampareny Jerusalem-areny mapeng ularr ilelhek

¹ Kaltj-anthen-anthenh mapel nakenh-nakenh mer Judea ntjaper-areny mapel thwen awek, tjerrtj alethang mapel-arlk Altjerr-henh angketj inang awemel nakerleh. ² Peter-emeh Jerusalem-warn angkep petj-alpek. Kwereng artwang Jew arrenh map inarl nakenh-nakenh anemeh Peter-el-ayeng ilerrek. ³ Inang Peter renh mwekeny-irremel ilek, “Ntwartek tjerrtj lwereny mapel-ayeng warlel anak, inehel-ayeng mern-arlk arlkwek. Lakenh kwenh anetj!”

⁴ Peter-el inehh angketj keth-ilemel ilek, ⁵ “Yeng Joppa *town*-el anak. Arltang arrenhel yeng Altjerr-warn angketjam-rlwer, thang mantarr angerr-arte arek, alkereng anarnpetj-alherleh tjeng-warn-athek. ⁶ Thang mantarr kwenemeh arek, ker arrenhek-arrenh thang interleh arek, ahelhel nthwerl-apenh-apenh map arnerrenh-rrenh map thep alker-areny map thwen. ⁷ Thang awek, Ngkartelemeh yengenh kemelh-ilerleh, ‘Peter kemer-ray! Ker nyent atwemel arlkway!’

⁸ “Yeng angkek, ‘Ngkartay, itjam lakenh! Thang itja ker anetj yanh map arlkwetjenh! Moses-el ngkwey nwernenh arnpakek, itja ker yanh-arte map arlkwetjeh!’

⁹ “Ngkartel yengenh weth ilek, ‘Thang ngwenh ilem, ker yanh map mwerr kwenh arlkwetjeh. Ntwang tjeweker-irretjal anetjeh!’ ¹⁰ Lakenh rrpwetj-ingar angketj thang awek. Kwereng Ngkartel mantarr-arte renh alker-warn angkep anginek.

¹¹ “Kwer-penh artwang rrpwetjemeh *gate* arrewel irnetj-alhek warleng kwet, mer yengarl anep-anemengel-ayeng. Artwang inehh Caesarea *town* kwereng lanthekarl, yengenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. ¹² Kwerrern Alngaltar rang yengenh ateng-ilemel ilek, yeng ineh-arleng kwenp alhetjeh. Artwang nakenh-nakenh ⁶ Joppa-areny tjengel-arleng rlkwatherr alhek. Nwern Cornelius-henh warl-warn alhek, kwen irrpenek. ¹³ Artwang Cornelius rang nwernenh ilek, ‘Angel kwenh warl tjengenh-warn petjekarl. Angelel yengenh ilekarl, urrpey Joppa-warn lanthetjeh, artwang arreny Simon Peter ngwerl-alpetjeh. ¹⁴ Simon Peter rang arrantherrenh angketj tjengenh iletjenh. Ntwang angketj nhenh nakem apek, Altjerrel ngwenh arlaltj ngkwen-genh map ingkerrek thwen anetjeng inetjenh, arrantherr iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng!’

¹⁵ “Yengemeh Cornelius map-warn angketjam-rlwer, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ineh-warn irrppek, rarl arrwekel nheng nwerneh-warn irrpjetjamarl-arte. ¹⁶ Yengemeh irlpangkek, Ngkart Jesu-el arrwekel nwernenh ilekarl, ‘John-el kwenh tjerrtj map kwatjel-ayeng *baptise-em-ilek*. Thangemeh arrantherrenh Kwerrern Alngaltarel-ayeng *baptise-em-iletjenh*, Kwerrern

rang arrehantherrel-ayeng kwen kwet anetjehng.' ¹⁷ Lakenheng thangemeh alhengk-arek, inang Ngkart Jesu renh nakemeng, nwarnarl Ngkart Jesu renh nakem-arte. Altjerrel Kwerrern Alngaltar renh ineh-warn lanthekarl, rang renh nwerneh-warn lanthekarl-arte. Lakenheng yeng ywarn Altjerreh irrpelth-irrek." Lakenh Peter-el inenh ilek.

¹⁸ Nakenh-nakenh mapel Peter renh awekarl-penh inang ntertemeh anak. Inang Altjerreh kangkek, lakenh angkemel, "Arratj kwenh Altjerrel tjertj lwereny map ngwem, anetjeng kwer-warn-athet twep-irretjeh, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjehng."

Angketj nakenh-nakenh Antioch-areny map-akert

¹⁹ Arrwekel Jew map inang Stephen renh irrernng atwekarl-penh, inang nakenh-nakenh arrpenh map inenh atwetjeh alwernek. Nakenh-nakenh mapemeh Jerusalem-eng ater arrtjanewarrekarl. Inang mer Phoenicia-eh-atwetj mer Cyprus-eh-atwetj mer Antioch-eh-atwetj thwen ater alhekarl. Inang angketj mwerr Ngkart Jesu-akert ilerl-apek tjertj Jew mapehant.

²⁰ Kwereng nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj mer Cyprus-areny Cyrene town-areny thwen inang town Antioch-warn alhek. Inang tjertj Greek angkenh-angkenh map angketj mwerr Ngkart Jesu-akert kaltj-anthek. ²¹ Ngkartel angketj inehenh twer-ilek. Mapelemeh Ngkart renh nakek, rang inenh kwer-warn twepelh-ilek.

²²⁻²⁴ Werlampareny inarl Jerusalem-el anetjamarl, inang angketj nhenh-penh awek. Inang artwang Barnabas renh ineh-warn lanthek town Antioch kwer-warn. Barnabas rartek artwang mwerr anak, nakentj angerr-akert, Kwerrern Alngaltarel renh twer-ilekarleng wart. Rang Antioch kwer-warn alhek. Rang alhengk-arek, Altjerr rang Antioch-areny ineh kangkentj mer-nelhekarl. Barnabas rang arrken angerr awelhek. Rang inenh twer-ilemel tjep-tjep-ilek, inang Ngkart renh twerel kwet naketjeh. Tjertj arrpenh mapel renh awemel, tjertj aningk Ngkart-warn twep-irrek.

²⁵ Kwereng Barnabas rang mer Tarsus-warn alhek, Saul-ek palenthwetjeh.

²⁶ Rang renh ngwenm aretj-alhek, rang anginek renh Antioch town-warn. Kwereng year nyentel ratherr Antioch werlampareny kaltj-anthetjart. Town Antioch kwerel-amparr nakenh-nakenh map inenh arreny Christian anthek.

²⁷ Barnabas Saul ratherr Antioch-el anetjam-rlwer, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh rrpwetj inang Jerusalem-eng petjek. ²⁸⁻³⁰ Artwang nyent arreny Agabus-el werlamparenyeng ularr irnemel ilek, kwatj-kweny mer apanpel anetjenh. Tjertj map-anem mernek-arlk kwatjek-arlk arrakelakel irretjenh. Kwerrern Alngaltarel renh-amparr ilekarl. Nakenh-nakenh map angkerrek, Judea-areny map-warn tjenkerr maney lanthetjeh. Kwereng inang tjenkerr maney renh Barnabas Saul kwer-atherr-amparr anthek, ratherr maney renh Judea-warn anginetjeh, Jerusalem werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arentj mapeh anthetjeh. Kelant kwatj-kweny rang anak ahelh ntjaperel, artwang Claudius Rome-areny rarl twernk angerr anetjam-rlwer mer ntjapereh.

12

King Herod-el nakenh-nakenh inenh atwetjeh alwernek

¹ Arltang arrpenhel King Herod-elemeh nakenh-nakenh inenh atwetjeh alwernek. Rang arrpenh map antwerrkemel atwek. ² Rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map twernek, inang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nyent arreny

kwerenh James irrernng atwetjeh. Inang renh atwek. James rang John-kenh kekwa anak. ³ Herod-emeleh angketj awek, tjerrij Jew angerrepat map inarl nhenneh kangkekarl. Lakenh rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map ilek, Peter-emeleh antwerketjeh. Inang Peter renh-anem antwer-rkek irlpangkentj angerr anetjam-rlwer. Irlpangkentj nhenhel nheng Jew mapel kweteth arltang 8-rlwer anyenem, mern arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-kweny itja kwenh inang arlkwetjart. ⁴ Inang Peter angemel tjayel-warn kwernek. Herod rang atwenh-atwenh 16 ilek, inang renh mantjel arntarnt-aretjeh, Peter rang ater arrtjanehtjeng. Kel arwekel atwenh-atwenh 4 pelemek-amparr renh arntarnt-aretjeh, kwereng 4 pel arrenh mapel renh arntarnt-aretjeh. Lakenh-artek arrenhek-arrenhel renh arntarnt-arek aherrkel kwenyel thwen. Herod rartek ahentj-anek, Peter renh *court*-el pawenhetjeh tjerrij mapeng algetherr. Mpank kwet, rang karelnhetjam irlpangkentj anekarl-penhekant.

⁵ Peter rang tjayeled kwet anak. Nakenh-nakenh inang Altjerr tjang-pawenhetjam kwer, Altjerrel renh arntarnt-aretjeh.

Altjerrel Peter renh tjayeleng arratelh-ilek

⁶ Kweny arrenhelemeleh Herod rang iterrek, "Ngwenth thang Peter renh pawenhetjenheng mapeng algetherr." Kweny kwerel Peter rang ankwang intetjam tjayel kwenel. Rang atwenh-atwenh atherreng mpwepel intek. Peter-kenh mwerlt *chain*-el ayernekarl atwenh-atwenh nyent-henh mwerlt-warn. Peter-kenh mwerlt arrenh *chain*-el ayernekarl atwenh-atwenh arrenh-henh mwerlt-warn. Peter rang mpwepel intek, atwenh-atwenh atherram itepelant-atherreng intek. Atwenh-atwenh atherreng arrenhel tjayeled arrew arntarnt-aretjam. ⁷ Ngkart-henh angelemeleh tjayel kwenel innetj-alhek. Parrij rang tjayel kwenel parrijek. Angelel Peter renh ltwang tanthemel renh kemelh-ilemel ilek, "Parrp kemerray!" Peter-henh *chain* ratherr Peter-henh iltjang atherreng rlwelherl-alhek.

⁸ Angel rang renh ilek, "Rnwanentj ngkwengenheh irrpang, pwet ngkwengenheh thwen." Kel Peter mantarr kwer irrpek. Kwereng angelel renh ilek, "Mantarr arrenh inemel artelhang. Tjengel-ayeng anharrel petjang." ⁹ Kelemeleh Peter rang angel kwer-atherrel-ayeng anharrel alhek. Peter-anem iterrek, anengkerr rang aretjamarleh-athen. ¹⁰ Ratherr atwenh-atwenh arntarnt-arentj atherreng arraterl-alherrek, mpwep-angkwerr. Kwereng ratherr *gate* angerretj-warnemeleh alhek. *Gate* rang altjwer-irrek, ratherrremeh keth-warn arratenhek. Angel rang kwek war Peter-el-ayeng alhek, kwereng rang ywerrrel-alhek.

¹¹ Peter rang kel alhengk-aremel angkek, "Thang kwenh alhengk-arem, Altjerrel angel kwerenh lanthekekarl, yengenh tjayeleng arratelh-iletjeh. Herod tjerrij Jew map-arlkwet thwen inang kwenh yengenh irrernng atwetjeh ahentj-anek."

¹² Kwereng Peter rang Mary-henh warl-warn alhek. Mary nhenh rartek John-henh mwek anak. John nheng kwerenh arreny arrenh anak Mark. Mary-henh warlel nakenh-nakenh map anak, inang Altjerr Peter kwer tjang-pawenhetjam. ¹³ Peter-emeleh *door* rltar-rltar-atwek. *Door* rang martel-hentj anak. Marl rrwapenh-apenh nyentemeleh rang *door*-warn aretjeh petjek, arreny kwerenh Rhoda. ¹⁴ Rhoda rang Peter renh angkerleh awek, rang renh alhengk-aweke. Rang angerr arrenk awelhemel, rang angwerrek, Peter-eh *door* altjwer-iletjeh. Rang parrp angkep map-warn arrenhek. Rang inenh ilek, "Peter nhengeyay *door*-el innetj-alhek!"

¹⁵ Inang marl renh ilek, “Ntwang key ahert-irrek?” Marl rang twer-irremel angkek, “Peter nhengeyay *door*-el irnetj-alhek!” Inang angkek, “Angel kwerenh apekaw!”

¹⁶ Peter-elemeh *door* renh kwet rltar-rltar-atwetjam, inang kwer altjwer-iletjeh-atwetj. Inang *door* renh altjwer-ilemelemeh arek, Peter arratj irner-leh. Inang anwerlkek renh aremel. ¹⁷ Peter-elemeh iltjem-iltjemel inenh ntertelh-ilek. Rang inenh ilek, nthakenh angelel renh tjayeleng arratelh-ilek. “Arrantherr James peltj arrpenh map thwen iletjeh, yeng lyet tjayeleng arratekarleng.” Rang inenh imperl-alhekemeh. Peter rang mer arrpenh-warnemeh alhek.

¹⁸ Kweny-rtwehemeh tjayel kwenel atwenh-atwenh map athek-irremel ywarn iterrek. Inartek Peter-ek ywarn palenthwek. “Nthakenhameh rang arratek?” ¹⁹ Herod-el Peter-eh ywarn palenthwek. Rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map pawenhek, inarl Peter renh arntarnt-aretjam. Rang inenh ywarn pawenhemel rang inenh atwenh-atwenh arrpenh map-warn lantheh, inang inenh irrernng atwetjeh. Kwereng Herod rang mer Judea-eng *town* Caesarea-warn alhek, kwerelemeh war anetjeh.

Herod rang ilwekemeh

²⁰ King Herod tjerrtj *town* Tyre-areny mapeh Sidon *town*-areny mapeh thwen arnkely kweteth anetjart. Tjerrtj inang athek-irrek, Herod-elemeh mern inehenh arrngert-ilehetj. Inang mern inehenh Herod-henh mereng payem-iletjart. Lakenheng inang urrpey lantheh Herod-kenh warl-warn. Urrpey inangemeh Herod-kenh warl arntarnt-arenh-arenh arek, kwereleyang angkerrek. Artwang arreny kwerenh Blastus anek. Inang Blastus renh pawenhek, “Nwern kwenh Herod-ek angketjeh ahentj-anem. Ntwang key angketj nhenh kwer-warn lanthem?” Kel Blastus ineh kangkwerrek. Rantem angketj inehenh Herod-warn angek.

²¹ Arltang arrpenhelemeh inang petjek Herod-warn, angkerretjeh. King Herod-emeh petjek mantarr amparrkey-arrkey-akert, *chair* angerretj kwerehel rang arrernelhek. Rang tjerrtj ineheng anngetherr angkek. ²² Tjerrtj map inang renh awek. Inang arlkemel ilek, “Herod rang itja artwang-artekek angkem! Altjerr-artekek kwenh rang angkem!” ²³ Herod rang ntert anek, rang inenh itja arnpakek. Lakenheng Ngkart-kenh angelel Herod renh irilkertemeh-ilek. Irnngang mapel-anem anert kwerehel kwen inang arlkwetjam, kwereng rang ilwekemeh.

²⁴ Nakenh-nakenh mapel Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apatjam mer arrpenh mapeh. Tjerrtj aningkel-anem Jesu renh nakek, inang kwer-warn twep-irrek.

²⁵ Barnabas Saul ratherr kel tjenkerr maney nheng Jerusalem-areny werlamparengeh angetjemel antherl-alhek. Tjenkerr maney nheng werlampareny Antioch-areny mapel arrwekel anthekarl. Kel ratherr artwang nyentngwek Jerusalem-eng, arreny kwerenh John Mark. Kwereng inang pwert-anem Antioch *town*-warn angkep alpek.

13

Werlampareny Antioch-arenyel

Barnabas Saul renh-atherrenh lantheh

¹ Antioch *town*-el werlamparenyel-ayeng artwang Altjerr-henh angketj angehng-angenh map anetjart, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map thwen. Arreny inehenh Barnabas, Simeon, arreny arrpenh kwerenh Rrpwerl, Lucius Cyrene *town*-areny, Manaen, rang nheng Herod Antipas-el-ayeng mangkek.

Artwang arrpenh anek Saul. ² Arltang nyentel artwang nhenh map alyel-hemel Ngkart naketjam, kwer-warn angketjam. Inang Ngkartant iterl-remel mern-kweny anetjam. Kwereng Kwerrern Alngaltarel inenh ilek, "Arrantherr Barnabas Saul renh-atherrenh ngkernang, ratherr angketj mwerr mer mapel kaltj-antherl-apatjeh." ³ Inang weth mern-kweny anek, Altjerr-warn angkemel. Kwereng inang iltjang inehenh Barnabas Saul kwer-atherrenh-henh kaperteh arrernek. Kwereng inang renh-atherrenh lan-thekemeh.

Barnabas Saul ratherr mer Cyprus-warn alhek

⁴ Kwerrern Alngaltarelemeh Barnabas Saul renh-atherrenh town Seleucia-warn lantheh. Town nhenhel inang *boat*-eh antjek, mer Cyprus-warn alhetjeh-anngernt. Cyprus rartek mer *island* angerr anek kwatj alay mpwepel. Inang *boat*-el alhek kwatj alay-angkwerr, antekerr altwerl mer Cyprus-warn-athek. ⁵ Salamis town kwerele inang *boat*-eng anarnpek. Inang alhek *church* nyentam-nyent-warn, Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apatjeh. Tjerrtj Jew map inang *church* nhenh map-warn arraw-irretjart. John Mark rang kwer-atherrel-ayeng tangetjel anek.

⁶⁻⁸ Inang town Salamis renh imperl-alhemel altwerl-atheh inang alhek mer *island* iter arrwengak-warn, town Paphos-warn. Town Paphos kwerele artwang Jew nyent anetjart, rang arrwengkelth mpwaretjart. Rang rrtjwerremel nakelhetjart, rang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh kwel anek. Arreny kwerenh Bar-Jesus. Arreny kwerenh arrpenh anek Elymas. Elymas rang peltj anek artwang Sergius Paulus-kenh. Sergius Paulus rang Rome-areny *government*-eh twernk angerr anek mer *island* Cyprus ntjaperek. Rang artwang inangkal anek. Sergius Paulus rang angketj awek, Barnabas Saul ratherr mer Cyprus-el anemeng. Rang kwer-atherr ntangelhek, ratherr renh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthetjeh. Kel ratherr kwer-warn alhek, Altjerr-kenh angketj kaltj-anthetjam. Artwang nheng Elymas rang kwer-atherr arrngert angkek. Rang Sergius Paulus renh ilek, "Ntwang angketj nhenh naketjal anay! Mentj impang!" Rang ahentj-kweny-irrek, peltj kwerenhel angketj Ngkart-akert awemel nakehetjeng.

⁹ Kwerrern Alngaltarelemeh Saul renh twer-ilek. Saul rang arreny Paul-anem. Paul-elemeh Elymas anngang aremel renh ilek, ¹⁰ "Ntwartek arrentj-artehe anem! Ntwang tjerrtj mwerr mapeh kweteth ahentj-kweny-irreperrem! Ntwang rrtjwerremel Altjerr-henh angketj perrpert-ilerl-apep!" ¹¹ Altjerrelemeh ngwenh atwetjenh pweng-ilemel! Kwek war ntwang pweng anetjenh. Kelant ntwang anngang alngampetjenh."

Elymas rang kel pweng-anem anek. Rang tjerrtj arrpenh ngwek, renh tjej angerl-apatjeh. ¹² Twernk Sergius Paulus-el renh anwerlikemal arek. Rang anwerlik, rang angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert awekarleng. Rang angkek, "Thang kwenh angketj nhenh arrwekeleng awetj-kweny!" Rang kel Ngkart renh nakek-anem.

Paul Barnabas ratherr town Pisidian Antioch-el tjerrtj map kaltj-antheh

¹³ Paul inang *boat* angker-warn antjek. Inang *boat*-el Paphos town-eng kwatj alay-angkwerr ayerrerr-atheh alhek, town Perga-warn. Town Perga rang mer Pamphylia-el artelhek. Inang town Perga-el irretj-alhemel inang *boat*-eng anarnpek. John Mark-elemeh renh-atherrenh mer kwerele imperl-alhek. Rang nyent Jerusalem-warn angkep alpek. ¹⁴ Paul Barnabas ratherremeh Perga kwerele Antioch town-warn anper-irrenhek. Antioch nhenh-arterk mer Pisidia-el anek. Arltang angerr Saturday-el ratherr tjerrtj Jew map-kenh *church*-warnemeh alherrek. Ratherr *church* kwen irrpenhemel

arrernelhetj-alhek. ¹⁵ Artwang arrpenhel angketj Moses-el arrernekarl *read-em-ilek*, kwereng rang angketj nheng Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh mapel arrernekarl *read-em-ilek*. Kwereng *church-ek-artweyey* urrpey lanthek, Paul Barnabas renh-atherrenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Urrpey rantem renh-atherrenh pawenhek, "Artwang atherray! Mwerr key mpwel apek nwernenh angketj ilemel kaltj-anthetjeh?"

¹⁶ Paul rang kemerremel inenh iltjel war ilek. Rang inenh ilek, "Artwang Israel-areny mapay, arrantherr yengenh awerrerrang! Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel thwen, arrantherrarl Altjerr nakem! ¹⁷ Altjerr rang arrwekeleny nwern-henh map urrarek, arlaltj kwerenh map anetjeh. Inang mer Egypt kwerel anetjam-rlwer, Altjerr rang inenh twer-ilek, inang aningkam-aningk irrek. Kwereng Altjerrel Egypt-areny map kwatjel atwek, Altjerrel kwerenh mapant arratelh-ilek mer Egypt-eng. ¹⁸ Rang inenh rrkwal anggerel arntarnt-aretjek 40 *years-eh-atwetj*. Inang Altjerr kwer kwet wenng-angketjam, Altjerrel inenh arntarnt-aretjam kwet, rang inenh itja impek. ¹⁹ Altjerrel inenh mer Canaan-warn angek. Mer Canaan kwerel tjerrtj mer 7 pel-areny anekarl. Altjerr rang tjerrtj Canaan-areny map atwemel ywerrelh-iletjam, rantem mer Canaan renh anethk arrwekeleny nwern-henh mapek. ²⁰ Tjerrtj nwern-henh map mer Egypt-el 400 *years-ek-atwetj* anek. Kwereng inang mer Egypt-eng arratek. ^{50 years} arrpenh-penh Altjerrel-anem mer nhenh arreny Canaan renh anthek ineh.

"Inang mer nhenhel anetjam-rlwer, Altjerrel artwang alkwert map ineh nyentam-nyent urrarejtart, ineh twernk anetjeh, ahelenp-arlk inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Kwereng Altjerrel Samuel renh-anem urrarek. Samuel rartek Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anek. ²¹ Kwereng nwern-henh mapel Altjerr renh pawenhek *king-eh*, ineh twernk angerr anetjeh. Kwereng Altjerrelemeh Saul urrarek, *king* ineh anetjeh. Saul-kenh angey rang arreny Kish anek. Kish rang Benjamin-kenh peltj ingkerneny mapeng petjeh. Saul rang *king-anem* ineh anek 40 *years-eh-atwetj*. ²² Kwereng Altjerrelemeh Saul renh anpwek, David-anem rang ngkerne, *king* ineh anetjeh. Altjerr angkek, 'David rang kwenh tjeng war kangkwerrem, lakenh yeng angerr kwer kangkem.' David nhenh rang Jesse-henh ler anek."

²³ Paul-el inenh ilek, "Altjerrelemeh tjerrtj Israel-areny mapeh arrwekel kwet alhelek, rang artwang nyent ineh-warn lanthetjeh, inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Artwang rang David-kenh peltj ingkerneny mapeng petjetjenharl. Jesu rang kwenh artwang Arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang anem. ²⁴ Jesu kwereng arrwekel John rek-amparr petjeh. John rang tjerrtj Israel-areny map kaltj-anthek, inang anetjeng Altjerr-warn tweperirretjeh, rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjehng*. ²⁵ John-el rrwapentj kwerenh mpwaretjam-rlwer, rang tjerrtj map pawenhek, 'Ngwenham yeng? Nthakenh arrantherr tjeng-penh iterl-arem? Thang arrantherrenh ilem, yeng itja Arntarnt-arenh-arenh nheng anem, kwerarl arrantherr karelhem. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang ngwenh war arrehantherr-warn petjetjenh. Yeng ahelh-areny war anemeng, rang kwenh mwerr anem alkerengarl lanthek.'

²⁶ "Peltj mapay, nwern-artek Abraham-henh peltj ingkerneny mapeng petjeh. Yengemeh awerrerrang! Tjerrtj arrpenh iter-penh mapay, arrantherr-arlk Altjerr nakem. Arrantherremeh yengenh ingkerrekel awerrerrang! Altjerrel-artek nwernenh ilek, rang ahentj, tjerrtj nwernenh anetjeng inetjeh, nwern iteth ngampekarl kwerel-ayeng anetjehng. ²⁷ Tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny map angerrepat inehenh thwen inang itja alhengk-arek, Jesu rang Christ anekarl, nheng Altjerrelarl ngkwey alhelekarl. Arltang angerr Saturday-el inang Altjerr-henh angketj kweteth awetjartarl, nheng

Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh mapel ngkwey pip-warn arrernekarl. Angketj nhenh ingkern-anem arratemel keth-irrek, nheng tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny inang Jesu renh merrentj-arte atwekarleng. ²⁸ Inang Jesu renh pelkel pawenhek. Inang twernk Pilate renh pawenhek, rang Jesu renh irrernng kwet atwetjeh. ²⁹ Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, 'Rrkwapenh-apenh Altjerr-kenh inang irrernng atwetjenharl.' Atwenh-atwenh mapel kwenh Jesu renh ntwerlk-warn arrernemel irrernng atwek, lakenh angketj nhenh kel arratj-irremel arlpaw-irrek. Kwereng inang renh ntwerlkeng anarnpelh-ilek. Inang renh inteyeh kwernek. ³⁰ Altjerrel-anem Jesu renh irrernngeng kemelh-ilemel iteth-ilekarl. ³¹ Kwereng nakenh-nakenh aningkel renh irrernng-penh kemerrekarl arek. Nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map inarl arrwekel kwerel-ayeng iteth-ayeng-amparr nheng nthwerl-apatjart, mer Galilee-eng *town* Jerusalem-warn. Nakenh-nakenh nhenh mapelemeh lyet tjerrtj ingkerrek ilerl-apem, Jesu kwenh irrernngeng kemerrekarl.

³² "Nwern arrantherrenh lyet angketj mwerr renh ilem. Iterl-aray, Altjerrel nheng arrwekeleny nwern-henh map alhelekarl, rang kelant Christ renh lanthetjenh. ³³ Altjerrel kel Christ nwerneh-warn lanthek. Christ rang kwenh Jesu anem. Nheng pip Psalm 2-el-ayeng nwern angketj Jesu-akert ilem,

'Ntwang ler tjengenh,
yeng angey ngkwengenh-anem.'

³⁴ "Altjerrel Jesu renh irrernngeng kemelh-ilek, mpwerrk kwerenh rang itja ntert-irretjeh impek. Nhenh angketj arrpenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem,

'Thang ngwenh alhelem,
tharl arrwekel David nheng alhelekarl-arte.'
Nhenh-atwetj Altjerr rang alhelek,

renh irrernngeng kemelh-ilemel iteth-iletjek. *

³⁵ "Angketj arrpenh intem, David-el arrwekel pip-warn arrernekarl, 'Altjerrel itja tjerrtj jeperr mpwerrk kwerenh renh impetjenh, rarrp ntert-irretjeh.' †

³⁶ "David rang iteth anetjam, rang Altjerreh kangkwerrek. Kwereng rang ilwek, inang renh awenng-warn kwernek, angerrepat kwerenh mapel-ayeng. Awenggel mpwerrk kwerenhemeh ntert-irremel ywerrek.

³⁷ Altjerrelemeh Jesu irrernngeng kemelh-ilek. Mpwerrk kwerenh itja ntert-irrek.

³⁸ "Artwang peltj mapay! Thang arrantherrenh nhenh ilem, Jesu ilwekarleng, lakenh Altjerr tjei mpwarek arrehantherr, rang anetj arrehantherr-henh wetjeh, rang ngwerlery arrehantherr anetjenheng, atwetj-kweny. ³⁹ Arrantherr Jesu renh nakemeng, kwereng arrantherr Altjerreng ularr arratj anetjeh. Arrantherr apek Moses-henh mpwareng-arengahant kangkwerremeng war, arrantherremeh itja Altjerreng ularr arratj anem. ⁴⁰ Arrantherremeh mantjel arelhetjeh, arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenh-arte mernelhetjeh. Ineh-penh Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrpenhel ilek, lakenh-hetj,

⁴¹ "Tjerrtj arrantherremeh arrampewenh-wenh mapay! Arrantherr kelant anwerlketjenh, ilwetjenh-anngernt. Arrantherr aretjenh, thang arrpenh anthweri mpwaretjenh. Arrantherremeh nhenh ywarn kwet iterl-aretjeh. Arrpenhel apek arrantherrenh nhenh-penh ilekarleng.'" ‡

* 13.34 Isaiah 55.3 † 13.35 Psalms 16.10 ‡ 13.41 Habakkuk 1.5

Lakenh Paul-el werlampareny inenh arteng-ilemel ilek.

⁴² Paul Barnabas ratherr *church* kwereng arratentj-alhek, tjerrtj mapel renh-atherrenh ngwek, “Saturday arrpenhel nhenh-warn mpwelanth petjeteh, nwernenh weth kaltj-anthetjeh.” ⁴³ Kel werlampareny map *church*-eng arratek. Tjerrtj Jew arrpenh map tjerrtj Altjerr nakenh-nakenh arrpenh map thwen inang Paul Barnabas kwer-atherrel-ayeng alherl-apetjam. Ratherr inenh ilerl-apetjam, inang Altjerr renh twerel kwet naketjeh.

⁴⁴ Saturday arrpenhelemeh *town*-areny ingkerrek anthwerremeh arraw-irrek, Ngkart-henh angketj awetjeh. ⁴⁵ Tjerrtj Jew mapel tjerrtj aningk inenh aremel inang Paul kwer-atherr may-irremel tjel-angkerrek.

⁴⁶ Paul Barnabas ratherr anew-anewel kwet inenh ilek, “Altjerrel ilernenh ilek, ilern arrehantherr-amparr angketj mwerr Jesu-akert renh iletjeh. Arrantherr kwenh angketj kwereng ntjwem-irrekarl. Arrantherr itja ahentjanem, iteth kwet Altjerrel-ayeng anetjeh. Lakenheng ilernarrp kel tjerrtj lwereny map-warnemeh alhetjeh, inehemeh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthemel iletjeh. ⁴⁷ Ngkart rang ilernenh lakenh ilek, ‘Thang mpwelenhant arrernek,

tjerrtj lwereny mapeh parrtj anetjeh.
Mpwelanth tjerrtj ingkerrek ahelh apanpel
iletjeh-anngernt,
yeng ahentj-anem, tjerrtj inenh arntarnt-aretjeh,
inang iteth kwet tjengel-ayeng anetjenh.”

Lakenh Paul-el inenh ilek. §

⁴⁸ Tjerrtj lwereny inang Paul-henh angketj awek. Inang Ngkart-henh angketj kangkemel nakek. Altjerrel arrwekel kwet tjerrtj inenh urrarekarl, inang kwerel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng. Inant renh kangkemel nakek.

⁴⁹ Nakenh-nakenh mapel Ngkart-henh angketj tjerrtj ingkerrekemeh kaltj-antherl-apetjam mer Pisidia ntjaperel. ⁵⁰ Mer kwerel marl angerrepat rrpwetj anek, inarl Altjerr nakenh-nakenh anek. Tjerrtj Jew mapelemeh marl inenh artwang angerrepat mer-areny map thwen rrwampey-ilek. Angerrepat inang Paul Barnabas kwer-atherr ngkwantj-irrek. Kwereng inang renh-atherrenh mer inehenheng anpwek. ⁵¹ Paul Barnabas ratherremeh ingkang-henh rlwelhemel nmwernt-arl lernerl-alhemel angkek, “Ilern lakenh mpwarem, arrantherrarl angketj Jesu-akert pal awekarleng. Arrantherr ilernenh iltekarleng, Ngkarteng arrantherr kel ntjwem-irrekarl!” Kel ratherr *town* arrpenh-warn Iconium-warn alherrek. ⁵² Ngkart nakenh-nakenh map mer Pisidian Antioch-el inang arrken kwetarl anek, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang inehel-arleng anekarleng wart.

14

Paul Barnabas ratherr Iconium town-el kaltj-anthek

¹ Kwereng Iconium *town*-el Paul Barnabas ratherr tjerrtj Jew map-kenh *church*-warn irrpek, angketj mwerr renh iletjeh-anngernt. Tjerrtj Jew mapel tjerrtj iter-penh mapel thwen renh-atherrenh awekarl-penh, tjerrtj aningkelemeh inang angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert nakek. ² Tjerrtj Jew arrpenh mapel itja renh-atherrenh nakek. Inang tjerrtj iter-penh map rrwampey-iletj-alhek, kwereng tjerrtj iter-penh arrpenh map nakenh-nakenh mapeh ahentj-kweny anek. ³ Paul Barnabas ratherr *town* Iconium-el kweteme

anek, ratherr tjerrtj map angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert anew-anewel kwet kaltj-antherl-apatjam. Ngkartel renh-atherrenh twer-ilek, ratherr twerel mpwaretjeh. Ratherr tjerrtj irlkert map mwerr-ilek, kwerrern anetj map-arlk anpwemel. Lakenh Ngkartel tjerrtj mapeh mernek, Paul kwerr-atherr-henh angketj arratj anemeng. ⁴ Iconium-areny map patemel anak. Tjerrtj arrenh inang Jew mapant kangkwerremel nakek, Paul Barnabas kwerr-atherr inang ahentj-kwenyarl anak. Tjerrtj arrenh mapel renh-atherrenh nakek. ⁵ Kwereng tjerrtj iter-penh arrenh map, tjerrtj Jew arrenh map thwen angerrepat inehenhel-ayeng inang angkerrek, Paul renh-atherrenh irrernng atwetjeh, irntel iltewemel. ⁶ Paul Barnabas ratherr angketj kwereng awekarleng, ratherr Lycaonia-angkwerr ateremeh alherrek. Ratherr town angerr atherr-warn Lystra-warn Derbe-warn thwen alherrek. ⁷ Ratherremeh tjerrtj mapeh angketj mwerr renh kwet kaltj-antherl-apatjam, town kwerr-atherrel-ayeng, mer kwek mapel thwen.

Paul Barnabas ratherr town Lystra kwerelel anak

⁸ Town Lystra-el artwang arrenh anak, rang arlamarr kwet anentjekarl kwer kwekeng-ntjel. Rang itja kwet nthwerl-apek. ⁹ Rang Paul awetjam, Paul rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjam-rlwer. Paul-el artwang renh aremel alhengk-arek, artwang rang angketj kwerenh nakerleh. Artwang rang nakentj-akert anemeng wart, lakenheng Paul rang kaltj anak, rang artwang renh mwerr-iletjeh. ¹⁰ Rang artwang arlamarr renh arlkemel ilek, "Kemerremel irnay!" Artwang rang kel kemerremel irnek, nthwekemeh.

¹¹ Tjerrtj mapel nhenh arekarl-penh, inang angketj Lycaonia-el untarel ilek, "Yay! Altjerr nwern-henh atherr kwenh tjerrtj-artehe irrek, kwenelakw nwerneh-warn ratherr petjek!" ¹² Inang Barnabas Paul renh-atherrenh inang arreny altjerr-arrpantey anewek, Barnabas arreny Zeus, Paul arreny Hermes. Tjerrtj inang angketjart, Zeus rang altjerr kwel anak, Hermes rang Zeus-henh angketj ilenh-ilenh kwel anak. Lakenh inang Paul arreny Hermes anewek, rang angketj ilenh-ilenh mwerr anemeng wart. ¹³ Warl angerretj altjerr-arrpantey nheng Zeus-kenh rang town-eng kethel artelhek, ntwar-kwenh. Zeus kwereh warlek-artwey rang pwelek rrwey-akert waly-akert thwen town gate-warn petjek. Warlek-artwey town-areny map thwen inang ahentj-anek, Paul Barnabas kwerr-atherr ker tjenkerr-arlk anthetjeh.

¹⁴ Paul Barnabas ratherr nhenh-penh awek. Ratherr mantarr kwerr-atherr-henh alterrek, ahentj-kweny-irremel. Ratherr rilkwerr-warn tjerrtj aning-warn arrtjanek. Ratherr inehh untarel ilek, ¹⁵ "Artwang mapay, itja lakenh mpwaretjeh! Ilern kwenh tjerrtj arrehantherr-artehe anem! Ilern-arteke arrantherrenh angketj mwerr ilerl-apem. Altjerr-arrpantey arrekantherr-kenh mentj imperrerrray! Arrantherr Altjerr ngwerrm-warn twep-irrerrrang! Altjerr nhenh rarl alker ahelh thwen kwatj alay thwen arrmernekarl kwerr-warn, thep thwen ker irrpennng thwen ker ingkerrek rang arrmernekarl kwerr-warn. ¹⁶ Ngkweyeng-ntjel Altjerrel tjerrtj ingkerrek impek, inang altjerr-arrpantey inehenh naketjeh, inang ahentj-anekarleng wart. ¹⁷ Altjerr rang kangkentjel mernelhek arrekantherrek, arrehantherr kwatj alker-areny-arlk anthemel mern arpenhek-arrenh ingkerrek. Rang kweteth arrantherrenh wantem, arrantherrenh tjep-tjep mpwarem." Lakenh Paul ratherr inehh ilek. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj inang Paul-henh angketj awekarleng, inang ahentj-anek kwet Paul Barnabas kwerr-atherr ker tjenkerr atwemel anthetjeh-angernt. Ratherr kwet ahentj-kwenyarl anak. Mentjemeh inang pwelek renh atwetjal impek.

¹⁹ Kwereng tjerrtj Jew rrpwetj inang Antioch town-eng Iconium town-eng thwen petjek. Inang tjerrtj map rrwampey-ilek. Mer-areny inang Jew nhenh

ineh kangkwerrek. Inang Paul renh irntel iltewek. Kel inang iterl-aremel rang kwel irrernng intemeng wart, inang renh *town*-eng keth-warnemeh tjarr-angemel wek. ²⁰ Kel nakenh-nakenh mapemeh kwer-warn petjemel arraw-irrek. Paul rang kemerrek, rang inehel-arleng *town*-warn angkep alpek. Kwereng kweny-rtwehemeh Paul Barnabas ratherr Derbe *town*-warn alherrek.

*Paul Barnabas ratherr Antioch
kwer-warn angkep alperrek*

²¹ Ratherr *town* Derbe kwerelemeh tjerrtj map angketj mwerr Jesu-akert kaltj-antherl-apatjam. Mapelemeh angketj renh nakek, inang nakenh-nakenh mapemeh irrek. Kwereng ratherr Lystra *town*-warn-amparr alperrek. Kwereng Iconium *town*-warn Antioch *town*-warn thwen ratherr angkep alperrek. ²² Ratherr nakenh-nakenh map twer-ilemel inenh tjep-tjep-ilek, inang Jesu twerel naketjeh kwet. Ratherr inenh ilek, "Nwern kwenh rwekenth-kenth-warn irretjeh-amparr, Altjerr-henh mer-warn irrpjetjeh-anngernt, iteth ngampekarl kwerele-ayeng anetjeh-anngernt." ²³ Paul Barnabas ratherr arntarnt-arentj rrpwetj urrarek ngkernetjeh-anngernt, werlampareny inehenh mapeh. Ratherr mern-kweny-amparr anak, Altjerrekant angketjam. Kwereng ratherr Ngkart renh pawenhek-amparr, rang arntarnt-arentj inenh kwet anyenetjeh. Kwereng ratherr inenh ngkernekemeh. ²⁴ Paul ratherremeh mer Pisidia kwer-angkwerr anper-alhek mer Pamphylia-warn petj-alpek. ²⁵ *Town* Perga kwerele ratherr mer-areny mapemeh Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apek. Kwereng ratherr Attalia *town*-warn anper-irrenhek.

²⁶ Attalia kwerelemeh ratherr *boat* angerretj antjemel *town* Antioch-warn angkep alperrek, kwatj alay-angkwerr. Antioch *town* nheng kwereng werlamparenyel renh-atherrenh nheng arrwekel Altjerreh kwer-atherr tjang-pawenhek, inenh lanthekarl, angketj mwerr kaltj-antherl-apatjeh. Ratherr kel-antey nhenh mpwarekarl. ²⁷ Ratherr Antioch-warn alhemel ratherr *boat*-eng anarnpetj-alhek, kwereng ratherr werlampareny arrawel-ilek. Ratherr inenh ilek, "Ilern kwenh angketj mwerr renh tjerrtj lwereny mapeh kaltj-antherl-apatjam. Altjerrel kwenh tjey altjwer-ilek tjerrtj lwereny mapek, inang Jesu renh naketjeh, nakenh-nakenh kwerenh map anetjeh-anngernt." ²⁸ Ratherr nakenh-nakenh mapel-ayeng kwetemeh anak, Antioch *town*-el.

15

*Arntarnt-arenh-arenh map kaltj-anthenh-anthenh
tjeperr map thwen mer Jerusalem-el arraw-irrek
angkerretjeh*

¹ *Town* Antioch-el werlamparenyel-ayeng nakenh-nakenh arrenh map itja tjerrtj Jew anak. Artwang Jew rrpwetj mer Judea-eng Antioch *town*-warn petjekarl, inang Jesu nakenh-nakenh anak. Inang artwang map werlamparenyel-ayeng inenh ilek, "Rrwey ngwenh apek werlamparenyel-ayeng nyent-irretjeh ahentj, rang artwang irretjeh-amparr Moses-el ilekarl-arteh. Renh artwang ilekarl-penhant, Altjerr rang renh anetjeng inetjenh, rang ngampekarl iteth anetjenheng kwerele-ayel. Rang apek artwang anetj-kwenh, Altjerr rang renh itja inetjenh." ² Angketj nhenh awemel Paul Barnabas ratherr inehel-ayeng ilterretjam. Kwereng Antioch-areny werlamparenyelemeh Paul Barnabas renh-atherrenh artwang rrpwetj arrenh

thwen ilek, inang Jerusalem-warn alhetjeh. Inang inenh ilek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel-ayeng Jerusalem werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arentj mapel-ayeng thwen angketj nhenh-penh angkerretjeh. ³ Kel werlamparenyel artwang inenh lanthek. Paul map mer Phoenicia-angkwerr mer Samaria-angkwerr thwen anper alhek. Inang nakenh-nakenh arppen map inenh ilerl-apatjam, tjerttj lwereny inang Altjerr kwer-warn twep-irrekarl-penh. Nakenh-nakenh inang angketj nhenh awemel kangkek. ⁴ Paul mapemeh Jerusalem kwerel anetj-alpek, kwereng werlamparenyel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arntarnt-arentjeh thwen inang inenh kangkemel ngwek. Paul Barnabas ratherr inenh ilek, ratherr mwerr mpwarekarl mer mapel-ayeng, Altjerrel renh-atherrenh twer-ilekarleng wart.

⁵ Werlamparenyel-ayeng artwang rrpwetj Pharisee anek. Inang kemerremel angkek, "Tjerttj lwereny inarl Jesu renh nakem, inang artwang irretjeh-amparr Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Kwereng inang mpwareng-areng Moses-kenh ingkerrekeh kangkwerretjeh."

⁶ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr map angerrepat arntarnt-arentj map thwen inang arraw-irrek, angketj nhenh-penh angkerretjeh. ⁷ Inang kwet anthwerr angkerrek. Kwereng Peter-el kemerremel inenh ilek, "Artwang peltj mapay! Arrantherr kel kaltj, Altjerrel nheng yengenh ngwek, angketj mwerr renh tjerttj lwereny map kaltj-antherl-apatjeh, inang Jesu renh naketjehng. ⁸ Altjerr rang tjerttj ingkerrek-henh iterrentjeh kaltj. Rang Kwerrern Alngaltar renh tjerttj lwereny map-warn lanthek, rang arrwekel nwerneh-warn-amparr lanthekarl-arte. Lakenh rang mernelhek, rang tjerttj lwereny mapeh kangkem, rarl nwerneh kangkekarl-arte. ⁹ Tjerttj lwereny map inang Jesu renh nakekarleng, Altjerrel inenh arratj-ilek, anetj inehenh wemel. Lakenh-arte Altjerrel nwernenh arratj-ilek irrkattj-angkwerr, nwern Jesu renh nakekarleng. ¹⁰ Iterl-aray, nwern ywarn Moses-henh mpwareng-areng arratj kangkwerrek! Angerrepat nwern-henh map Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kangkwerretj-kweny anek, angketj rang ineh rnpwer anekarleng wart. Wenheham arrantherr nakenh-nakenh yanh map twernem, angketj kwer kangkwerretjeh? Wenhengarl arrantherr ineh rnpwer mpwarem? Altjerr rang arrehantherr ahang-irrehetj! ¹¹ Ngkart Jesu-el kwenh nwernenh anetjeng inek kangkentj kwerenhel-ayeng, nwern ngampekarl iteth anetjehng kwerel-ayeng. Rang kwenh tjerttj lwereny map thwen anetjeng inek kangkentj kwerenhel-arleng, inang ngampekarl iteth anetjehng." Lakenh Peter rang inenh ilek.

¹² Kwereng Paul Barnabas ratherr inenh ilek, Altjerrel tjerttj lwereny mapeng ularr twer angerr mpwarekarl kwer atherrel-arleng, mer mapel-ayeng. Angerrepat mapel renh-atherrenh ntertel awetjam. ¹³ Kwereng ratherr kel ntertemeh anetjam. James rang angkek, "Artwang peltj mapay, yengemeh awerrerrang! ¹⁴ Simon Peter rang nwernenh ilek, Altjerr rang lwereny arppen urrarek, tjerttj arlaltj kweren map anetjeh. Lakenh Altjerr rang tjerttj lwereny mapeh kangkentj mernelhek. ¹⁵ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map inang ngkwey pip-warn arrenekarl, lakenh kwet anetjenharl. Altjerr-henh angketj nhenh intem pipel-ayeng,

¹⁶ 'Yeng Ngkart angkem.

Ngkwey David-henh peltj ingkern-penh mapeng *king* anek,
kwereng inang mentj-irrek,
atwenh-atwenh mapel inenh anpwekarleng.

Kelant yeng petj-alpetjenh,
thang artwang nyent David-kenh peltj
ingkerneny ngkernetjenh,

rang *king* angerr anetjenh,
 tjerrtj nwern-henh map arntarnt-aretjenheng,
 King David-el tjerrtj kwerenh map arntarnt-arekarl-arte.

¹⁷ Kwereng tjerrtj lwereny mapemeh tjeng-warn twep-irretjenh,
 tjerrtj nheng map thang arrwekel urrarekarl. *

¹⁸ Ngkweyeng-ntjel thang arrantherrenh nhenh alhelekarl.
 "Lakenh Ngkartel ilek."

¹⁹ James angkek, "Yeng lakenh iterrem, nwern itja tjerrtj lwereny mapeh rnpwer mpwaretjeh, inang Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh-anngernt. ²⁰ Nwern angketj lakenhant pip-warn arrernetjeh ineh, inang itja mern ker thwen arlkwetjeh, altjerr-arrpanteyeh tjenkerr anthekarl-penh. Inang ker atwemeng, inang alhwang-amparr mentj impetjeh thelelhetjeh-amparr. Inang alhwang antjwetj-kwenh anetjeh, ker alhwakert arlkwetj-kwenh anetjeh. Inang anew arrpenh-henhel-ayeng intetjal anetjeh. Angketj rrpwetj nhenh angerr anthwerr anem nwerneh. ²¹ Iterl-aray, ngkweyeng-ntjel tjerrtj Jew map nwern Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-antherl-apatjart lyeteh-atwetj. Saturday arltel nwern Moses-henh mpwareng-areng *read-em-ilerl-apatjart church* nwern-henhel-ayeng." Lakenh James-el inenh ilek.

Jerusalem-areny werlamparenyel pip lanthek

Antioch-areny werlampareny-warn

²² Kwereng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arentj mapel thwen werlampareny thwen inang Judas Silas renh-atherrenh urrarek, Paul Barnabas kwer-atherrel-ayeng Antioch *town-warn* alhetjeh-anngernt. Judas arreny kwerenh arrpenh anak Barsabbas. Judas Silas ratherr-artek artwang twernk anak. ²³ Inangemeh pip tanthek, pip nhenh inehel-arleng lanthek werlampareny Antioch-warn. Pip kwerel inang angketj lakenh arrennek:

"Peltj mapay! Nwern kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr mapel thwen
 arntarnt-arentj mapel thwen,
 nwern kel angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernemel
 lanthem arrehantherr-warn,
 nwern arrehantherr kangketj awelhem.

Arrantherr-artek ingkerrek Jesu nakenh-nakenh anem,
 itja artwang Jew anem.

Arrpenh map Antioch *town-el* anem,
 arrpenh map mer Syria-el anem,
 arrpenh map mer Cilicia-el anem.

²⁴ "Nwern awek, artwang rrpwetj werlampareny nhenheng arrehantherr-warn alhekarl, inang arrantherrenh perrpert-ilek. Nwern inenh itja arrehantherr-warn lanthekarl. ²⁵ Nwernemeh angkerrekarl-penh, nwern iterrek, urrpey atherr arrpenh arrehantherr-warn lanthetjeh, Barnabas Paul kwer-atherrel-ayeng alhetjeh. Nwern-artek Barnabas Paul kwer-atherr angerr kangketj anem. ²⁶ Arrpenh mapel renh-atherrenh irrereng atwetjeh anak, ratherr angketj Ngkart Jesu Christ-kenh kaltj-anthemeng wart. ²⁷ Nwernemeh Judas Silas renh-atherrenh kwer-atherrel-ayeng lanthem, ratherr arrantherrenh iletjenh, angketj nhenh pip nhenhel-ayeng intem, rang arratj kwet anem. ²⁸ Kwerrern Alngaltarel nwernenh ilek, nwern itja rnpwer arrehantherr mpwaretjeh. Lakenheng nwern rrpwetj-ingarant nhenh ilem: ²⁹ Arrantherr mern ker thwen arlkwetj-kweny anetjeh, nheng altjerr-arrpanteyeh tjenkerr anthekarl-penheh. Arrantherr ker atwemeng, arrantherr alhwang-amparr mentj impang

* 15.17 Amos 9.11-12

thelhelhetjeh-amparr. Arrantherr alhwang antjwetj-kweny anetjeh, ker alhwakert arlkwetj-kwenh anetjeh. Arrantherr anew arpenh-henhel-ayang intetjal anetjeh. Arrantherr angketj nhenhoh kangkwerremeng, lakenh-arteke arrehantherr mwerr anetjeh.

Kel angketj lakenh war anem.”

³⁰ Kwereng werlamparenyel artwang inenh lanthek, artwang inang Antioch town-warn alhek. Inang town-el irretj-alhemel inang werlampareny arrawelh-ilek, pip renh inang ineh anthek. ³¹ Mapemeh pip kwer *read*-irrek. Angketj renh awemel werlampareny inang kangkek, rang angketj mwerr anthwerr anemeng. ³² Judas Silas ratherr Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anek. Kwereng ratherremeh werlampareny angerr tjep-tjep-ilemel twer-ilek. ³³ Ratherr kweteth Antioch-el anek. Kwereng werlamparenyel renh-atherrenh Jerusalem-warn angkep lanthek, mwerr kwet kwer-atherr inang kangkek. ³⁴⁻³⁵ Paul Barnabas ratherr Antioch-el antarl-irrek. Mer kwerele ratherr tjertj arpenh mapel thwen Ngkart-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apatjart.

Paul Barnabas ratherr akalkemeh-irrek

³⁶ Arltang arpenhelemeh Paul-el Barnabas renh ilek, “Ntwang town nheng mapeh irpangkem key? Town nheng mapel ilern arrwekel Ngkart-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apatjam? Mpa, ilern town ineh-warn angkep alperretjeh, nakenh-nakenh inenh angkep arerl-alpetjeh, inang apek mwerr kwet Ngkart Jesu nakerleh!” ³⁷ Barnabas-emehe ahentj-anek, John Mark renh angetjeh kwer-atherrel-ayang. ³⁸ Paul rang itja ahentj-anek, renh angetjeh. Paul angkek, “Mark rang nheng itja ahentj-anekarl, ilernehel-arleng kwet rrwkwapetjeh. Rang nheng ilernenh imperl-alhek mer Pamphylia-el. Lakenh yeng itja ahentj-anem, ilern renh weth angetjeh.” ³⁹ Ratherremeh Mark kwereng ilerrek. Ratherr ywarr kwet arratj-ilemel ratherr kel akalkemeh irrerl-anerrek. Barnabas-emehe John Mark renh ngwerl-alhek. Ratherremeh *boat*-eh antjerl-alhek, mer Cyprus-warn alhetjeh kwatj alay-angkwerr. ⁴⁰ Paul-emehe Silas urrarek, kwerele-ayang rllkwatherr alhetjeh-anngernt. Werlampareny inang kwer-atherr Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhek, Ngkartel renh-atherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh. ⁴¹ Kwereng ratherr mer Syria-angkwerr anper alherrek, mer Cilicia-angkwerr thwen, werlampareny inenh kaltj-antherl-apemel twer-ilek.

16

Paul-el Timothy renh ngwek, kwerele-ayel alhetjeh

¹ Paul Silas ratherr Derbe town-angkwerr anper alherrek. Kwereng ratherr Lystra town kwer-warn alhek. Town nhenh kwerele nakenh-nakenh nyent anek, arreny kwerenh Timothy. Timothy-henh mwek nakenh-nakenh anek, rang marl Jew anek. Timothy-henh angey artwang Greece-arenyarl anek, itja artwang Jew. ² Nakenh-nakenh inarl Lystra-el anetjart, town Iconium-el thwen, inang Timothy kwer kangkek. ³ Lakenheng Paul-emehe ahentj-anek, Timothy renh angetjeh. Tjertj Jew ingkerrek kaltj anek, Timothy-henh angey Greece-areny anek. Lakenheng Paul-el Timothy renh artwang-ilek-amparr Moses-el ilekarl-artehe, tjertj Jew map mwekeny-irrehetj kwer. ⁴ Inang town map-warn nthwerl-apatjam, inang nakenh-nakenh mapeh angketj lyeteny ilerl-apatjam, angketj kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mapel Jerusalem-areny werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arentj mapel thwen arrwekel pip-warn arrernekarl, tjertj lwereny map-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt, inarl Ngkart Jesu nakemarl map-warn. Inang

nakenh-nakenh map iletjam, inang angketj kwer kangkwerretjeh. ⁵ Angketj nhenhel werlampareny map inenh twer-iletjam. Tjerrtj arrpenh map Altjerr-warn twep-irretjam. Lakenh nakenh-nakenh inang aningk-irrek.

Paul-el anengkerr arek, artwang Macedonia-areny rang renh ngwerleh

⁶ Paul inang ahentj-anek mer Asia-warn alhetjeh, Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apejtjeh. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang Paul inenh arnpakek. Lakenheng inang mer Phrygia-angkwerr mer Galatia-angkwerr thwen anper alhek. ⁷ Inang mer Mysia-ek itwek-irrek. Kwereng inang ahentj-anek, mer Bithynia-warn alhetjeh. Ngkart Jesu-henh Kwerrern rang inenh arnpakek. ⁸ Inang mer Mysia-angkwerr anper alhek town Troas-warn, kwatj alay iter-warn. ⁹ Kwenyel Paul-elemeh anengkerr arek. Rang artwang Macedonia-areny arek, renh ngwerleh, "Macedonia-warn petjang, nwerneh tangetjel anetjeh!" ¹⁰ Kwereng nwern iterl-arek, Altjerrel nwernenh ngwekarleng, tjerrtj Macedonia-areny mapeh angketj mwerr kaltj-antherl-apejtjeh. *Boat-eh-amparr* nwern palenthwek, mer Macedonia-warn alhetjeh-anngernt.

Mer Philippi-el marl nyent Lydia rang kaltj-irrek angketj Jesu-akertek, rang nakekemeh

¹¹ Town Troas kwerel nwern boat-warn antjek. Nwern mer Samothrace kwer-warn boat-el alhek, mer kwek kwatj alay mpwepel. Mer kwerel nwern intek. Kwereng arltang arrpenhel nwern boat-el alhek town Neapolis-warn; alay iterel town rang artelhek. Kwerel nwern boat-eng anarnpek. ¹² Nwern ingkemeh alhek town Philippi-warn. Philippi rartek town angerr anek, mer Macedonia-el. Town nhenh kwerel tjerrtj Rome-eng petjekarl map anetjart. Town kwerel nwern arltang rrpwetj anek.

¹³ Saturday arltang angerrrel nwern town arreweng keth-warn alhek ulpay kwatj-akert-warn. Nwern iterl-arek, keth nhenhel tjerrtj Jew map inang arraw-irretjenharl apek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Nwern keth kwerel arrernelhemel marl mapel-ayengemeh angketjam. ¹⁴ Marl nyent arreny kweren Lydia rang anek. Rang Thyatira town-areny anek. Rang mantarr athethek payem-iletjart, kwereng rang mer arrpenh-warnemeh sell-em-iletjeh anetjart. Lydia rang Altjerreh kangkwerremel naketjart. Ngkartelemeh iterrentj kweren aljtjwer-ilek, rang Paul-henh angketj alhngk-aretjenheng. Rang Ngkart Jesu nakekemeh. ¹⁵ Kwereng Paul-elemeh renh kwatj-warn irrpelth-ilemel baptise-em-ilek, peltj kweren map inenh-arlk. Kwereng Lydia-el nwernenh ayakek, "Arrantherr itja alhetjeh. Tjengel-ayel petjewarrang, warl tjengenhelemeh inetjeh." Nwern kel kwerel-ayel alhek, kwerel-ayel anetjeh-amparr.

Paul Silas ratherr tjayeel anek, town Philippi-el

¹⁶ Arltang arrpenhelemeh nwern keth kwer-warn weth alhetjam, nheng tjerrtj Jew map arraw-irretjartarl kwer-warn, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Nwern marl awenk nyentemeh aretj-alhek, rang kwerrern anetj-akert anek. Kwerrern anetj rang renh iletjart, nthakenh-nthakenh anetjenh tjerrtj arrpenh kwer. Tjerrtj inang ahentj-anek, kwereng kaltj-irretjeh, nthakenh-nthakenharl apek anetjenharl. Inang maney kwer an-thetjart, nhenh-penh kaltj-irretjeh. Marl awenk rang rrwapenh-apeh war anek, lakenh rang maney angerr mpwaretjart twernk kweren mapeh.

¹⁷ Marl awenk rang Paul nwerneh ingkerneng alwernemel untarel ilerl-
apetjam, “Artwang nhenh map-arteH Altjerr angerr-henh rrwapenh-
apenh anem! Inwang arrantherrenh ilem, nthakenH Altjerrel arranther-
renh anetjeng inetjenharl, arrantherH kwereH-ayeng ngampekarl iteth anet-
jenh!” ¹⁸ Marl awenk rang nwernenh kwet alwernerl-
apetjam anharr-
angkwerrarl, arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj. Rang angketj nyent kwet arlkemel
ilerl-
apetjam. Paul rang ahentj-kweny-irrek, renh awetjeh. Paul-
elemeh
alngarelhemel kwerrern anetj ilek, “Thang ngwenh ilem Jesu Christ-henh
arreny
anewemel, marl kwereH arratemeH alhang!” Kwereng kwerrern
anetj
marl kwereH arratek.

¹⁹ Marl awenk-henh twernk mapelemeH renh arek, rang mwerremeH
irrekarl. NthakenhameH maney ineh rang mpwaretjenh? Kwereng inang
Paul
Silas kwereH-atherr anhang-irrek. Inang renh-atherrenh antwerrkemeH
town
mpwep-warn angek, keth nyent-warn. ²⁰ Kwereng inang *court*-
ek-
artwey map ilek, “Artwang nhenh atherr-
artek Jew anem. Ratherr tjertj
ingerrek rrwampey-ilem! ²¹ Ratherr nwernenh ilem, nwern mpwareH-
areH
inehenheH kangkwerrretjeh kwel. Nwern ahentj-kweny anem, in-
ehenh
mpwareH-areH kangkwerrretjeh. Nwern Rome-areny anem!
Nwern
mpwareH-areH arlaltj-akert anem, Rome-areny mpwareH-areH-
akert.”

²² Tjertj arrpenH map arraw-irrek, Paul renh-atherrenh antwerrket-
jeh.
Kwereng *court*-ek-artwey mapel rrwkentj map ilek, Paul Silas kwereH-
ather-
renH mantarr kap-rlwetjeh, renh-atherrenH *whip*-el atwetjenheng.
²³ Inang
renh-atherrenH nyant atwek, kwereH inang renh-atherrenH tjayeH-
warnemeH
kwernek. Inang tjayeH-artwey renH ilek, renh-atherrenH mantj-
el
arntarnt-aretjeh. ²⁴ Lakenheng tjayeH-artwey renH-atherrenH tjayeH
kwen
anthwerr-warn kwereH, rang ingkang kwereH-atherr-henh arnang
angerr-
arleh *chain*-el ayerneH, ratherr alwerrehetjeng.

²⁵ Kwereng kweny mpwepel Paul Silas ratherr Altjerr kwereH-warn-
atheH
angketjam, arrkenel alyelhetjam kwereH. TjayeH-areny arrpenH mapel
renh-
atherrenH awetjam. ²⁶ Kwereng ahelh kwen-arlak rang angerr
anthwerr
arrewek, tjayeH kwenel. Kwereng tjayeH-henh *door* ingerrekemeH
altjwer-
irrek, *chain* map ingerrek ltwakelhek. Chain inang artwang tjayeH-
areny
mapeng rlwelhek. ²⁷ TjayeH-artwey rang karr-irrek, rang arek
tjayeH-
henh *door* ingerrek altjweremeH anerleh. Rang iterl-arek, tjayeH-
areny
ingerrek alwerrekarleh-athen. Lakenheng rang *knife* arlpentj inemel
kwe-
waleny irrernng atwelhetjeh anek. Rang ater-irrek, twernk Rome-
arenyH
renH irrernng atwehetjeng, tjayeH-areny map alwerrekarleh-athen.
²⁸ Paul-
elemeh renH arrantj-akemeH ilek, “Nwern-arteH nhenH ngwerrm
anem!
Irrernng atwelhetjal anay!”

²⁹ TjayeH-artwey rang rrwapenh-
apenh kwereH ineh pawenhek,
“Rwang alep map angetjewarrang!” Rang irrpenhek tjayeH-warn
kwen,
Paul Silas kwereH-atherrenH ularr kelkerteH-ayeng arrerneH-
leH,
ater arrewemeH. ³⁰ Rang kemerremeH renh-atherrenH keth-warn
arrateH-
ilek. Kwereng rang renh-atherrenH pawenhek, “Twernk tjeyenH
atherray!
Nthakenham yeng mernelhetjeh AltjerrenH ularr, Altjerr rang
yengenh
inetjeh, yeng ngampekarl iteth kwereH-ayeng anetjenheng?”

³¹ Ratherr renH ilek, “Ngkart Jesu renH nakay! Kwereng
Altjerrel
ngwenH inetjenH, kwereH-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjenH,
peltj
ngkwengenh map-arlak, rrwapenh-
apenh ngkwengenh map thwen.” ³² Kwereng Paul ratherr
renH
Ngkart-henh angketj kaltj-antheH, tjertj arrpenH map-arlak
inneh

thwen, inarl warl kwerenhel anetjam. ³³ Kweny nyentel kwet, tjayeleh-artweyel tjwen kwer-atherr-henh kwatjel lhewek. Kwereng Paul ratherr renh peltj kwerenhel map-arlk rrwkwapenh-apenh kwerenhel map thwen kwatj-warn irrpelhel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek. ³⁴ Tjayeleh-artwey rang peltj kwerenhel map-arlk thwen inang pwert arrken awalhemel anek, inang nakenh-nakenh irrekarl-penh. Kwereng tjayeleh-artweyel renh-atherrenhel warl kwerenhel-warnemeh tje-angek. Rang kwer-atherr mernemeh arlkwetjeh antheh.

³⁵ Kweny-rtwehemeh *court*-ek-artwey inang rrwkentj rrpwetj lantheh tjaye-warn, tjayeleh-artwey renh iletjeh, "Artwang nheng atherr kel arratelhel-ilang!" ³⁶ Tjayeleh-artwey rang Paul renh ilek, "*Court*-ek-artwey inang angketj lantheh, Silas mpwelenh arratelhel-iletjeh. Mpwelanthemeh kwep alherrang ater-irretjal!"

³⁷ Paul-el rrwkentj ineh ilek, "Inang ilernenh *whip*-elemeh pelkel atwek tjertj mapeng anngetherr! Inang ilernenh *court*-warn-amparr angemer! Inang ilernenh tjaye-warn kwernek! Inang ilernenh itja arrwekel pawenhek, arratj apek ilern ilelhetjeh. Ilern kwenh Rome-areny pip-akert anem. Angketj pip atherrel-ayeng intem, ilern-kenh twernk kwenh Rome-areny Caesar-arl! Inang itja arratj mpwarek! Lyetemeh inang ahentj-anem, ilernenh anyenng-anyenngel arratelhel-iletjeh kwel. Ineh iletjeh alpang, inang petjetjeh, alngetherr ilernenh tjayeleng arratelhel-iletjeh!"

³⁸ Rrwkentj inang twernk inehneh iletj-alpek. Twernk inang awek, Paul Silas ratherr pip anyenek angketj-akert, nheng Rome-areny Caesar-arl twernk kwer-atherr-henh anek. Inang ater-irrek, inang anketj-warn irrehetjengemeh. ³⁹ Inang tjaye-warn alhemel renh-atherrenhel angketj mw-erlelemeh iletj-alpek. Kwereng inang renh-atherrenhel tjayeleng arratelhel-ilek. Inang renh-atherrenhel ilek, mer arppenh-warnemeh alhetjeh. ⁴⁰ Paul Silas ratherr tjayeleng arratemelel-arte ratherr marl Lydia-henh warl-warn-amparr alherrek, nakenh-nakenh map warl kwerelel aretjeh-amparr. RATHER-reneh ineh ilek, inang kwet Jesu renh naketjeh. Kwereng ratherr kel alethemeh irrek.

17

Paul Silas ratherr Thessalonica town-el kaltj-antherl-anek

¹ Inang *town* Amphipolis Apollonia thweneng anper kwet alhek, Thessalonica *town*-warn inang alhek. *Town* nhenhel tjertj Jew map-henh *church* artelhek. ² Paul-emehe Saturday arltang angerelel *church*-warn alhek. Rartek kweteth *church*-warn alhetjart arltang angerelel. Saturday arltang rrpwetjelemeh rang Altjerr-henh angketj pipel-ayeng tjertj map kaltj-antheh. ³ Rang ineh keth-ilemel kaltj-antheh angketj pipel-ayeng intek Christ kwer-akert. Angketj pip nhenhel-ayeng intek, Christ rang irlkert angerr awalhemel ilwetjenh. Kwereng Christ rang irrerengeng iteth kemerretj-alpetjenh. Rang ineh ilek, "Jesu nhenh kwer-penh thang kaltj-anthem, rang kwenh Christ rang anem, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl." Lak-enh Paul-el ineh Altjerr-henh angketj keth-ilemel kaltj-antheh. ⁴ Tjertj Jew arppenh mapel angketj kwerenhel nakek. Artwang *Greek* angkenh-angkenh irlpareth mapel thwen nakek. Marl angerelel rrpwetjel thwen. Inang Paul Silas kwer-atherr-warn nyent-irrek.

⁵ Kwereng tjertj Jew arppenh mapemeh Paul kwer-atherr ahentj-kweny-irrek. Inang artwang anetj rrpwetj ngwek, tjertj map rrwampey-iletjeh. Artwang anetj map inang tjertj ingkerrek arraw-ilemel rrwampey-ilerl-apek. Inang Jason-henh warl-warn alhek, Paul Silas renh-atherrenhel antwerketjeh. Inang ahentj-anek, Paul Silas thwen angetjetjeh keth-warn, tjertj

maparl karelhetjam-warn. ⁶ Inang Jason-henh warl ywarerl-alpek Paul Silas kwer-atherr, renh-atherrenh antwerrkerl-alpetjeh kwel. Jason renhant inang antwerrkek, nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj arrpenh map thwen. Inang inenh *town*-ek-artwey map-warn tjarr-angek. Inang arrantj-akemel ilek, "Paul Silas thwen tjerrtj ingkerrek mer arrpenh mapel rrwampey-ilerl-apek! Kwereng ratherr nhenh-warnemeh petj-alherrek! ⁷ Jason nhenhel kwenh renh-atherrenh ngwek, mer kwerenhel anetjeh. Inang ingkerrekel nwernenh ilek, Jesu *king* angerr kwel anem. Lakenh inang twernk nwernenh-henh Caesar-ek irrpelth-irrek!" Lakenh inang arrantj-akemel ilek. ⁸ *Town*-ek-artwey mapel tjerrtj ingkerrekel thwen angketj nhenh awemel inang rrwampey-irremel arrantj-akek. ⁹ *Town*-ek-artwey inang Jason nakenh-nakenh arrpenh inenh thwen *fine* antheh, inang maney anthemel alhetjeh-heng. Kel inang *fine* payem-ilek, kwereng *town*-ek-artwey mapel inenh mer-warn angkep lantheh.

Paul Silas ratherr Berea town-el kaltj-antherl-anek

¹⁰ Kweny nyent kwerele nakenh-nakenh mapel Paul Silas renh-atherrenh Berea *town*-warn lantheh. Ratherr Berea *town*-ek irretj-alhemel ratherr tjerrtj Jew map-henh *church*-warn alherrek. ¹¹ Berea *town*-areny inang arrkenel awek Paul-henh angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert. Inang irlpareth anek. Thessalonica *town*-areny map inang itja irlpareth anek. Berea-areny inang ahentj-anek, arratjekarl alhengk-aretjeh, Altjerr-henh angketj pipel-ayeng *read*-em-ilerleh. Paul-el apek inenh arratj kaltj-antherleh. ¹² Jew mapel angketj nakek, Paul-elarl inenh kaltj-antherl-apatjam. Marl *Greek* angkenh-angkenh rrpwetj inarl angerrepat anek inang nakek, artwang *Greek* angkenh-angkenh mapel thwen. Inang ingkerrek nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek.

¹³ Tjerrtj Jew Thessalonica-areny mapel angketj awek, Paul-el mer Berea-el Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherleh. Inang Berea-warn alhek, tjerrtj Berea-areny map rrwampey-iletjeh. Inang tjerrtj map ilek, Paul-elarl rrtjw-erremel war kaltj-antherleh. Inang tjerrtj inenh Paul-ek ahentj-kweny-irretjeh mpwarek. ¹⁴ Lakenheng nakenh-nakenh mapel Paul renh parrp lantheh kwatj alayeng iter-warn. Silas Timothy ratherr *town* Berea-el antarl-irrek. ¹⁵ Artwang rrpwetj Paul-el-ayel rlkwatherr alhek. Kwatj alay iterel inang *boat*-el antjerl-alhek, kwereng inang *boat*-el alhek *town* Athens-warn. *Town* Athens-el irretj-alhemel inang Paul renh imperl-alhek. Paul rang inenh ilek, "Silas Timothy renh-atherrenh parrp angkep lanthetj-alpetjeh, ratherr petj-alherretjeh tjeng-warn. Yeng kwer-atherr mer nhenhel karelhemarleng."

Paul-el Athens town-el kaltj-antherl-anek

¹⁶ Paul rang Silas Timothy kwer-atherr Athens *town*-el karelhetjam. Rang *town*-angkwerr war nthwerl-apekel arerl-apatjam, rang arnang-penh pwert-penh map anhwerr arerl-apatjam, iltjel mpwarekarl. Tjerrtj inang arnang ineheng ularr kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel naketjart, altjerr kwel anemarleng. Paul rang rrwampey anhwerr awelhek. ¹⁷ Lakenheng rang *church*-warn alhetjart, tjerrtj Jew mapel-ayeng angkerretjeh, Greece-areny irlpareth mapel-ayeng thwen, inarl Altjerr renh arratj iterl-arek. Rang kweteth mer-areny mapel-ayeng angkerretjart *town* mpwep kwerele. Keth nyentel *shop* angerretj anek, kwer-warn inarl arraw-irretjart angkerretjeh-arlk. ¹⁸ Rang kwerele anetjam-rlwer, Paul rang inangkal angerr mapel-ayeng anek, inang angketj arrpenh lyeteny-penh angkerretjam, wenh-wenheh kaltj-irretjeh. Inang tjerrtj map nyent anewek Epicurea-areny map, arrpenh map inang anewek Stoic-areny map. Inang Paul pawenhek, "Ngwenham

ntwang nakem?" Inang Paul-henh angketj renh alhengk-aretj-kweny anek, Paul-el inenh angketj mwerr Jesu Christ-akert kaltj-antherleh. Rang inenh ilek, Jesu rang irrernngeng kemerrekarl-penh. Artwang rrpwetj lakenh angkek, "Artwang nhenh-arte hahert! Nthakenham rang nwrnenh ilem?" Artwang rrpwetj arrenh kwenh lakenh kwereng angkek, "Rartek altjerr arrenh lwereny map-kenh-penh kwel angkem." ¹⁹ Artwang nhenh inang Paul renh Areopagus *council*-warn angkek. *Council* inang kel arraw-irrekanem. *Council*-areny inang renh pawenhek, "Ntwang nwrnenh ilang, angketj nheng ntwarl tjertj map kaltj-antherl-apatjam-penh. ²⁰ Nwrn kwenh lyet anwerlkekan, angketj ngkwengenh renh lyetant awemel. Ntwang angketj ngkwengenh nwrnenh keth-ilang." ²¹ Tjertj Athens-areny map tjertj inang Athens-warn yatjarr petjekarl map thwen inartek ahentj-anetjart angketj lyeteny inenh awetjeh, angketj kwerengemeh kweteth angkerremel.

²² Paul-emeh kemerremel *Council* inenh rang angetherr ilek, "Artwang Athens-areny mapay! Thang arek, arranther altjerr map anhwerr nakerleh! ²³ *Town* arrehanther-henhel yeng nthwerl-apatjam, altjerr-arrpantey map thang arerl-apatjam, arrantherarl inenh pwert-penh-arlk mpwarekarl. Pwert arrenhel-ayeng thang arek, arranther angketj kwerarleh arrenekarl. Pwert rang inem angketj lakenh-akert, 'Nwrn Altjerr renh nakem kwet, kwerarl nwrn kaltj anetj-kwenh.' Altjerr renharl arranther nakem, kwer arranther akwen kwet anem, yeng ahentj-anem arrantherrenh kaltj-anthetjeh Altjerr nhenh kwer-akert.

²⁴ "Altjerr nhenh rang alker ahelh thwen armernekarl, tjertj kerarl thwen rang inenh ingkerrek armernek. Rang Ngkart ingkerrekeh anem, alkerek-artwey ahelhek-artwey thwen. Rang itja *church*-el anem, *church* nheng tjertjelarl artekarl kwerel, itja kwenh. ²⁵ Tjertjel ywarn mpwarem wenh-wenh kwer, kwer-akertel renh naketjeh. Rang tjertj map iteth anthemel anyenem, ineh mern-arlk anthemel. ²⁶ Ngkwey rang artwang nyenteng armernek. Artwang nyenteng tjertj aningk irrekemeh, ahelh ntjaperel anetjek angketj arrenhek-arrpenh inehenh-akert. Rang arrwekel kwet iterrek, rang tjertj map nyentam-nyenteh mer inehenh anthetjeh-anggernt. Rang kaltj anek, arrenh map ywerretjenharl, arrenh map inang mer inehenh ingkernemeh anetjenh. ²⁷ Altjerr rang lakenh mpwarek, tjertj inang kwer palenthwetjeh, renh apek iterl-aretjenheng. Altjerr rang nwrnenh ntwarr-kwenh war anem. ²⁸ Rang nwrnenh twer-ilem, arntarnt-arem, iteth anyenemel. Ahelh nhenhel nwrn kwerel-ayeng kweteth anerl-anem. Artwang inangkal nyentel arrantherrenh ilek, 'Nwrn ingkerrek ler kwerenah anem, rang Angey anganentj nwrn-henh anem.'

²⁹ "Nwrn Altjerr-henh ler wart anem, nwrn alhwengkeltj iterl-aretjal anetjeh. Altjerr Angey rang itja altjerr-arrpantey nheng map-arte anem, inarl pwerteng-arlk mpwarekarl, *gold*-eng apek *silver*-eng apek. Rang itja ineh-arte anem. Rant kwenh Altjerr iteth anem. ³⁰ Tjertj mapel ngkweyeng-ntjel altjerr-arrpantey pwerteng-arlk mpwaremel naketjart. Altjerrel inenh impek, inang akwen wart anekarlang. Lyeteng rang tjertj map ilem, itja weth lakenh mpwaretjehemeh, inarl ngkweyeng-ntjel mpwaretjart-arte. Altjerrel lyet ilem, tjertj ingkerrek ahelh ntjaperel inang kel anetjeng kwer-warnemeh twep-irretjeh. ³¹ Altjerr rang kaltj, arlang kwerel rang tjertj ingkerrek *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjenh. Rang kel artwang nyent ngkernekarl, artwang rang arlang kwerel tjertj ingkerrek pawenhetjeh-anggernt. Nthakenh nwrn kaltj anetjek, angketj nhenh arratj anemeng? Rang artwang ngkernekarl nheng irrernngeng kemelh-ilekarl.

Lakenheng nwarn kaltj anetjenheng, angketj nhenh arratj anem.” Lakenh Paul-el inenh kaltj-anthetjam.

³² Inang renh awemel Altjerrel kwel artwang nyent irrerngeng kemelh-ilekarl, arrpenh map inang atherrek. Arrpenh mapel Paul renh ilek, “Nwarn ahentj, ntwang angketj nhenh-penh weth kaltj-anthetjeh. Arltang arrpenhelant.” ³³ Kwereng Paul rang *Council*-eng alhekemeh. ³⁴ Artwang rrpwetjelemeh angketj kwerenh nakek, kwereng inang Paul-el-ayeng nyent-irrek. Artwang nyent anak Dionysius, rang *Council*-areny anak. Marl nyent arreny kwerenh Damaris rang angketj kwerenh nakek, tjerrtj rrpwetj arrpenh mapel thwen.

18

Paul rang Corinth town-warn alhek

¹ Kwereng Paul rang Athens *town* renh imperl-alhemel *town* Corinth-warn-athel alhek. Mer Corinth kwerelemeh rang anetj-alpek. ² Rang artwang Jew-eme aretj-alhek, arreny kwerenh Aquila. Aquila rartek mer Pontus-el mangkekarl. Aquila rang ngwerreh-lkwer waremeh Corinth-warn petjekarl, anew kwerenh-akert arreny Priscilla-akert. Ratherr arwekel mer Italy-el anetjart, Rome *town*-el. Twernk angerr Claudius-elemeh tjerrtj Jew map mer Rome-eng anpwekarl. Lakenheng Aquila ratherr Corinth-warn arrwekel petj-alperrek. Paul rang Aquila kwer-atherr-henh warl-warn alhek. ³ Paul rang awak, Aquila ratherr *tent* mpwarenh-arenh anerleh. Paul rang *tent* mpwarenh-arenh ratherr-arteh anetjart. Lakenh rang kwer-atherrel-ayeng kwet-irretj-alhek. Paul rang kwer-atherrel-ayeng *tent* mpwaretjart. ⁴ Saturday arltang angerr-el rang Jew map-kenh *church*-warn irrpetjart, tjerrtj Jew mapel-ayeng Greece-areny mapel-ayeng thwen angkerretjeh.

⁵ Arltang arrpenhel Silas Timothy ratherremeh mer Macedonia-eng petjek, Paul-el-ayeng yatjarr anetjeh. Kwereng Paul rang rrwkwapentj kwerenh imek. Rang kel kweteth tjerrtj Jew map kaltj-antherl-anek. Rang inenh angketj Jesu-akert ilerl-apatjam, Jesu rang Christ anemeng, nheng Altjerrelarl ngkwey alhelekarl. ⁶ Arltang arrpenhel tjerrtj Jew inang Paul-ek ngkwantj-irrek, renh arrkentj-ilemel. Lakenheng Paul-el nmwernt renh mantarr kwerenheng lernemel inenh ilek, “Altjerrel arrantherrenh kelant atwetjenh! Arrantherr merrentj anem, yeng itja merrentj anem. Lyeteng thang kel tjerrtj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh mapehemeh angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-apatjeh.”

⁷ Paul rang inenh imperl-alhemel *church* kwereng arratemel alhek. Rang warl arrpenh-warn alhek, Titius Justus-kenh warl-warn. Artwang Titius Justus Altjerr kwer kangkwerremel naketjart. Warl rang *church*-eng angath artelhek. Warl kwerel-anem Paul rang anetjam. ⁸ Artwang arreny Crispus rarl *church*-eh-artwey anekarl, rang peltj kwerenh mapel thwen rrwkwapenh-apenh kwerenh mapel thwen Ngkart renh nakek. Corinth-areny arrpenh mapel Paul-henh angketj renh awak, inang thwen Ngkart renh nakekarl. Kwereng Paul rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-ilek.

⁹ Kweny arrpenhel Paul-el anengerremeh arek. Rang awak, Ngkartel renh ilerleh, “Paul-ay! Ntwang itja ater-irretjeh! Kwenpel kwet tjerrtj map kaltj-anthay! Itja ntwang parrk-irretjeh! ¹⁰ Yeng ngkwengel-ayeng kwet anetjenh. Tjerrtjel ngwenh itja atwetjenh. Tjerrtj tjengenh map *town* nhenhel anem.” Lakenh Ngkartel renh ilek anengerrel-ayeng. ¹¹ Paul rang

18 *months*-eh-atwetj *town* Corinth kwerel anetjart. Rang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjartemeh Altjerr-henh angketj.

¹² Artwang arreny Gallio twernk angerr anetjart mer Achaia-el. Arltang arppenhel tjerrtj Jew angerrepat mapelemeh nyent-irremel Paul renh antwerrkewarrek. Inang renh *court*-warn angerrrerrek. ¹³ Inang Gallio ilek, "Artwang nhenhel-arteK tjerrtj inenh pal war kaltj-anthem! Rang inenh kaltj-anthem, inang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng mentj impetjeh. Rang inenh kaltj-anthem, inang angketj arppenhangkwerr Altjerrreng ularr kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel renh naketjeh."

¹⁴ Paul rang angketjeh irrek, Gallio rang angkek, "Tjerrtj Jew mapay, nthakenh artwang nhenh anetj mernelhek? Arrantherr yengenh itja ilek. Lakenheng yeng arrehantherr kangkwerretj-kweny anetjeh. ¹⁵ Arrantherr arrwekeleny arrehantherr-henh map-henh arreny mapeng arrngel ilerrem, angketj arrehantherr-henheng arrngel thwen. Arrantherrarrp angketj nhenh arratj-ilerrerrang. Tjeng itja anem, angketj nhenh-penh angketjeh. Yengan mentj imperrerrang!" ¹⁶ Gallio rang tjerrtj inenh *court*-eng anpwek. ¹⁷ Tjerrtj mer-areny inang artwang Sosthenes renh antwerrkemel ineheng angetherr atwek. Sosthenes rartek *church*-eh-artwey anek. Gallio rang inenh kwenpel mentj aretjam.

Paul rang Corinth kwereng mer arppenhangkwerr warnemeh alhek

¹⁸ Paul rang kwet naken-nakenh mapel-ayeng anetjamemeh mer Corinth-el. Kwereng rang Corinth-areny map imperl-alhek. Rang ahentj-anek Syria-warn alhetjeh, kwatj alay-angkwerr. Priscilla Aquila thwen kwerel-ayeng pwert alhek. Inang *town* Cenchrea-el irretj-alhemel Paul rang kapert kwerl kwerenh akelhek, Jew map-kenh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Kwereng inang *boat*-warn antjek, mer Syria-warn kwatj alay-angkwerr alhetjeh. ¹⁹ Kwereng inang Ephesus *town*-warn alhek *boat*-el. *Town* kwerel inang *boat*-eng anarnpek. Priscilla Aquila thwen ratherr Ephesus kwerel kwetemeh anetj-alpek. Paul rang *church*-warn irrpek, kwereng rang tjerrtj Jew mapel-ayeng angkerrek. ²⁰ Tjerrtj inang renh ayakek, inehel-arleng kwek war anetjeh-amparr. Rang itja ahentj-anek. ²¹ Alhetjeh-anngerntel rang inenh alhelerl-alhek, "Yeng arrehantherr-warn angkep petj-alpetjenh, Altjerr rang ahentj-anemeng wart." Rang *boat*-warn antjemel alhekemeh mer Ephesus-eng. ²² Rang kwatj alay-angkwerr *boat*-elemeh alhek *town* Caesarea-warn. Kwereng rang *boat*-eng anarnpek Caesarea-el. Kwereng rang Jerusalem-warn-amparr alhek, werlampareny inehel-arleng yatjarr anerl-alpetjeh. Kwereng rang *town* Antioch-warn angkep alpek.

²³ *Town* Antioch-el rang kwetemeh anetjam. Kwereng rang mer Galatia-warn mer Phrygia-warn thwen alhek, naken-nakenh map twer-ilerl-alpetjeh.

Apollos-el tjerrtj map Ephesus town-el mer Achaia-el thwen kaltj-anthetjam

²⁴ Apollos rang artwang Jew anek. Rartek *town* Alexandria kwerel mangkekarl. Rang artwang inangkal anek, Altjerr-henh angketjeh kaltj anthwerr anek. Rang Ephesus *town*-warn alhek. ²⁵ Tjerrtj arppenhel renh Ngkart-henh angketj arrwekel kaltj-anthek. Rang twer anthwerr angketjart. Rang arppenhangkwerr angketj Jesu-akert kaltj-antherl-apejart. Arratj anthwerr rang kaltj-anthetjart. Rang itja kaltj anek, Jesu-henh arrenyel-arleng tjerrtj inenh kwatj-warn irrpelh-ilemel *baptise*-em-iletjeh. Rang angketj John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh-kenhekant kaltj anek. ²⁶ Artwang Apollos

nhenh rang *church*-el tjerrtj map anew-anewel kaltj-anthek. Priscilla-el Aquila thwenel renh awekarl-penh, ratherr renh mer kwer-atherr-henh-warn angnek, ratherremeh renh Altjerr-kenh angketj weth keth-ilemel kaltj-anthek.

²⁷ Apollos rang ahentj-aneh, anper alhetjeh mer Achaia-angkwerr. Kel nakenh-nakenh mapel nhenh awemel kwer kangkek. Inang pip kwer tanthek, rang kwerel-ayeng angetjeh Achaia-warn. Pip kwerel-ayeng angketj inehenh intek. Inang nakenh-nakenh Achaia-areny map pawenhek, nakenh-nakenh inang Apollos renh kangkemel inetjek. Apollos rang mer Achaia-el irretj-alhemel nakenh-nakenh mer kwer-areny mapel renh ngwemel arntarnt-arek. Rang nakenh-nakenh inenh twer-ilemel kaltj-anthek. Inang kwenh Ngkart Jesu nakek, Altjerr ineh kangkentj mernelhekarleng wart. ²⁸ Apollos rang tjerrtj Jew mapel-ayeng ilterrek, tjerrtj arpenh mapeng angetherr. Rang inenh Altjerr-henh angketj keth-ilemel ilek, Jesu rang kwenh Christ anekarl, Altjerrel ngkwey alhelekarl. Rang inenh ntertelh-ilek.

19

Paul rang town Ephesus-el kaltj-antherl-anetjam

¹ Apollos rang Corinth *town*-el anetjamarleng, Paul rang Ephesus *town* kwer-warn-atheth tjej arpenh irrtang-angkwerr anper alhek. Rang Ephesus-el irretj-alhek, kwereng rang nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj aretj-alhek.

² Paul rang inenh pawenhek, "Arrantherr nheng Jesu renh nakekarleng, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang arrehantherr-warn irrpek key?"

Inang renh ilek, "Itjam, nwern Kwerrern Alngaltar kwer itjam kaltj. Wenham Kwerrern Alngaltar rang?"

³ Paul-el inenh weth pawenhek, "Ngwenhelam arrantherrenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek?"

Inang renh ilek, "John Kwatjeh Irrpelh-ilenh-ilenh kweren kwertengerl mapel inang kwenh!"

⁴ Paul-elemeh inenh ilek, "John-el kwenh tjerrtj map ilek, inang anetjeng Altjerr-warn twep-irretj-alpetjeh. Rang inenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek. Rang inenh ilek, 'Arrantherr kelant artwang renh naketjeh-anngernt, rarl tjengeng ingkern petjetjenharl.' John rang inenh ilek, Jesu renh naketjeh."

⁵ Kwereng Paul rang nakenh-nakenh inenh Jesu-henh arrenyelemeh ilemel kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise*-em-ilek. ⁶ Kwereng rang iltjang kweren kapert-warn arrernek nyentam-nyenteh. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang ineh-warn irrpekemeh. Inang angketj arpenh anhwerr angketjam. Kwereng inang Altjerr-henh angketjemeh iletjam, Kwerrern Alngaltarel-arleng. ⁷ Inang artwang 12 pel anek.

⁸ *Town* Ephesus kwerelemeh Paul rang tjerrtj Jew map inenh kaltj-anthetjart *church* inehenhel *months* rrpwetjeh-atwetj. Rang inenh anew-anewel ilek, Altjerr rang tjerrtj kweren map-warn petjekarl, rang ineh Ngkart angerr anemeng. ⁹ Tjerrtj arpenh map inang marnt kwetarl anek, inang ahentj-kweny-irrek angketj kweren naketjeh. Inang angketj Jesu-henh arrampewetjam tjerrtj mapeng angetherr. Lakenheng Paul rang ineheng ampakelhek. Rang Jesu nakenh-nakenh map-akert alhek kwerl nyent-warn, artwang Tyrannus-el kaltj-anthetjart-warn. Paul rang kweteth kwerel tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart. ¹⁰ Lakenh rang kwerl kwerel *year* atherreh-atwetj tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart. Kel tjerrtj ingkerkelemeh Ngkart-henh angketj awek, mer Asia kwerel, tjerrtj Jew mapel tjerrtj angketj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh mapel thwen.

¹¹ Altjerrelemeh Paul renh twer-ilek, rang twer angerr-akertel mpwaretjek. ¹² Mantarr Paul irrpjetjartarl-penh, arppenhel mantarr kwer-akertel tjerrtj arppenhel irlkert mapek arernererl-apatjart. Tjerrtj irlkert inang mwerr-irremel kemerretjart. Tjerrtj kwerrern anetj-akert map, kwerrern anetj inang ineheng arratamel alhetjart.

¹³ Tjerrtj Jew rrpwetj arppenhel mer arppenhek-arppenhel nthwerl-apatjam, kwerrern anetj map tjerrtjeng anpwetjeh. Inang iterrek, kwerrern anetj ineh anpwetjeh Jesu-henh arrenyel-ayel. Inang kwerrern anetj ineh lakenh ilek, "Paul rang angketj Jesu-akert kaltj-anthem, thang arrantherrenh ilem, Jesu nheng-henh arrenyel-arlang arratetjeh!"

¹⁴ Artwang nyent arreny Sceva anek. Rang *priest* twernk angerr anek Jew mapek. Sceva kwereh ler 7 pel anek. Arltang arppenhel artwang 7 nhenh inang iterrek, kwerrern anetj ineh anpwetjeh kwel. Inang kwerrern anetj ilek, "Paul rang angketj Jesu-akert kaltj-anthem, nwern ngwenh ilem, Jesu nheng-henh arrenyel-arlang arratetjeh!" ¹⁵ Kwerrern anetj rang ineh angkep tjerne, "Jesu-ek yeng kaltj, Paul-ek thwen. Arranther ngwenharl?" ¹⁶ Kwereng artwang kwerrern anetj-akert rang kemerremel ineh nyant atwek, mantarr inehen alterremel. Artwang 7 inang warleng ater arrtjanek keth-warn, mantarr-kwenh alhwang thelelherl-apepem ineheng.

¹⁷ Tjerrtj Ephesus-areny mapel angketj ineh-penh awek, tjerrtj Jew mapel tjerrtj *Greek* angkenh-angkenh mapel thwen, inang awemel ater-irrek. Inang Ngkart Jesu-henh arreny nakek, renh iterl-aremel rang twer anthwerr anemeng. ¹⁸ Nakenh-nakenh arppenhel map inang tjerrtj mapeng ularr ilelhetjam, inang anetj mpwaretjart-penh. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj rrpwetj ilelhek, inang arrwengkelth mpwareh-areh anetjart. Inang pip inehen angetjek, arrwengkelth-henh arreny map-akert. Inang pip ineh rwel itek tjerrtj mapeng ularr. Pip ineh inarl arrwekel maney angerrel payem-ilekarl, 50,000 ngkweltj *silver*-el. ²⁰ Tjerrtj aningkel mer mapel angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert awemel nakekemeh. Inang ilek, "Angketj Ngkart-kenh twer anthwerr anem!"

²¹ Kwereng Paul rang iterrek, Jerusalem-warnemeh alhetjeh. Rang iterrek altjerl-amparr alhetjeh, mer Macedonia-angkwerr mer Achaia-angkwerr thwen-amparr. Rang inehel-arlang yatjarr anetjeh. Rang ilelhek, "Kelant Jerusalem-penh yeng alhetjeheng Rome *town*-warnemeh." ²² Kwereng rang artwang Timothy Erastus thwen arrwekel lanthek mer Macedonia-warn. Rang mer Asia-el antarl-irrek-amparr, kwek war anetjeh.

Tjerrtj Ephesus-areny map Paul ineh ahang-irrek

²³ Ephesus *town*-elemeh mer-areny map inang ahentj-kweny-irrek Ngkart Jesu nakenh-nakenh mapek. ²⁴ Tjerrtj mer-areny mapel naketjart marl altjerr-arrpantey pwerteng mpwarekarl arreny kwereh Artemis. Artemis kwer artelhek warl angerr. Inang warl-warn irrpjetjart, kelkertel-ayeng arrenelhemel Artemis renh naketjart. Artwang *silver* mpwareh-areh anek, arreny kwereh Demetrius. Rang warl-arrpantey map mpwaretjart *silver*-penh. Warl kwek nhenh map warl angerr Artemis-kenh-arte h anek. Rang ineh *sell*-em-iletjart, maney anetj map mpwaretjart. Arrpenhel mapel thwen lakenh warl-arrpantey kwek mpwaretjart, maney angerreh *sell*-em-iletjart. ²⁵ Demetrius rang tjerrtj warl mpwareh-areh arppenhel map ineh arrawelh-ilek angkerretjeh. Demetrius rang angkek, "Artwang mapay! Arranther-artek kaltj, nwern kwenh maney angerr inem, warl-arrpantey ineh *sell*-em-ilekarl-penh. ²⁶ Arranther kwenh kaltj, arranther arek awekarl thwen angketj artwang Paul kwer-akert, rang nheng tjerrtj

map mer nhenhel-ayeng palekalek kaltj-antherl-apatjam, mer apanpel Asia-el thwen. Paul rang inenh rrtjwerremel iletjam, altjerr nwernarl iltjel mpwarekarl inang itjarl altjerr kwel anemeng. ²⁷ Paul-el apek tjerrtj map lakenh kwet kaltj-anthemeng, inang nwernenh arrampewehetjeng. Inang marl Artemis-kenh warl angerr arrampewehetjeng, kwer-warn irrpetjal anetjeh. Ngkweyeng-ntjel tjerrtj mapel Artemis renh kangkwerremel nakem kwet mer Asia-el ahelh apanpel thwen. Lyeteng inang Artemis mentj impehetjeng, inang renh naketj-kweny anem, kwer-warn arraw-irretj-kweny anehetjeng-arilk!" Lakenh Demetrius-el inenh ateng-ilemel ilek.

²⁸ Artwang *silver* mpwarenh-arenh inang angketj nhenh awemel ahang-irrek Paul kwer. Inang arlkemel ilerl-apatjam, "Artemis rang Ephesus-areny nwern-henh marl altjerr tjeperr anthwerr rang anem!" ²⁹ Tjerrtj ingkerrek *town* kwerel arrtjanerl-apepel arlkerl-apatjam. Inang Paul-henh peltj atherr Gaius Aristarchus thwen antwerrkek. Artwang nhenh-atherr kel mer Macedonia-eng petjekarl Paul-el-ayeng. Inang tjerrtj ingkerrekemeh keth nyent-warn angkerrenh-rrenh-warn arrtjanewarretjam. ³⁰ Paul rang ahentj-aneke, tjerrtj aningk-warn alhetjeh, ineh angketjeh. Peltj kwerenh mapel renh ayakek. ³¹ Mer-areny twernk rrpwetj inang peltj Paul-eh anek, inang urrpey kwer-warn lantheke, renh ayaketjeh.

³² Artwang aningk inartek palekalek anthwerr arlkerl-apatjam. Arrpenh map inang angwaremel arlkerl-apatjam! ³³ Tjerrtj Jew mapelemeh artwang nyent arreny Alexander twernek, tjerrtj mapeng ularr irnemel angketjeh. Arrpenh map inang Alexander kwer arlketjam. Alexander rang iltjem-iltjemel kwerremel inenh ntert-iletjeh ahentj-aneke, rang ineh-warn angket-jenheng. ³⁴ Tjerrtj mapelemeh alhengk-arek, Alexander rang artwang Jew anemeng. Inang kwet anthwerr arlketjam, "Artemis rang Ephesus-areny nwern-henh altjerr marl tjeperr anthwerr rang anem!"

³⁵ Kwereng twernk nyentel tjerrtj map inenh ntertelh-ilek. Rang inenh ilek, "Artwang Ephesus-areny mapay! Tjerrtj ingkerrek inang kel kaltj anem, nwern altjerr Artemis-kenh warl anyenem. Nwern pwert anganetj inngerr kwerenh-akert nheng alkereng anyekarl arntarnt-arem.

³⁶ Nhenh arratj wart anem, arrantherr ntert irretjeh. Itja alngernt-irretjeh.

³⁷ Artwang rrpwetj nhenh map inartek itja Artemis-kenh warleng anyeng-nel inek. Inang Artemis renh itja arrampewek. Arrantherr pelkel inenh nhenh-warn angetjek. ³⁸ Artwang Demetrius *silver* mpwarenh-arenh arrpenh map thwen inang ahentj-anem apek, artwang nhenh inenh nakepakel-iletjeh, inang inenh *court*-warn angetjeh, *court*-ek-artwey rang inenh pawenhetjeh. ³⁹ Arrantherr apek angketj arrpenh-akert anem, arrantherr inenh *council*-warn angetjeh, nwern angkerretjeh-amparr angketj kwereng. ⁴⁰ *Roman government*-el awehetj imampwerl nhenh-akert, nwern ingkerreny nhenh-penh anketj-warn irrehetjeng, *Roman government*-el nwernenh pawenhetjeng." ⁴¹ Twernk rang inenh ilekarl-penh, rang inenh kel mer inehenh-warn lanthekemeh.

20

Paul rang mer Macedonia-el mer Greece-el thwen anper alhek

¹ Imampwerl-penh tjerrtj Ephesus-areny map inang ngwerrekarlemeh anek. Paul rang nakenh-nakenh mapeh ntangelhek. Rang inenh twer-ilek angketj kwerenhel. Kwereng rang inenh twap-antherl-alpek, mer Macedonia-warn alhetjeh-anngerntarl. ² Rang Macedonia kwer-angkwerr

anper-alhemel nakenh-nakenh mer-areny map inenh twer-ilemel angketj mwerrel ilerl-alhek. Kwereng rang mer Greece-warn alhek. ³ Rang mer Greece kwerel *months* rrpwetjeh-atwetj anek.

Paul rang ahentj-anek, *boat*-el mer Syria-warn alhetjeh. Kwereng artwang arppenhel renh ilek, tjerrtj Jew map twernelhekarl, renh irrernng atwetjeh. Lakenheng rang mer Macedonia-angkwerr angkep anper alpek. ⁴ Artwang nhenh map Paul-el-ayel pwert alhek. Sopater Pyrrhus-kenh ler, rang Berea *town*-areny anek. Aristarchus Secundus thwen artwang ratherr Thessalonica *town*-areny anek. Gaius rang Derbe *town*-areny anek. Timothy artwang Asia-areny atherr thwen Tychichus Trophimus anek. ⁵ Artwang nhenh inang arrwekel *boat*-el alhek *town* Troas-warn. *Town* Troas kwerelemeh inang nwerneh karelhek. ⁶ Nwern karelhek-amparr irlpangketj arreny Mern Arlwar-ilenh-ilenh-kweny anyenetjeh-anngernt, kwereeng nwern Philippi *town*-el *boat*-ekemeh antjerl-alhek. Nwern *boat* kwerelemeh arltang 5 kwatj alay-angkwerr alhekarl-penh, nwern kel mer Troas kwerelemeh *boat*-eng anarnpek. Mer kwerelemeh nwern artwang nheng arrwekel-penh mapel-ayeng weth nyent-irrek, inarl nheng arrwekel alhekarl. Nwern arltang 7-eh-atwetj mer kwerel anek.

Paul-el Eutyclus renh iteth-ilemel kemelh-ilek

⁷ Nwern Sunday angwerr-angwerrel arraw-irrek tjerrtj mer-areny mapel-ayeng, mern arltang anggerrel arlkwetjeh-anngernt. Paul-el nwernenh kaltj-anthek-amparr kweny mpwepeh-atwetj, rang kweny-rtweh anper alhetjehheng. ⁸ Warl kern anthwerr kwerel nwern *room* nyentel arraw-irrek. Rwang alngenth map ampetjam. ⁹ Artwang nyent arreny kwereh Eutyclus rang *window* itere ametjam, *room* kern anthwerr kwerel. Paul rang kaltj-anthetjamarlang, Eutyclus rang parrk-irremel ankwang awalhek. Rang ankwang angerr ahelh-warn anyek. Inang anarnpemel renh inek. Rang kel ilwekarl. ¹⁰ Paul rang kerneng anarnpetj-alhek, rang artwang kwer-arleh ampek-welhek renh amel-rrkwemel. Rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr itja ater-irretjek, rang iteth anem." ¹¹ Paul rang weth warl kern-warn angkep antjek, nwernehel-ayeng mern arlkwetjehheng. Paul-el nwernenh weth kaltj-anthek aherlkentjeh-atwetj. Kwereng Paul nwern alethemeh alhek. ¹² Nakenh-nakenh mapel artwang nheng renh iteth angkep angkep mer kwereh-warn. Inang ingkerrek arrken anthwerr anek.

Paul rang town Miletus-warn alhek

¹³ Nwern *boat*-ek antjemel, nwern kwatj alayel Assos *town*-warn alhek. Nwern Paul renh imperl-alhek ingkern. Paul rartek ahentj-anek, *town* Assos kwer-warn ingkang alhetjeh. ¹⁴ Arltang arppenhel Paul nwern ar-errek Assos *town* kwerel. Rang nwernehel-ayeng *boat*-ek antjek, nwern pwertemeh *town* Mitylene-warn alhek kwatj alay-angkwerr. ¹⁵ Nwern mer map-angkwerr anperam-anper alhek Miletus *town*-ek-atwetj, arltang arppenhel mer Kios-warn, kwereng arltang arppenhelemeh mer Samos-warn, kwereng arltang arppenhel nwern *town* Miletus-warn alhek. ¹⁶ Paul rang ahentj-anek, Jerusalem-warn alhetjeh arltang Pentecost kwer. Lakenh rang ahentj-anek, Ephesus *town*-eng anper kwet alhetjeh, nakenh-nakenh mapel renh kwet ayakehetjeng mer Asia-el.

Paul rang Ephesus-areny werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arentj mapel ilelherl-alhek, rang kwetant alpetjenharl

¹⁷ Paul-elemeh mer Miletus-eng urrpey lanthek Ephesus *town*-warn, werlamparenyeh arntarnt-arentj map-warn. Urrpey rang angketj inenh ilek,

inang petjetjeh, Paul renh arerl-alpetjeh. ¹⁸ Arntarnt-arentj kel petjekar-lengemeh, Paul rang ineh ilelhek, "Arrantherr kel yengenh ngkweyeng arek, yeng arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjamarleng mer Asia-el, yeng kweteth arratj mernelhek. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj Jew map angketjam, yengenh atwetjeh. Map-ingar yeng arnek ltarr awelhemel. Thang arrantherrenh angketj Ngkart-akert kwenpel kwet kaltj-antherl-apek. Yeng itja nakelhek. ²⁰ Thang itja Altjerr-henh angketj nyent apek arrehantherreng alengk-wek. Thang angketj ingkerrek ilerl-apek arrehantherr kethel, *church* arrehantherr-henhel thwen mer arrehantherr-henhel apek. ²¹ Thang tjerrtj Jew map tjerrtj lwereny map thwen ilek, anetjeng Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, Ngkart Jesu renh nakemel.

²² "Lyet yeng Jerusalem-warn alhetjenh, Kwerrern Alngaltarel yengenh ilekarleng. Yeng apek nthakenh irretjenh Jerusalem-el? Nhenneh yeng itja kaltj anem. ²³ Kwerrern Alngaltarel yengenh mer mapel nhenhant iletjam, 'Ntwang tjayel-warn irrpetjenh, ntwang imampwerl angerrel anetjenh.' ²⁴ Yeng itja ater-irrem ilwetjeh apek. Yeng ahentj-anem, rrwkwapentj tjengenh arratj mpwarerl-apetjeh, Jesu-el yengenh lanthekarleng wart, thang angketj mwerr tjerrtj ingkerreny kaltj-antherl-apetjeh, Altjerr rang ineh kangkentj mernelhemeng.

²⁵ "Yeng kel kaltj, arrantherr yengenh itja weth aretjenh. Thang arrantherrenh kel kaltj-anthek, Altjerr rang Ngkart tjerrtj ingkerrekeh anem. ²⁶ Nhenhemeh thang twerel arrantherrenh ateng-ilemel ilem. Tjerrtj arpenhel apek angketj Ngkart-kenh awemel Jesu naketj-kwenh anetjenh. Kwereng arltang ingkernel inang itja Ngkart-kenh anetjenh. Inang apek yengenh lakenh iletjenh, 'Artwang nhenhel itja nwerenh arratj ilek ar-rwekel.' ²⁷ Itja. Thang kwenh arrantherrenh Altjerr-henh angketj ingkerrek kaltj-anthek, nthakenh arrantherr Altjerrreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. ²⁸ Arrantherrarrpemeh mantj arntarnt-arelhethjeh, arrantherr pal iterremel Ngkart Jesu-eng tjenelhehetj. Arrantherr werlampareny arratj arntarnt-arang, Kwerrern Alngaltarel arrantherrenh ngkernekarleng, inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Altjerr-henh werlampareny kwet arntarnt-arang, yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenhel yep-yep kwerenh arntarnt-aremarl-arte. Altjerrel kwenh werlampareny inek, Ler kwerenh anthemel, Ler rang ineh tjang-ilwetjeh-anngernt. ²⁹ Yeng kwenh kaltj, yeng alpetjenharleng, tjerrtj anetj mapemeh arrehantherr-warn petjetjenh. Inang werlampareny pal kaltj-anthetjenh, tjerrtj arpenh map pal iterretjenheng, tjei anetjel-ark alhetjenheng. Tjerrtj anetj inang angwely arnwerel-artek anetjenh, yep-yep map nhwemel-artek. ³⁰ Werlampareny arrehantherr-henheng rrpwetj arpenhel arrantherrenh pal kaltj-anthemel tjei-angetjenh. Inang ahentj-anetjenh, werlampareny inehemeh kangkwerretjenh. ³¹ Thang arrantherrenh lakenh ilentjekarl 3 years-eh-atwetj, angerr arnemel. Arrantherremeh karr anerrerrang!

³² "Thang lyet Altjerr renh tjang-pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Rang arrehantherr kwet kangkentj mernelhetjeh, rang arrantherrenh twer-iletjeh angketj kwerenhel-ayeng. Kelant arrantherr tjerrtj kwerenh mapel-ayeng anetjenh, ineh-arte. Inang arratj anem-arte, Altjerrel arrehantherr ingkerrek mwerr anhetjenh, arrantherr ler kwerenh anemeng wart. ³³ Yeng itja tjerrtj arpenh-henh maneyeh apek rwanentjeh apek ahentj-ane. ³⁴ Arrantherr kel kaltj, yengarrp iltjang tjengenhel mernih rwanentjeh thwen rrwkwapekar. Yeng rrwkwapek, tjerrtj tjengel-ayel rkwatherr anetjamarl map thwen wantetjeh. ³⁵ Thang lakenh mernek, arrantherr arpenh map arntarnt-aretjeh mern-ark anthemel. Ngkart Jesu rang nheng ilekarl, 'Altjerrreng ularr nhenh mwerr

anem, ayerrp-iletj-kweny anetjeh, arrantherr-atwetj arrpenh mapeh war anthetjeh. Kwereng Altjerrrel arrantherrenh kwart-wentj-penharl arrken-iletjenhemeh.”

³⁶ Paul rang lakenh ilelhekarl-penh, rang arnarnt-arentj inehel-ayeng kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhek. Rang Altjerr ineh tjang-pawenhek. ³⁷ Inang ingkerrek angerr anek, inang renh amel-rrkwemel arrantjwek. ³⁸ Rang ineh ilelhekarleng, inang renh itja weth aretjenharl, lakenh inang lharrp awelhemel anek. Kwereng inang kwerel-ayeng *boat*-warn alhek, renh arteng-wetjeh.

21

Paul nwern Jerusalem-warn alherrerrek

¹ Nwern ineh imperl-alhek Miletus *town*-el. Nwern *boat*-el antjerl-alhek, kwatj alay-angkwerr *island* Cos-warn alhek. Kwereng arltang arpenhel nwern *island* Rhodes-warn alhek, kwereng nwern *town* Patara-warnemeh alhek. ² Patara kwerel nwern *boat*-eng anarnpek. Nwern *boat* arrpenh angerretj arek, mer Phoenicia-warn alhetjeh-anngernt. Nwern antjekemeh *boat* kwer-warn, kwereng nwern alethemeh alhek. ³ Mer Cyprus renh nwern anperel arenhek, nwern Cyprus-eng antekerr-angkwerr alhek mer Syria-warn-athetjeh. Nwern *town* Tyre-el irretj-alhek. *Town* nhenh kwerel *boat*-eh-artwey map ahentj-aneke, rrwantentj inehenh imperl-alhetjeh. ⁴ Nwern *boat*-eng anarnpek, kwereng nwern nakenh-nakenh *town*-areny map aretjeh alhek. Nwern ineh ngwerrm aretj-alhek. Inang nwernenh ayakek, inehel-ayeng intetjeh arltang 7-eh-atwetj. Kwerern Alngaltarel nakenh-nakenh ineh ilek, Paul rang *town* Jerusalem-el nakepakel-irretjenharl. Lakenheng inang arrkernelhek, Paul renh ayaketjeh, Jerusalem-warn alhehetjeng. ⁵ Paul rang itja ineh kangkwerrek. Rang ahentj-aneke, Jerusalem-warn alhetjeh kwet. Kel nwern alhek *boat* aretjeh, aleth alhetjeh-anngernt. Nakenh-nakenh inang nwernehel-arleng alhek *boat*-warn artwaretjeh, anew kwer thwen inehenh-akert. Nwern ingkerrekemeh kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel Altjerr-warn angkek, kwatj alay iterel, arnkarr kwerel. ⁶ Inang nwernenh twap-anthek. Kwereng nwern *boat*-ehemeh antjerl-alhek. Inang mer inehenh-warn angkep alpek.

⁷ Tyre *town*-eng-ntjel nwern *town* Ptolemais kwer-warn *boat*-el alhek. Ptolemais kwerel nwern *boat*-eng anarnpek. Nwern nakenh-nakenh arpenh map aretj-alhemel inehel-arleng kweny nyentel intek. ⁸ Kwereng arltang arpenhel nwern Caesarea *town*-warn alhek, kweny rrpwetj interl-alhetjeh. Artwang nheng Philip *town* kwerel anek. Philip rang angketj mwerr Jesu-akert kaltj-anthetjart. Renh kwenh Jerusalem-areny werlamparenyel arrwekel arrernekarl, artwang 6 arrpenh ineh thwen, mernel wantetjeh werlampareny. Nwern kwerel-arleng arltang rrpwetj anek. ⁹ Philip-henh marl awenk atherram-atherr anek, arlweker-areny. Marl nhenh inang Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh anek.

¹⁰ Nwern *town* Caesarea kwerel arltang rrpwetj anek. Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arpenh mer Judea-eng petjek, arreny kwerenh anek Agabus. ¹¹ Agabus rang nwerneh-warn petjek. Rang Paul-henh *belt* kap-rlwemel rang iltjang ingkang thwen kwewaleny *belt*-el ayernelhek. Rang nwernenh ilek, “Kwerern Alngaltar rartek lakenh ilem, ‘Artwang *belt* kwer-artwey angerepat Jerusalem-areny inang lakenh-arteh renh ayernetjenh. Kwereng inang renh tjertj lwereny mapeh anthetjenh.’” Lakenh Agabus rang arrwekel war ilek, nthakenh Paul-eh anetjenharl.

¹² Nwern nhenh awemel nwern mer-areny mapel thwen Paul renh ywarn arnpakewarrek, Jerusalem-warn alhehetjeng. ¹³ Paul rang nwernenh pawenhek, "Wenhengarl arrantherr arnem? Arrantherr yengenh-artek ltarrp mpwarem! Arnpaketjal yengenh impererrang! Yeng ngampwerrp awelhem, inang apek ahentj-anem, yengenh Jerusalem-el tjayel-warn kwernetjeh, irrerung-arlk atwetjeh apek Ngkart Jesu-henh arrenyeng arrngel. Kel." ¹⁴ Nwern renh ywarn kwet arnpakek. Nwern kel lakenhant angkek, "Kel alhang, Ngkart rang ngkweng ahentj-anemeng wart."

¹⁵ Kwereng nwern rwnanentj pelangket-arlk angemel Jerusalem-warnemeh alhek. ¹⁶ Nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj Caesarea-areny nwernehel-ayel alhek. Nwern Jerusalem-el irretj-alhemel inang nwernenh artwang Mnason-kenh warl-warn tjejangkek, nwern warl kweremeleh anak. Mnason rartek artwang Cyprus-areny anetjart arrwekel-penh, kwereng rang Jerusalem-warn anam-irrekarl. Rang Jesu nakenh-nakenh anak.

Paul rang Jerusalem-el yatjarr anerl-alpek

¹⁷ Nakenh-nakenh Jerusalem-areny mapel nwernenh aremel inang nwer-nenh kangkentjel ngwek. ¹⁸ Arltang arrpenhel Paul nwern thwen James aretjeh alhek. Werlamparenyeh arntarnt-arentj map inang James-el-ayel anak. ¹⁹ Paul rang inenh kangkemel ilek, "Thang tjerrtj lwereny mapeh angketj mwerr renh kaltj-antherl-apatjam mer mapel. Altjerr rang tjengel-ayeng twer angerr kwerenhel mpwarek, tjerrtj lwereny map Jesu-warn twepeh-iletjeh. Aningkel kwetemeleh Jesu renh nakek."

²⁰ James mapel angketj nhenh awemel inang Altjerr renh kangkemel nakek. Kwereng inang Paul renh ilek, "Peltjay! Tjerrtj Jew aningkele-meh Jesu renh lyet nakem. Inang Moses-henh mpwareng-arengkeh kwet kangkwerrem. ²¹ Inang awek, ntwang kwel mer mapel Jew map ilerl-apek, inang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng mentj impetjeh. Inang kwer rrwey inehenh itja artwang-iletjeh. ²² Tjerrtj nhenh mapel kwenh awetjenh ntwarl Jerusalem-warn petj-alpekarl. Inang ngkweng ahang-irrehetjeng, nthakenh nwern irretjenh? ²³ Ntwang nwerneh kangkwerretjeh. Artwang 4 pel lyet nwernehel-arlang anem, inang Altjerr renh alhelekarl. ²⁴ Ntwang artwang nhenh inehel-arlang Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-warn alhang. Arran-therr lhewelhetjeh-amparr Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Kwereng arrantherr ngkart *priest*-eh ilelhewarrang. Kwereng ntwang Altjer-reh tjenkerremeh anhang ngkweng artwang ineh thwen, arrantherr kapert kwerr alkelhetjeh-annernt. Lakenh ntwang tjerrtj mapeh mernelhetjenh, ntwang Moses-henh mpwareng-arengkeh kangkwerremarl. Inang alhengk-aretjenh, angketj nhenh ngkweng-penh rrtjwerrentj war anem, inang pal awek. ²⁵ Tjerrtj lwereny nheng map ntwang inenh arrwekel kaltj-anthekarl, nwern kel ineh-warn pip lanthekarl, nwern nheng inenh arnpakemek ilek, inang mern ker thwen arlkwetjal anetjeh, nheng altjerr-arrpanteyeh tjenker anthekarl-penheh. Inang ker atwemeng, inang alhwang-amparr mentj impetjeh thelhetjeh-amparr. Inang alhwang antjwetj-kwenh anetjeh, ker alhwakert arlkwetj-kwenh anetjeh. Inang anew arrenh-henhel-ayeng intetjal anetjeh." Lakenh James-el arntarnt-arenh-arenh mapel thwen nwernenh ilek.

²⁶ Arltang arrpenhel Paul rang artwang atherram-atherr inenh ngwek. Inang lhewelhek Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Kwereng rang artwang ineh-akert Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-warn irpenhek. Rang artwang *priest* inenh irlpangelh-ilek, arltang 7-penh inang Altjerreh ker tjenkerremeh itemel anhetjeh.

Inang Paul renh antwerrkekemeh

²⁷ Arltang 6-penh tjerrtj Jew Asia-areny rrpwetjelemeh Paul renh Altjerr-henh *church* angerretjel arek. Inang tjerrtj arrpenh mapemeh rrwampey-ilek. Kwereng inang Paul renh antwerkkekemeh. ²⁸ Inang arlkemel ilek, "Peltj mapay, ularr petjewarrang! Nhenh kwenh artwang rang, rarl mer mapay tjerrtj nwerneh tjel-angkem! Rang Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj nhenh Moses-henh mpwareng-areng thwen arrampewem! Lyet rang tjerrtj lwereny map *church* angerretj nhenh-warn angetjekarleng, artwang Greece-arenyarl!" Lakenh inang Paul-eh mwekeny-irremel arnkely-irrek. ²⁹ Inartek arrwekel Paul Trophimus renh-atherrenh arekarl, ratherr *town*-el pwert nthwerl-aperleh. Artwang Trophimus rartek Ephesus *town*-areny anek. Inang iterrek, Paul-el kwel Trophimus renh *church* angerretj-henh *yard*-warn kwen angekarleh-athen, mpwareng-areng inehen Itwakekarleh-athen.

³⁰ Tjerrtj aningk inang anketj lakenh awemel *church* angerretj kwer-warn arlkemel arrtjanek, Paul renh antwerketjeh. Inang renh *church yard*-eng keth-warn tjarr-angek. Arrpenh mapel *gate* map inenharl martek. ³¹ Tjerrtj inang Paul renh ngkwal irrernng atwek. Arrpenhel Rome-areny atwenh-atwenh map-henh twernk ateng-ilek, tjerrtj Jerusalem-areny map atwerremeng. ³² Twernk rang atwenh-atwenh kwerneh mapeh ntangelhek, rang atwenh-atwenh ineh-akert aningk ineh-warn arrtjanek. Aningk inang twernk renh arek, atwenh-atwenh map-akert petjerleh, inang Paul renh atwetj-kwenhelemeh imperl-alhek.

³³ Twernk rang Paul renh antwerkkek, atwenh-atwenh rrpwetjemeh rang ilek, Paul renh *chain* atherrel ayernetjeh. Rang tjerrtj ineh pawenhek, "Ngwenham artwang nhenhan? Wenheng arrantherr renh atwek?" ³⁴ Twernk rang ineh ywarn pawenhek, inang ingkerrek arlketjamarleng anketj arrpenhek-arrpenhel. Lakenheng rang atwenh-atwenh kweren map ilek, Paul renh atwenh-atwenh map-henh warl-warn angetjek. ³⁵ Inang warleh itwek-irrek, warl kern-warn antjetjeh, warl angerr irpetjeh-anngernt. Tjerrtj map inang ahentj-anek, Paul renh irrernng atwetjeh. Lakenheng atwenh-atwenh inang renh tjwenemel angek. ³⁶ Tjerrtj inang ingkern-angkwerr alwernemel arlkerl-apatjam, "Renh irrernng atwerrerrang! Renh irrernng atwerrerrang!"

Paul rang tjerrtj mapek ilelhek

³⁷ Inang wart Paul renh atwenh-atwenh-henh warl-warn irrpelhel-iletjeh anek, Paul rang twernk kwer angek, "Twernkay, thang apek ngwenh pawenhemeram?"

Twernk rang renh pawenhek, "Ntwang anketj *Greek* anghen-angkenh kwey? ³⁸ Thang iterl-arek, ntwang kwel Egypt-areny nheng anemarleh-athen, rarl ngwerreh war tjerrtj map rwekenth-kenth-ilekarl-penh. Kwereng rang artwang atwenh-atwenh 4,000-akert rrkwal-warn alhek. Artwang nhenh inang ingkerreny arrawey-akert anek. Ntwang artwang rang key?"

³⁹ Paul rang ilelhek, "Yeng itja artwang rang anem. Yeng kwenh artwang Jew mer Tarsus-areny. Tarsus rang *town* angerr mer Cilicia-el. Ntwang apek yengenh impemer, tjerrtj yanh map-warn anketjeh-amparr?"

⁴⁰ Twernk rang angek, "Ntwarrp ilelhang." Paul-el tjerrtj map kwerremel ilek, inang nterrt-amparr irretjeh. Inang kel nterrt-irrekarlengemeh, Paul rang ineh *Hebrew* angketjel ilelhek.

22

1 “Artwang peltj mapay, aywang map thwenay! Tjeng-amparr kangkwer-rerrerrang!” 2 Rang inenh *Hebrew* angketjel ilekarleng angketj kwerenhel, angketj inehenhel-ayeng thwen, inang ntert-irrek. Paul rang ilelhek.

3 “Yeng kwenh artwang Jew. Yeng kwer ngwerrm-irrek Tarsus *town-el* mer *Cilicia-el*. Kwereng yeng Jerusalem nhenhel mangkek. Yeng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arreny Gamaliel-el-ayeng kaltj-irrek Moses-henh mpwareng-areng. Rang yengenh mpwareng-areng ingkerrek kaltj-anthek. Yeng athek-irrek, Altjerreh kangkwerretjeh, arrantherr lyet Altjerreh kangkwerretjeh athek-irrem-arte. 4 Thang arrwekel tjerrtj inenh irrerng atwetjeh alwernek, inarl Jesu nakenh-nakenh map anetjart. Thang inenh artwang marl thwen antwerrketjart, thang inenh tjayel-warn kwernetjart. 5 *Priest* twernk angerr rang tjeng kaltj anek, *Council* thwen. Inang tjeng-penh angkemer, arrantherrrenh irlpangkelh-iletjeh. Inang kwenh pip tanthemel anthek tjeng, thang Damascus-warn anetjart, angerrepat Damascus-areny map anthetjeh-anngernt, thang nakenh-nakenh map Jerusalem-warn angkep angetj-alpetjeh, angerrepat nhenh-areny mapel inenh atwetjeh-anngernt.

6 “Yeng Damascus kwer-warn angathemeh-irrek, arltang mpwepel parrtj angerrelemeh yengenh alkereng parrtjehl-ilek. 7 Yeng ahelheh anyerl-alhek. Thang angketj war awek, rang tjeng-warn angkerleh, ‘Saul-ay! Saul-ay! Wenhengam ntwang yengenh atwetjeh alwernem?’

8 “Thang renh pawenhek, ‘Ngwenham ntwang, Ngkart key?’

“Rang tjeng tjernemel ilelhek, ‘Yeng kwenh Jesu Nazareth-areny anem, ntwarl atwetjeh alwernem rang!’ 9 Artwang inang tjengel-ayel alhekarl, inang parrtj renh arek, inang itja Jesu-henh angketj awek, rang tjeng-warn angkerleh.

10 “Thang Jesu renh pawenhek, ‘Ngkartay, nthakenhameh yeng irretjeh?’

“Rang yengenh ilek, ‘Kel kemerray! Damascus *town-warn* alhay. *Town* kwerelemeh artwang nyentel ngkweng iletjenh, nthakenh ntwang mpwaretjeh.’ 11 Parrtj angerr rartek anngang tjengenh pweng-ilekarl, lakengah artwang inarl tjengel-ayeng alhekarl mapelemeh yengenh iltjeng Damascus-warn tjejangkek.

12 “Damascus kwerel artwang Ananias rang anek, artwang irlpareth. Rang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kangkwerretjart. Tjerrtj Jew map ingkerrek *town* kwer-areny inang Ananias kwereng angketj iletjart, ‘Rang artwang mwerr anthwerr.’ Ananias rang tjeng-warn petjek. 13 Rang tjengel-ayeng iterel irnek. Rang yengenh ilek, ‘Saul-ay, peltj tjengenhay! Anngang ngkwengenh kel alngampang, yengemeh arang!’ Thang renh inang anngang mwerrelemeh arek.

14 “Ananias-el yengenh ilek, ‘Altjerr nheng arrwekeleny nwern-henh mapel nakekarl, rang ngwenh urrarek, kwereng kaltj-irretjeh. Altjerr rang mernetjenh, nthakenh ntwang mpwaretjeh. Rang ngwenh urrarek, ntwarrp artwang arratj anthwerr renh aretjeh awetjeh thwen. 15 Ntwang tjerrtj ingkerrek ilerl-aretjenh, ntwarl arekarl awekarl thwen. 16 Kel kemerray! Ngkart-warn ilelhang, thang ngwenh kwatj-warn irrpel-ilemel *baptise-em-iletjeheng*, Altjerrel anetj ngkwengenh wetjenheng.’

17 “Kwer-penh yeng Jerusalem-warn angkep alpek. Arltang arppenhelemeh yeng Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-warn kwen irrek, Altjerr-warn angketjeh-anngernt. Yeng kwer-warn angketjamarleng, thang anengkerr arek. 18 Ngkart rang yengenh ilek, ‘Kel Jerusalem-eng parrp alhay! Tjerrtj

mer-areny inang angketj ngkwengnehenh itja kangkwerretjenh, ntwang ineh angketj tjeng-penh ilerleh.'

¹⁹ "Thang renh ilek, 'Ngkartay, inartek kaltj, yeng *church* nyentam-nyent inehenh-warn irrpjetjart, nakenh-nakenh ngkwengnehenh map antwerrkemel ineh angetjart. Inang kaltj, thang nakenh-nakenh map tjajeleh kwernet-jart, ineh atwetjart thwen. ²⁰ Inang kaltj, thang arrwekel kwenpel arerl-anek, inang Stephen renh irrernng atwerleh. Stephen nheng rarl tjerrtj map angketj arratj iletjart Altjerr-penh. Yeng kangkek, inang renh irrernng atwerleh. Thang atwenh-atwenh map-henh rnwanentj arntarnt-arek.'

²¹ "Ngkartel yengnehenh ilek, 'Kel ahlay! Thang ngwenh lanthem tjerrtj lwereny map-warn, ntwarr mer apapn-warn.'"

Paul rang ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh anem Rome-areny pip-akert!"

²² Tjerrtj inang Paul renh ntertel awetjam, kwereng rang tjerrtj lwereny map-warn alhetjeh angkek. Kwereng tjerrtj inang arlkemel ilek, "Renh kel irrernngant atwerrerray! Rang kwenh artwang anetj!"

²³ Inang kwet arlketjam, rnwanentj kern-penh inehenh rlwemel wetjam. Inang ahelh-arlk alker-warn wek. ²⁴ Twernk angerelemeh atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map ilek, Paul renh warleh inehenh-warn-amparr irrpelth-iletjeh. Kwereng rang atwenh-atwenh rrpwetj ilek, Paul renh *whip*-el atwetjeh. Rang ineh ilek, Paul renh pawenhetjeh, "Wenhengam tjerrtj map ngkweng ahentj-kweny anem?" ²⁵ Inang renh ayerneke, renh *whip*-el atwetjeh-anngernt. Paul-el twernk kwek renh-amparr pawenhek, "Wenh kwereng arrantherr yengnehenh pelkel atwetjeh? Yeng anem Rome-areny pip-akert. Angketj pipel-ayeng intem, ilern-henh twernk kwenh Rome-areny Caesar-arl! Arrantherr-artek itja yengnehenh *court*-warn-amparr angekl!"

²⁶ Twernk kwekel renh awemel rang twernk angerr kwer-warnemeh alhek, renh ateng-iletjeh. "Ntwang ywarn artwang nnehenh *whip*-el atwem, rang ilelhek, rang kwel Rome-areny pip-akert anem."

²⁷ Twernk angerr rang Paul-warn petjemel renh pawenhek, "Tjeng ilelhay! Ntwam arratj Rome-areny pip-akert anem?"

Paul rang tjerneke, "Yaw, yeng anem."

²⁸ Twernk angerr rang renh ilek, "Thang kwenh *government* renh maney angerr antheke, Rome-areny pip nheng inetjeh-anngernt."

Paul rang ilelhek, "Yeng kwenh Rome-areny pip-akertarl, yeng ngwerrm-irrekarleng."

²⁹ Atwenh-atwenh inarl Paul renh atwetjeh anek, inang parrp kwereng tjenelehek. Twernk angerr rang ater-irrek, rang Paul renh *chain*-el ayernekarleng, Paul rang Rome-areny pip-akert anemeng wart.

Council angerr inang arraw-irrek

³⁰ Arltang arrpenhelemeh twernk angerr rang *Council* angerr *priest* twernk angerr map thwen ineh arrawelh-ilek. Rartek ahentj-anek, ineh awetjeh, wenheng inang Paul-eh ngkwantj-irrek. Rang atwenh-atwenh ineh ilek, Paul-eng *chain* rlwetjeh. Rang Paul ilek, ineheng ularr inetjeh.

23

Paul Council ineheng angetherr ilelhek

¹ Paul-el *Council* ineh annterr aremel ilek, "Peltj mapay, lyeteh-atwetj yeng Altjerreh arratj kwet kangkwerrentjekarl, anetj-kwenh." ² Artwang rrpwetj Paul-el-ayel iterel irnek. *Priest* twernk angerr anek, arreny kwerenh

Ananias. Ananias rang inenh twernek, Paul renh arrakert atwetjeh. ³ Paul-el *priest* twernk renh ilek, “Artwang anetjaj, Altjerrrel ngwenh atwetjenh! Ntwang ahentj-anem, Moses-henh mpwareng-arengel-ayeng ntwang yeng pawenhetjeh. Ntwang artwang map twernem, yeng atwetjeharl! Lakenh ntwang mpwareng-areng kwer itja kangkwerrekarl!”

⁴ Artwang inang Paul renh ilek, “Ntwang nyerr-kwenyel key Altjerr-henh *priest* twernk angerr arrampewemel ilek?”

⁵ Paul-el inenh ilek, “Peltj mapay! Yeng itja kaltj anek, rang *priest* twernk angerr anerleh. Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng kwenh intem, ‘Ntwang itja twernk angerr kwerrwarn angketj anetj angketjeh.’”

⁶ Paul rang alhengk-arek, ineheng arrpenh map artwang Sadducee map anerleh, arrpenh map artwang Pharisee-arl anerleh. Paul rang untarel ilelhek, “Artwang peltj mapay! Yeng kwenh Pharisee anem, angey tjengenh rang Pharisee anekarleng. Thang nakem, Altjerr rang tjerrtj irrernng map kemelh-iletjenh. Lakenheng inang lyet yengenh *court*-warn angem, yengenh pawenhetjeh-angernnt.”

⁷ Kwereng artwang Sadducee map artwang Pharisee mapel-ayeng ilerretjam. ⁸ Sadducee mapel-arteek tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart, tjerrtj irrernng map kwel itja kemerretj-alpetjenharl, angel alker-areny map kwerrern thwen itja kwel anem. Pharisee mapel tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjart, tjerrtj irrernng map kemerretj-alpetjenharl, angel alker-areny map kwerrern map thwen arratj anthwerr anemeng.

⁹ Inang angerr anthwerr ilerretjam. Kwereng artwang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arrpenh map inarl Pharisee anekarl inang angkek, “Artwang nhenh itja merrentj. Kwerrernel apek angelel apek arratj renh ilek!” ¹⁰ Inang ngkwal atwerrek. Rome-areny twernk angerr rang ater-irrek, inang Paul renh ampakemel atwehetj. Lakenheng rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map ilek, Paul renh warl inehenh-warn anginetjeh. Kel inang Paul renh warl-warn kwen irrpelhelek, renh arntarnt-aretjeh map-hetj.

¹¹ Kweny arrpenhel Ngkart rang Paul-el-ayeng iterel irnek. Rang renh ilek, “Anew-anew kwet anang! Ntwang kel Jerusalem-areny map angketj tjeng-akert ilek. Lakenh ntwang Rome-warn alhetjeh, kel ntwang Rome-areny map angketj tjeng-penh iletjeh.”

Tjerrtj Jew map anyennng-anyennng angkerrek, Paul renh irrernng atwetjeh

¹² Kweny-rtwehemeh artwang Jew inang arraw-irrek angkerretjeh. Inang alhelerrek, “Nwern mern arlkwetj-kweny aney, antjwetj-kweny thwen, Paul renh irrernng atwetjeh-angernnt!” ¹³ Lakenh artwang Jew aningk 40 pel inang alhelerrek. ¹⁴ Kwereng inang *priest* twernk map-warn anger-repat map-warn thwen inenh iletj-alpek, “Nwern kwenh kel ilerrek, mern arlkwetj-kweny anetjeh, nwern Paul renh irrernng atwetjeh-angernnt. ¹⁵ Nwern ahentj-anem, arrantherrarl *Council* arrpenh mapel thwen urpey lanthetjeh atwenh-atwenh twernk angerr nheng-warn, angketj lakenh rrtjwerremel iletjeh, ‘Paul renh lanthang angerrepat Jew map-warn. Inang renh arratjekarl pawenhetjeh ahentj-anem.’ Nwern kel renh irrernng atwetjenh, inang renh tjejangkwerr angetjerleh.” Lakenh inang twernk inenh pawenhek.

¹⁶ Paul-henh amarleyel angketj lakenh awek. Rang atwenh-atwenh-henh warl-warn irrpennhemel Paul renh ateng-ilemel ilek.

¹⁷ Paul-el twernk nyent ngwemel renh ilek, “Anthetj nhenh twernk angerr-warn angay. Rang twernk renh ateng-iletjeh.” ¹⁸ Kel twernk rang artwang renh twernk angerr-warn angek.

Twernk rang twernk angerr renh ilek, “Paul artwang nheng nwer-nan angwerreh antwerrkekarl, rartek yengenh ilek, artwang nhenh renh ngkweng-warn angetjetjeh. Rang ahentj-anem, angketj nhenh ngwenh iletjeh.”

¹⁹ Twernk angerr rang artwang renh iltjeng ngwemel angek, ratherr atherrarrp angkerretjeh. Rang artwang renh pawenhek, “Wenham ntwang yeng iletjeh ahentj-anem?”

²⁰ Anthetj rang twernk angerr renh ilek, “Tjerrtj Jew map-artek angkerrek, Paul renh irrernng atwetjeh. Ngwenh inang ngwenh pawenhetjenh, ntwang Paul renh *Council* ineh-warn lanthetjeh, inang renh weth arratjekart pawenhetjenheng. Angketj rang itja arratj anek, inang war rrtjwerrek.

²¹ Ntwang ineh itja kangkwerretjeh. Artwang 40-eng aningk-lkwer tje iterel inang kwer karehemel alengk-welhetjenh, renh irrernng atwetjeh-anngernt. Artwang nhenh inartek ilerrek, arlkwetj-kweny antjwetj-kweny-amparr anetjeh, inang Paul renh irrernng atwetjenheng. Inang karehek-amparr, ngkwengeng inang angketj awetjeh-amparr.”

²² Twernk angerr rang artwang renh ilek, “Ntwang tjerrtj arrpenh iletjal anetjeh, ntwarl tjeng-warn petjek.” Kwereng rang artwang renh angkep lanthek.

Twernk angerrrel Paul renh twernk angerr arrpenh arreny Felix kwer-warn lanthek

²³ Twernk angerr rang twernk kwek arrpenh atherr ngwek. Rang renh-atherrenh ilek, “Mpwel atwenh-atwenh 200 pel inetjeh, Paul renh arntarnt-aretjeh. Lyet kwenyel 9 o'clock-el Caesarea town-warn alhetjeh-anngernt. Mpwel atwenh-atwenh 70 pel arrpenh nanth-akert map inetjeh. Atwenh-atwenh 200 pel arrpenh irrtjart-akert map inetjeh. ²⁴ Kwereng mpwel Paul renh nanthetj tjewenemel atwenh-atwenh nhenh mapel-arleng lanthetjeh, twernk angerr Felix-warn angerreretjeh.”

²⁵ Twernk angerr rang pip tanthek, ratherr Felix renh anthetjenheng. Angketj nhenh pipel-ayeng intek, Felix renh ateng-iletjeh.

²⁶ “Felix twernk angerray! Yeng Claudius Lysias anem.

Thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn lanthem.

²⁷ “Tjerrtj Jew mapel-artek artwang Paul nhenh antwerrkek. Inang renh irrernng atwetjeh anekarl. Thang awek, rang Rome-areny pip-akert anerleh. Lakenheng yeng atwenh-atwenh map-akert alhek, thang renh arntarnt-aretjeh. ²⁸ Thang renh *Council*-warn anginek, ineh pawenhetjeh, “Wenheng arrantherr artwang nhenh renh atwetjeh anek?” ²⁹ Inang tjeng-warn angkekarleng, thang alheng-arek, inang mpwareng-areng inehenh-akertel war ahentj-aneke, renh pawenhetjeh. Rome-areny mpwareng-areng-angkwerr rang itja merrentj anem. Nwern renh itja irrernng atwetjeh, itja tjayel-warn apek kwernetjeh. ³⁰ Kelant thang awek, inang weth angkerrek, renh irrernng atwetjeh kwel. Lakenheng thang renh ngkweng-warnemeh parr lanthek. Thang tjerrtj Jew angerepat map ilek, inang renh ngkweng-warn-amparr angetjeh, renh ngkwengeng ularremeh pawenhetjeh-anngernt.” Lakenh twernk angerr rang angketj pip-warn arrernek.

³¹ Atwenh-atwenh inang twernk inehenh kangkwerrek. Kwenyel inang Paul renh Antipatris town-warn angerrerekek. ³² Kweny-rtweh atwenh-atwenh nheng mapel inarl ingkang petjekarl, inang Jerusalem-warn angkep

alpek. Kwereng atwenh-atwenh nanth-akert mapelemeh Paul renh anper angerrerrek. ³³ Inang Caesarea town-el irretj-alhek, kwereng inang pip nheng Felix kwer antheke, Paul thwen. ³⁴ Felix rang pip nhenh read-emilekarl-penh, rang Paul renh pawenhek, “Mer nthenh-arenyam ntwang?” Paul rang ilelhek, “Yeng kwenh Cilicia-areny anem.” ³⁵ Felix-el renh ilek, “Tjerrtj Jew twernk map inang petjetjeheng, kwerengant thang ngwenh awetjeheng.” Kwereng rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map ilek, inang Paul renh Herod-henh warl angerrel kwen anyenetjeh, inang kwerel renh arntarnt-aretjeh.

24

Jerusalem-areny map inang Paul renh twernk Felix kwereng ularr pawenhek

¹ Arltang 5-penh Ananias-emeh Jerusalem-eng Caesarea town-warn alhek, twernk Felix-warn. Ananias rartek priest twernk angerr anak. Ananias kwerel-ayeng angerrepat rrpwetj alhek. Inang artwang ilperrepwentj areny kwerenh Tertullus inehel-arleng angek, Tertullus rang Paul renh Felix-eng ularr pawenhetjeh-anggernt. ² Felix-elemeh atwenh-atwenh kwerenh map ilek, inang Paul renh warl-warn kwen angetjetjeh. Kwereng Tertullus rang kwet angketjam Felix-eng ularr. Rang ilek, “Felix-ay! Nwern-artek ngwerleny anak mer nyentam-nyentel, ntwang wart nwerneh twernk mwerr anekarleng. ³ Nwern ngkweng kangkem, ntwang nwernenh arratj arntarnt-arentjekarleng. ⁴ Yeng itja ahentj-anem kwet angkerl-apatjeh, ngwenh parrk anthehetjeng. Yeng kwek war ahentj-anem angketjeh ngkweng-warn. ⁵ “Paul-artek artwang rrwampey-ilenh-ilenh anem. Rang tjerrtj Jew map ahelh ntjaperel rrwampey-ilerl-apekarl. Kwereng inang ahel ilerrek. Rang twernk anem tjerrtj mapek, inarl artwang Nazareth-areny nakem. ⁶ Ngwerreh war rang church angerretj nwern-henheng mwekeny-irrek. Lakenheng nwern renh antwerrkekemeh. ⁷⁻⁸ Ntwarrpemeh renh pawenhang, ntwang kel alhengk-aretjenh, nwern renh arratj anthwerr pawenhekarl.” Lakenh Tertullus-el rrtjwerremel ilek Paul-penh.

⁹ Tjerrtj Jew inarl Tertullus-el-ayeng petjekarl, inang kwenh Tertullus rareh rrtjwerremel angek.

Paul rang Felix-eng ularr ilelhek

¹⁰ Felix rang Paul renh kwerremel ilek, Paul rang ilelhetjeh. Paul rang renh ilek, “Twernk Felix-ay, ntwang kwenh year rrpwetj nwerneh twernk anak. Ntwang kwenh nwerneh kaltj anem. Lakenh yeng ngkweng arratj ilelhem. ¹¹ Yeng ngwerreh-lkwer war Jerusalem-warn petj-alpekarl, Altjerr-henh church angerretj-warn, kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel Altjerr naketjeh-anggernt, tjenkerr-arkemeh kwer anthehetjeh-anggernt. Yeng arratj ilelhem. Ntwang tjerrtj arpenh ngwenh apek pawenhem, inang ngkweng angketj nyent kwet iletjenh. ¹² Tjerrtj nhenh inang yengenh lyet nakepakel-ilem, inang kaltj, yeng church angerretjel tjerrtj arpenhel-ayeng itja ilerrek apek. Thang itja tjerrtj mer-areny map rrwampey-ilek, church inehenhel apek, keth arpenhel Jerusalem kwerel apek. ¹³ Inang yengenh lyet rrtjwerremel war nakepakel-ilem ngkwengeng ularr. ¹⁴ Yeng ngkweng arratj ilelhem. Thang kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel Altjerr nakem, arrweleny nwern-kenh map inarl kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel renh nakekarl-arteh. Thang tjei Ngkart Jesu-kenh ingkentem, lakenheng twernk inang yengenh nakepakel-ilem, thang kwel tjei anetjel ingkentem. Yeng angketj Moses-kenhew kwet kangkwerrem, angketj Altjerr-henh

angketj angenh-angenh map-henheh thwen ingkerrekeh. ¹⁵ Yeng Altjerreh karelhem, inarl Altjerreh karelhem-arteh, rang irrerngepat map kemelh-iletjenharleh, tjerrtj mwerr map tjerrtj anetj map thwen. ¹⁶ Lakenh yeng ahentj-anem, Altjerreng ularr tjerrtjeng ularr thwen merrentj-kwenh anetjeh.

¹⁷ “Yeng *year* rrpwetj mer arrpenh mapel anerl-apatjart, thangemeh tjenkerr maney ineheng kwetjemel angetj-alpek. Yeng ahentj-anek, Jerusalem-warn angkep petj-alpetjeh, thang tjerrtj maney-kweny map ineh tjenkerr maney anhetjeh, Altjerreh thwen tjenkerr anhetjeh-annernt. Lakenh yeng Jerusalem-warn angkep petj-alpek. ¹⁸ Yeng Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-henh *yard*-warn irrpek, kwatjel-arlk lhewelhetjeh Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-angkwerr. Tjerrtj rrpwetjелеmeh yengenh *yard* kwerele arek. Yeng itja aningkel-ayeng anek. Thang itja tjerrtj nyent rrwampey-ilek apek. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj Jew Asia-areny rrpwetj *church yard* kwerele anek. Inang tjerrtj inenh rrwampey-ilek. Inang nhenh-warn petjemer, yengenh ngkwengeng ularr pawenhemer. Itja kwet, inang itja nhenh-warn petjek. ²⁰ Inang itja nhenhel anemarleng, tjerrtj Jew nhenh inang lyet irnemar, inang ngwenh ilemer, nthakenh thang anetj mpwarekarl-penh kwel. Inang yengenh awek, yeng ilelhetjam Jew angerrepat mapeng ularr Jerusalem-el. ²¹ Inang nheng yengenh pawenhekarling, thang inenh lakenhant ilek, Thang Altjerr renh nakem, rarl tjerrtj irrernng map kemelh-iletjenhar! Lakenheng arrantherr yengenh lyet pawenhem!” Lakenh Paul rang ilelhek Felix-eng ularr.

²² Felix rartek arrwekel-antey angketj Ngkart Jesu-akert awekarl. Rang inenh ilek, “Yeng ahentj, twernk atwenh-atwenh Lysias kwerenh angketj awetjeh-amparr. Kwerengant thang Paul-penh iletjeh, rang merrentj apek, itja apek.” Kwereng Felix rang tjerrtj ingkerrek *court*-eng lanthek. ²³ Felix-elemeh atwenh-atwenh twernk ilek, inang Paul renh atwenh-atwenh-henh warl kwenel karetjeh. “Ntwang peltj kwerenh mapeh impang, inang kwerele-ayeng yatjarr anetjeh apek, inang mernel-arlk kerel kwatj thwen renh wantetjeh.”

Paul rang anewart atherr Felix kaltj-anthek

²⁴ Arltang rrpwetj-penh Felix Caesarea-warn petj-alpek, anew kwerenh Drusilla-akert. Drusilla rartek marl Jew anek. Felix rang Paul ngwek, renh awek, Paul rang renh-atherrenh angketj Jesu Christ-akert ilek, ratherr Jesu renh nakemer. ²⁵ Paul rang renh-atherrenh lakenh kaltj-anthek, ratherr Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. Rang renh-atherrenh ilek, ratherr mantj iterretjeh-amparr, anetj mpwarehetj. Rang renh-atherrenh ilek, arltang ingkernel Altjerrel tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge*-em-ilemel pawenhetjenharl. Felix-el nhenh awemel rang ater-irrek. Rang Paul renh ilek, “Kel impay, aherrk arpenhek. Thang apek ngwenh weth ntangketjenh. Kel alpangemeh.” ²⁶ Felix rartek ahentj-anek, Paul-el renh maney anhetjeh, rang renh arratelh-iletjeh-annernt. Lakenheng rang Paul kwer kweteth ntangelhetjart, ratherr angkerretjeh. Paul rang itja maney kwer anthek.

²⁷ Felix rang ahentj-anek, tjerrtj Jew twernk map kwer kwet kangketjenheng, lakenheng rang Paul renh tjajeleh imperl-alhek. Rang itja renh arratelh-ilek. *Year* atherr-penh Rome-areny twernk angerrel Felix renh lanthek, artwang arrpenh arreny Porcius Festus-emeher arnernek, twernk anetjeh.

¹ Artwang Rome-areny arreny Festus petjek Caesarea-warn, twernk angerr anetjeh Jew mapek. Arltang rrpwetj-penh Festus Caesarea town-eng Jerusalem-warn alhek. ² Mer kwerelemeh, *priest* twernk mapel tjerrt Jew angerrepat rrpwetjel thwen renh angketj Paul-akert ilek. ³ Inang Festus renh pawenhek, rang Paul Jerusalem-warn angetjetjeh. Inang lakenh anyenng-anyenng war pawenhek, inartek ahentj-anekarleng, Paul renh tjejel petjerleh renh irrernng atwetjeh. ⁴ Festus-el inenh ilek, "Paul rang Caesarea-el arrwekel tjeng karenhem. Yeng arltang rrpwetj-penh Caesarea-warn angkep alpetjenh. ⁵ Arrantherr ilem, rang artwang anetj kwel. Twernk rrpwetj arrehantherr-henh tjengel-ayeng petjetjeh, renh tjengeng ularr pawenhetjeheng." Lakenh Festus-el inenh ilek.

⁶ Festus arltang 10-el Jerusalem-el inehel-arleng antarl-irrek. Kwereng rang Caesarea-warnemeh angkep alpek. Arltang arrpenhel rang *court*-warn irrpek, Paul renh ngwerl-alhemel. ⁷ Paul rang *court*-warnemeh irrpek. Tjerrt Jew Jerusalem-eng petjekarl map inang *court*-warn irrpek. Inang Paul kwer-warn arraw-irrek, renh pawenhetjeh. Inang ywarn renh pawenhek, angketj inehenh itja arratj anekarleng wart.

⁸ Paul rang ilelhek, "Yeng merrentj-kweny anem. Thang itja mpwareng-areng nwern-henh arrkentj-ilek, Altjerr-kenh *church* angerretj renh apek. Thang itja twernk Caesar renh apek arrampewek."

⁹ Festus rang ahentj-anek, tjerrt Jew map kwer kangketjeh. Lakenheng rang Paul renh pawenhek, "Ntwang key tjengel-ayeng petjemer Jerusalem-warn, inang ngwenh Jerusalem kwerel pawenhetjeh, tjengeng ularr?"

¹⁰ Paul-el renh tjernemel ilek, "Itja, yeng ahentj-kweny. Nhenh yeng irnem ngkwengeng ularr. Ngwenh kwenh twernk angerr Caesar Rome-arenyel arrernek, twernk nhenhel anetjeh. Nhenhel ntwarpp yengenh pawenhetjeh! Ntwang kel kaltj anem, thang itja tjerrt Jew map-henh mpwareng-areng arrkentj-ilek. ¹¹ Yeng apek merrentj anemeng, yeng kel ineh anthelhemer, inarrp yengenh irrernng atwetjeh. Yeng itja merrentj anem. Lakenheng ntwang itja yengenh tjerrt Jew map-warn lanthetjeh. Kel twernk Caesar-warnant yengenh lanthang! Yeng ahentj, rang yengenh pawenhetjeh!" Lakenh Paul rang twernk renh ilek.

¹² Festus-el lakenh awemel rang artwang arrpenh mapel-ayeng-amparr angkerrek. Artwang nhenh inartek Rome-henh mpwareng-arengenh kaltj anek. Kwereng rang Paul renh ilek, "Ntwang wart ahentj-anekarleng, twernk angerr Caesar-el ngwenh pawenhetjeh, thang ngwenh kel Caesar kwer-warn lanthetjenh."

Twernk Festus-el King Agrippa angketj Paul-akert ilek

¹³ Kel arltang rrpwetj-penh King Agrippa town Caesarea-warn alhek, tjei kwerenh-akert, arreny kwerenh Bernice-akert. Agrippa rang *king* arrpenh anek. Rang kaltj anek Jew map-kenh mpwareng-areng. Ratherr petjek twernk Festus-warn, kwerel-ayeng yatjarr anerl-alpetjeh. ¹⁴ Arltang arrpenhel Festus King Agrippa-el-ayeng angketj Paul-penh angkerrek. Rang renh ilek, "Twernk arrpenh Felix-el-artek artwang nyent tjayeleh imperl-alhek. ¹⁵ Yeng Jerusalem-el anetjamarleng, *priest* twernk map angerrepat map thwen inang tjeng-warn petjek. Inang Paul tjengeng ularr ilek, rang artwang merrentj anek kwel. Inang yengenh ilek, thang renh pawenhetjeh, renh irrernng atwetjeh-anngernt.

¹⁶ "Thang inenh ilek, mpwareng-areng Rome-areny-henh arrpenh anem, nwern itja tjerrt renh pelkel irrernngant atwetjeh. Inang renh algetherr pawenhetjeh-amparr *court*-el. Kwereng tjerrt rang ilelhetjeh-amparr.

Ilelhekarlengant war thang renh merrentj apek iletjenh. ¹⁷ Ngwerreh war tjerrtj Jew inang tjengel-ayeng nhenh-warn petjewarrek. Arltang arrpenhel yeng Paul-ehemeh ntangkelhek, thang angketj kwerenh awetjenheng. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj Jew map inang kemerremel renh pawenhek. Yeng kel pal war iterrek, artwang rang anetj anthwerr mpwarekarleh-athen, lakenheng inang renh *court*-el ngkernerwarrek pawenhetjeh. Thang alhengk-arekemeh, inang renh pelkel pawenhek. ¹⁹ Inartek ilerrek Altjerr inehenh-penh, inang artwang irrernng-penh angkerrek, arreny kwerenh Jesu-penh. Paul rang ilek, artwang Jesu rang iteth kwel anerleh.

²⁰ “Yengemeh ywarn iterrek. Thang Paul renh pawenhek, ‘Ntwang key tjengel-ayeng petjemer, inang ngwenh Jerusalem kwerel *court*-el pawenhetjeh?’ ²¹ Paul rang angkek, ‘Itja! Yeng ahentj-anem, twernk angerr Caesar-elant yengenh pawenhetjeh.’ Lakenheng thang renh tjayelel kwet anyenem, thangemeh renh twernk Caesar-warn *town* Rome-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt.” Lakenh Festus-el King Agrippa renh ilek.

²² King Agrippa rang Festus renh ilek, “Yeng-artek ahentj-anem, artwang angketj kwerenh awetjeh-amparr.”

Festus-el renh ilek, “Ntwang kel renh ngwenhant awetjenheng.”

Paul King Agrippa-eng ularr irnek

²³ Arltang arrpenh kwerelemeh King Agrippa tjei kwerenh Bernice thwen ratherr Festus-henh warl angerr-warn irrpek, rnwanentj amparrkey anthwerr ratherr irrpekarl-akert. Atwenh-atwenh twernk map angerrepat mer-areny map thwen inang kwer-warn arraw-irretj-alhek. Kwereng Festus rang atwenh-atwenh nyent ilek, Paul renh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Kel rang Paul renh ngwek. ²⁴ Festus rang angkek, “King Agrippay! Twernk map thwenay! Arrantherr key artwang nhenh arem? Tjerrtj Jew ingkerrekel artwang nhenh renh inang angerr nakepakel-ilek, Jerusalem-el *town* nhenh Caesarea-el thwen! Inang yengenh ilek, thang renh irrernng atwetjeh kwel. ²⁵ Thang ineh pawenhek, wenheng inang renh nakepakel-ilek. Inang ilek, rang anetj mpwarek. Angketj inehenh itja arratj anek. Thang itja renh pelkel irrernng atwetjenh. Rang angkekarleng, ‘Caesar-elant yengenh pawenhetjeh’, lakenheng thang renh Caesar kwer-warn lanthetjenh, *town* Rome-warn. ²⁶ Nthakenhameh thang angketj pip-warn arrrernetjenh Paul kwer-akert? Thang ywarn iterl-arem. King Agrippay, lakenh kwereng yeng ngkweng ntangkelhek, arrpenh mapeh thwen, arrantherr renh mantj anthwerrel pawenhetjeh. Yeng ahentj-anem, ntwang angketj arratj yengenh iletjeh artwang Paul-akert, thang pip kwer tanthetjenheng, Caesar kwer-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt. ²⁷ Caesar-el alhengk-aretjeh, Paul renh wenhpenh inang renh nakepakel-ilemeng.” Lakenh Festus rang King Agrippa ilek.

26

Paul rang King Agrippa-eng ularr ilelhek

¹ King Agrippa-elemeh Paul renh ilek, “Ntwang ilelhay.”

Paul rang iltjang kwerremel tjerrtj ineh ntertelh-ilek. Kwereng rang ilelhekemeh. ²⁻³ “King Agrippay! Yeng kangkem, ngkwengeng ularr ilelhetjeh. Ntwang kwenh kaltj tjerrtj Jew nwern-henh mpwareng-areng, nthakenh nwern arrwekel angkerretjart thwenh. Tjerrtj nhenh mapel kwenh yengenh pelkel nakepakel-ilemel pawenhem. Inang ilek, thang mpwareng-areng nwern-henh arrkentj-ilek kwel. Yeng lyet ngkweng-warn ilelhem, yengenh mantjel awang. ⁴ Tjerrtj Jew ingkerrek tjeng kaltj, yeng arratj kwet mernelhentjekarl kwer kwekeng-ntjel. Yeng lakenh mernelhek mer tjengenhel *town* Jerusalem-el thwen. ⁵ Inang tjeng kaltj anentjekarl

ngkweyeng-ntjel. Inang ngwenh arratj ilemer, yeng Pharisee anentjekarl, lakenheng yeng kweteth Moses-henh mpwareng-arengkek mantj kangkw-errentjek. ⁶ Kel yeng nhenhel irnem *court*-eng ularr, thang iterl-arem Altjerrelarl mpwaretjenh, nthakenh rang arrwekeleny nwrn-henh mapk alhelek ngkwey. Rang inenh lakenh-atwetj alhelek, rang irrerngepat map kemelh-ilemel iteth-iletjenh. ⁷ Ngkweyeng-ntjel peltj map 12 pel aningkamaningk Israel-areny map kweteth Altjerr nakentj-alhek, kelkertel-ayeng arrernelhemel. Nwernemeh lyet renh nakem, nthakenharl Altjerr ngkwey alhelek arrwekeleny nwrn-henh map. Jew nhenh mapel yengenh pelkel nakepakel-ilek. Thang nakem, Altjerr rang mpwaretjenh, rarl alhelekarl-penh. ⁸ Wenhengam arrantherr naketj-kweny iterrem, Altjerr rang itja arrwetj-penh map iteth-ilemel kemelh-iletjenh?

⁹ "Arrwekel thang Jesu Nazareth-areny-henh nakenh-nakenh map alw-ernemel atwerl-apatjart. Yeng iterrek, lakenh mwerr kwel anak. ¹⁰ Yeng artwang atwenh-anetjart mer Jerusalem-el. *Priest* twernk mapel yengenh ilek, Jesu Christ nakenh-nakenh map antwerrketjeh kwet. Thang inenh antwerrkemel tjayel-warn kwernetjart. *Council* map angkerrekarleng, inenh apek irrernng atwetjeh, yeng lakenheh kangketjart. ¹¹ Yeng nakenh-nakenh mapeh palenthwerl-apatjart, *church* map-angkwerr, thang inenh nakepakel-iletjeh-anngernt. Thang nakenh-nakenh arpenh map twernetjart, Jesu-henh arreny arrampewetjeh. Yeng *town* arpenh map arlk-warn alhetjart, inenh antwerrkemel anetj-alletjeh.

¹² "Arrpenh-ingar thang lakenh mpwarek. Yeng Damascus *town* kwer-warn tjeyel alhetjam. Arrwekel *priest* twernk mapel-artek yeng ilekarl, thang Jesu nakenh-nakenh map Damascus kwerel antwerrkemel anetj-alletjeh. ¹³ *King*-ay, yeng arltang mpwepel alhep-alhetjam, thang arek parrtj angerrelemeh alkereng parrtjelh-iletj-alherleh. Twernel-artehe parrtjelh-ilek angerr anthwer. Parrtj rang yengenh, artwang rllkwatherr tjengel-ayeng alhetjamarl map thwen parrtjelh-ilek. ¹⁴ Nwrn ingkerrek ahelh-warn anyek. Thang awek, rang *Hebrew* angketjel tjeng-warn angkerleh, 'Saul-ay, Saul-ay! Wenhengam ntwang yengenh atwetjek alwernem? Ntwang ahentj-anem, tjengel-ayeng atwerretjeh! Lakenh ntwang ngkwe-waleny war atwelhem!' ¹⁵ Thang renh pawnehkek, 'Ngwenham ntwang? Ngkart angerr key?'

"Ngkart tjeng tjernemel ilelhek, 'Yeng kwenh Jesu, ntwarl atwetjeh alw-ernem rang! ¹⁶ Kel kemerremel irnang! Yeng-artek ngkweng mernelhem, thang ngwenh urrareme, tjengemeh ntwang rrwkwapetjeh, ntwang tjerrtj map iletjeh, ntwarl yengenh arekarl-penh. Kelant ntwang inenh angketj arpenh iletjenh, angketj nheng thang ngwenh iletjenh. ¹⁷ Thang ngwenh tjerrtj arlaltj ngkwengenh map-warn tjerrtj lwereny map-warn thwen lanthem. Inang ngwenh atwehetjeng apek, thang ngwenh ineheng arntarnt-aretjenh. ¹⁸ Thang ngwenh lanthem, ntwang inenh angketj tjengenh iletjeh, anetj inehenheng ntjwem-irretjeh, arrentj-henh angketjeng-arlk. Inang anetjeng Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh, Altjerrel anetj inehenh wetjenheng. Rang inenh atwetj-kweny anetjenh, ngwerlony mernelhetjenh ineh. Inang yengenh nakemarleng apek, Altjerrel inenh tjerrtj arlaltj tjengenh mapel-ayeng nyentel-iletjenheng, inenharl Altjerrel arrwekel arratj-ilekarl.'

¹⁹ "King Agrippay! Yeng kwenh Ngkartekant kangkwerrek, rang yengenh ilekarleng. ²⁰ Thang tjerrtj map kaltj-antherl-apek *town* Damascus kwerel-amparr, kwereng mer Jerusalem-elemeh mer Judea ntjaperelemeh thwen, tjerrtj lwereny map thwen. Thang inenh ilek, inang anetj inehenh impemel Altjerr-warn twep-irretjeh. Inang arratj mernelhetjeh, arpenh

mapel alhengk-aretjenheng, inang kel twep-irrekarl. ²¹ Lakenheng tjerrtj Jew rrpwetj inang yengenh Altjerr-henh *church* angerretjel antwerrkek. Inang arrkernelhek, yengenh irrernng atwetjeh. ²² Itja. Ngkweyeng-ntjel Altjerrelemeh yengenh arntarnt-arentjek. Lyet thang tjerrtj ingkerrek angketj Christ-akert ilem, twernk mapeng angetherr tjerrtj anetj-anetj mapeng angetherr thwen. Angketj tjengenh rang arratj anem. Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenh ngkweyeny mapel Moses-el thwen lakenh inang ilentjekarl. ²³ Inang ngkwey ilentjekarl, Christ rang nakepakel-irremel ilwetjenharl. Kwereng Christ rek-amparr arrwekel irrernngeng kemerretjenh. Kwereng rang tjerrtj arlaltj kwerenh mapeh tjerrtj lwereny mapeh thwen ineh angketj nhenh iletjenh, 'Altjerr-henh parrtj kel petjekarl.'

²⁴ Paul rang angketjamarleng, Festus rang arlkemel renh ilek, "Paul-ay, ntwartek ahert! Ntwang angerr kaltj-irremel perrpert-ilelhek!"

²⁵ Paul-el renh ilek, "Festus twernk angerray, yeng itja ahert. Angketj nhenh yeng angkemarleng arratj anem. ²⁶ Christ kwenh tjerrtjeng alngetherr ilwek, kwereng rang iteth-irremel kemerrek. Angketj nhenh itja arlweperr anem. *King* nhenh kwenh angketj nhenhek kaltj. Lakenheng yeng kwer-warn anew-anew kwet angkem."

²⁷ Paul-elemeh King Agrippa renh pawenhek, "Ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenh map-henh angketj nakem key? Yeng kaltj, ntwang angketj inehenh nakem."

²⁸ King Agrippa-elemeh Paul renh ilek, "Ntwang key iterl-aremam, thang kwek war awekarl-penh, thang kel Christ renh naketjenharl? Itja apek."

²⁹ Paul-el renh ilek, "Ntwang key kwek war apek angerr apek kaltj-irrekarl, kel. Thang Altjerr tjang-pawenhem ngkweng tjerrtj mapek-ark, inarl yengenh lyet awem, arrantherr Christ nakenh-nakenh anetjeh yeng-arte, lakenh-hetj *chain*-kweny anetjeh."

³⁰ Kel inang angketj renh impekemeh. King Agrippa twernk Festus Bernice thwen inang kemerrek, tjerrtj inehel-arleng anetjamarl map inang kemerrek. ³¹ Kwereng twernk inarrpemeh *room* kwereng arratenhemel angkerrenhek, "Artwang nhenh itjam merrentj. Nwern renh itja pelkel atwem. Nwern itja renh tjayelel kwet anyenetjeh."

³² King Agrippa-elemeh Festus renh ilek, "Rang arrwekel nheng nwernenh pawenhek, rang Caesar aretjeh, renh kwel Caesar-elant pawenhetjenheng. Kel nwern renh Caesar-warn lanthetjehemeh!"

27

Nwern antjerl-alhek boat-eh, mer Rome-warn-atheh alhetjeh

¹ Twernk Festus rang iterrek, Paul renh mer Rome-warn lanthetjeh, twernk angerr Caesar-warn. Lakenh rang Paul renh tjayel-areny rrpwetj arpenh thwen atwenh-atwenh twernk nyent-warn lanthek, rang inenh Rome *town*-warn anetjeh. Atwenh-atwenh twernk Rome-areny kwerenh arreny Julius anek. ² Nwern *boat* angerr nyent-warn antjek. *Boat* nhenh *town* Adramyttium-eng petjekarl, mer Asia-warn alhetjeh-anngernt. Nwern *boat* kwer-warn antjemel nwern alhek-antem kwatj alay-angkwerr, mer Asia-warn. Artwang Macedonia-areny arreny Aristarchus rarl Thessalonica *town*-el anetjart, rang nwernehel-arleng alhek.

³ Arltang arpenhel nwern kel *town* Sidon-eh irretj-alhek. Julius rang kangkentj anek Paul-ek. Rang Paul renh ilek, peltj kwerenh map-warn inenh arerl-alpetjeh. Paul rang *boat* kwereng anarnpemel-arte alhek peltj

kwerenh map-warn. Inang kwer mern-arlk antheh. Kwereng rang petj-alpek *boat*-warn mern-arlk-akert. ⁴ Nwern weth kwatj-warn irremel *boat*-el alhek, irlkang angerrel nwernenh atwentjek, lakenh nwern mer *island* Cyprus-eng rtwang war alhetjam, tak-angkwerr. ⁵ Kwereng nwern mer Cilicia-eng mer Pamphylia-eng antekerrarl kwet alhetjam. Nwern *town* Myra kwer irretj-alhek. Myra rartek Lycia-el artelhek. Nwern *boat*-eng anarnpetj-alhek *town* kwerel. ⁶ Twernk Julius rang *boat* angerr arrpenh arek, *town* Alexandria-eng petjekarl. *Boat* nhenh rang mer Italy-warn alhetjeh anetjam. Lakenheng Julius rang nwernenh ilek, *boat* nhenh kwer-warn antjetjeh. ⁷ Kwereng nwern *boat* angerrel kwatj-angkwerr alhekemeh. Nwern arltang rrpwetj mantj alhetjam *town* Cnidus-warn. Nwern atjernp kwet alhek, ywarn Cnidus-warn itwek-irrek, irlkang angerrel wernetjam-rlwer. Kwereng nwern antekerr-atheh alhek, mer *island* Crete-warn-atheh, tak-angkwerr alhetjeh. Nwern *town* Salmone-warn-atheh itwek-irremel anper alhek, antekerr-atheh kwet. ⁸ Kwereng nwern altwerl-athehemeh alhetjam, Crete kwereng antekerr-ampenyel alhetjeh. Nwern-artek Crete kwereng rtwang war alhetjam, atjernp kwet. Irlkang angerr kwet wernetjam. Nwern mer Fair Havens-el irretj-alhek. Mer Fair Havens rartek Lasea *town*-eng rtwang war anek.

⁹ Nwern kwerel anetjamarleng, nwern iterrek, “Ay! Nwern atjernp kwet petjek. Lyeteme kel lhwerrpemeh anem, tjerrtj Israel-areny mapel kel arltang irlpangkentj anyenek. Nwern apek anper alhem, irlkang angerrel apek *boat* renh ltwakehetj!” Paul-elemeh artwang inenh ilek, ¹⁰ “Artwang mapay! Yeng kaltj, nwern apek anper alhemeng, nwern imampwerl-warn irretjenh. *Boat* rang ltwakelhetjenh. Nwern rnwanentj ingkerrek parlp-iletjenh, nwern ingkerrek ilwetjenh.” ¹¹ Twernk Julius rang Paul-eh itjarl kangkwerrek. Rang *boat* angenh-angenh *boat*-ek-artwey thwen kwer-atherrant kangkwerrek. ¹² Mer Fair Havens rang itja tak mwerr anek *boat*-ek, nheng lhwerrpel irnetjeh. Lakenh *boat*-el anetjam map ahentj-anek, *town* Phoenix-warn anper alhetjeh. Phoenix kwerel tak mwerr anek. Phoenix rang nwerneheng altwerl anek, mer Crete-el. *Boat*-el anetjam map ahentj-anek, *town* Phoenix kwerel lhwerrpel anetjeh.

Irlkang angerrel kwatj innerrel thwen nwernenh atwentjek

¹³ Arltang nyent kwerel irlkang kwek antekerreng wernetjam. Inang iterrek, “Nwern war arrkernelhey, Phoenix kwer-warn anper irretjeh.” Inang *boat* rlwek, kwatj alay iter-angkwerr kwet alhetjam, Crete-eng antekerr. ¹⁴ Kwereng irlkang angerrelemeh *boat* renh ayerrer ingerreng atwentj-alhek, mer *island* kwereng atwentj-alhek. ¹⁵ Irlkang angerrel *boat* renh altwerl antekerr-atheh angetjam. Nwern *boat* renh impek, rarrp antekerr-atheh alhetjeh. ¹⁶ Irlkang rang nwernenh mer *island* kwek iter tak-angkwerr kwer-warn-atheh angek, arreny kwerenh Cauda-warn. Nwern *boat* kwek kerneh tjwenek, *boat* nheng *boat* angerrel tjarr-angetjam. Rrkwapentj angerr anthwerr anek nwerneh. ¹⁷ Inang *boat* kwek renh *boat* kern-warn ayerne. Kwereng inang *rope* map *boat* angerr kweneng-ampeny arrernek, *boat rope* mapel ayernek twer-ilemel, irlkel nwernenh kwet angetjam-rlwer. Nwern ater-irrek, *boat* rang lhreh kwatj kweneng mwernelhehetjeng mer Syrtis iterel. Inang kalikew *sail* renh rlwemel kwen-ilek, *boat* renh atjernpelh-iletjenheng. ¹⁸ Irlkang rang angerr kwet wernetjam. Lakenheng

arltang arrpenhel inang *boat*-eng rnwantj kwatj-warn wek, mern *wheat*-akert-arlk thwen. ¹⁹ Kwereng arltang rrpwetj-penh inang *boat*-henh *sail*-arlk *ropes*-arlk kwatj-warn wek. ²⁰ Arltang rrpwetjeh-atwetj nwernemeh aherrk renh kwerraly map thwen itja arek, irlkang rang angerr kwet wernetjam. Nwern iterrek, nwern ingkerreny ilwetjenharl.

²¹ Nwern arleng-alentj mern-kweny anak angayelemeh. Paul-elemeh artwang inenh irlpangkelh-ilemel ilek, "Arrantherr kangkwerremetj teng. Nwern apek mer Crete-el kwet anemer, *boat* rang mwerr kwet anemer, rnwantj ingkerrekemeh mwerr kwet intemer. ²² Arrantherr itja ater-irremel kwerrern-kweny-irretjeh. Arrantherr itja ilwetjenh. *Boat* rant tjep-akelhetjenh. ²³ Altjerr rang tjeng-artwey anem, thang renhant nakem. Kwenyel rang tjeng-warn angel lantheek. ²⁴ Angel rang yengenh ilek, 'Paul-ay, itja ntwang ater-irretjeh. Altjerr rang ahentj-anem, ntwang twernk angerr Caesar-eng ularr ilelhetjeh. Altjerr rang kangkentj anemeng wart, rang artwang ingkerrek kwatjeng arntarnt-aretjenh ngkwengel-arleng.' ²⁵ Arrantherr itja ater-irretjeh. Thang Altjerr renh nakem. Angketj kwerenh arratj anem. Rang nwernenh kwatjeng arntarnt-aretjenh. ²⁶ *Boat* nhenh rang nwerneh-akert mer arrpenhel mwernelhetj-alhetjenh." Lakenh Paul-el inenh ilek.

Boat tjep-akelhetj-alhek

²⁷ Nwern arltang 14 kweny 14-eh-atwetj kwatj alay kwerel anak, irlkang rang *boat* renh kwet angerl-apatjamarleng altwerl-atheh. Kwatj alay arreny kwerenh Adriatic. Kweny mpwepel *boat*-henh rrwapenh-apenh map iterrek, nwern itwekemeh irrek ahelh kwer-warn-atheh. ²⁸ Inang *rope iron* thwen kwentj atherr kwatj-warn wek, aretjeh kwatj rang apek kwen angerr anehetj. Inang *rope* renh kwatjeng angkep tjarr-inek. Inang arek kwatj rang 37 *metres* kwen angerr anerleh. Kwereng inang *rope* weth kwatj-warn wek. Inang arek kwatj rang 27 *metres* kwen angerr anerleh. ²⁹ *Boat*-henh rrwapenh-apenh map ater-irrek, *boat* pwertel apek atwehetjeng. Lakenheng inang *anchor* 4 pel kwatjeh wek *boat*-eng ingkernel, *boat* renh atjernpelh-iletjeh. Kwereng inang aherlkentjeh karelhek, keth aretjeheng. Inang Altjerr renh pawenhek, "Parrp parrtj mpwaretjeh, nwern keth aretjeheng!" ³⁰ Kwereng *boat*-henh rrwapenh-apenh inang iterrek, *boat* angerr imperl-alhemel alwerretjeh. Inang *boat* kwek inemel kwatj-warn anarnpelh-ilek, arrpenh mapek rrtjwerremel ilek, inang kwel *anchor* arrpenh *boat*-eng wek. ³¹ Paul-elemeh inenh aremel, rang twernk Julius atwenh-atwenh map thwen ilek, "Artwang nhenh map apek *boat*-eng alwerretjenh, Altjerrel arrantherrenh itja arntarnt-aretjenh, arrantherr kwatjel-ayel ilwetjenh. Inang *boat*-el kwet anetjeh!" ³² Atwenh-atwenh mapelemeh *rope* renh akek, *rope* rarl *boat* kwek renh antwerretjam. *Boat* kwek rang kwatj-warn anyek.

³³ Aherlkentj mpank anak. Paul rang artwang ingkerrek inenh arlkwetjeh ilek. Rang inenh ilek, "Arrantherr kwenh arltang 14-eh-atwetj ater-ater war anak. Arrantherr mern itja arlkwek. ³⁴ Kel mern arlkwerrerrang, arrantherr ingkerrek ilwehetjeng." ³⁵ Kwereng Paul rang mern inek. Rang ineheng alngetherr Altjerr-warn yatey angkek. "Ntwang kwenh nwerneh kangkentj mernelhek, mern nhenh nwerneh anthemel." Paul-el mern kwek ltwakekarl-penh rang arlkwekemeh. ³⁶ Inang renh arekarl-penh inang twarelemeh mern arlkwek. ³⁷ Artwang nwern 276 pel *boat* kwerel anak.

³⁸ Inang ingkerrekel kel mernemeh arlkwek. *Boat* rang mern *wheat* angerrakert anekarlang wart, inang mern *wheat* yakwethel-ayel inemel alay-warn taly-wek.

Boat rang lher theltj atwetj-alpek

³⁹ Aherrk rang lyet-atheh arratetjamarlang, *boat*-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh inang arnkarr arek. Inang itja mer alhengk-arek. Inang arnkarr mwerr renh keth aremel, inang ahentj-anek, *boat* renh arnkarr-warn-atheh antjelh-iletjeh. ⁴⁰ Lakenheng inang *anchor* map-henh *rope* akek, *anchor* map kwatj-warn mentj taly-wek. Inang *boat turn*-em-ilek, rang arnkarr-warn-athek arratj kwet alhetjeh. Kwereng inang kalikew *sail* rlwang kern-ilek, irikel *boat* renh arnkarr-warn-atheh angetjehng. ⁴¹ Kel kwatj kweneng lher theltj anek. *Boat* rlwangel lher renh atwek, rang kel mwernelhekemeh lher kwerel. Kwereng kwatj angerrel *boat* ingkern-ampeny ngkweltj-ilek.

⁴² Atwenh-atwenh mapemeh iterrek, inang tjayel-areny ingkerrek irrernng atwetjeh, inang pwerlp-irremel alwerrehetjeng kwel inehetj.

⁴³ Twernk Julius rang ahentj-anek, Paul renh iteh anyenetjeh. Lakenheng rang atwenh-atwenh kwerenng map arnpakek. Rang arrenng map ilek, inarl kaltj anek pwerlp-irretjeh, inang kwatj-angkwerr arnkarr-warn-atheh alhetjeh. ⁴⁴ Akwen map rang ilek, inang arnang ltwakekarl kwerel-ayeng antjenhetjeh arnkarr-warn-atheh. Kel nwern mwerr kwet arnkarr kwer-warn irretj-alhek.

28

Paul nwern mer Malta-ek irretj-alhek

¹ Nwern ingkerreny arnkarrelemeh anetjam, mer kwer-areny mapel nwernenh ilek, mer arreny kwerenng Malta anek. Mer Malta rang *island* anek, kwatj alay mpwepel. ² Mer-areny inang nwerneh kangkentj anthwerr mernelhek. Inang nwerneh rwang itek nywatey-rlwer, kwatjel anhetjam-rlwer. ³ Paul-elemeh rwang irrweltj map kwetjemel rwangeh arrernek. Amwang rwangeng arratemel renh iltjang nhwek. ⁴ Mer-areny mapel Paul renh arek, amwang iltjang kwerenng arlparernerleh, inang lakenhemeh iterrek, "Artwang rang lyet itja kwatjel ilwek, rang lyet kel amwang nhenh-penhemeh ilwetjenh! Lakenhan rang merrentj apek anem!" ⁵ Paul rang amwang renh rwang-warn taly-wek. Rang itja irlkert-irrek. ⁶ Mer-areny mapel renh kwet aretjam. Inang aretjam, mpwerrk kwerenng wangketjeh apek, rarrp irrernng ilwerl-alhetjeh apek. Inang renh kweteth aretjam, Paul rang mwerr kwet anek. Inang lakenh iterremel angkerrek, "Artwang nhenh-arteke altjerr apek anem!"

⁷ Artwang Publius rang mer kwer twernk angerr anek. *Farm* nyent kwerenng anek, nwernehng rtwang war. Publius rang nwernenh warl kwerenng-warn anginek, yatjarr kwerel-ayeng anerl-alpetjeh. Nwern arlang rrpwetj kwerel-ayeng anerl-alpek. ⁸ Nwern awek, Publius-kenh angey irlkert angerr inetjam ampeltjey-penh. Paul kwer-warn alhemel rang Altjerr tjang-pawenhek kwer. Kwereng rang iltjang kwerenng artwang irlkert-arele arrernek. Publius-kenh angey rang mwerr-irrekemeh. ⁹ Tjertj irlkert inang angketj nhenh-penh awekarlang, inang Paul-warn petjewarrek mer mapeng. Paul-elemeh ineh ingkerrek mwerr-ilek. ¹⁰ Tjertj inang nwernenh angerr nakek. Atay rrpwetj nwern mer kwerel anekarlang inang *boat* arrenng-warn antjetjeh irremeng, inang nwernenh mern-arlk ker-arlk rwnanentj-arlk angerr antheke, *boat*-el arlkwetjehng.

Paul nwern town Rome-warn alhek

¹¹ Malta kwerel *boat* angerr arrpenh anek, lhwerrpelarl arrwekel kwet petjekarl. *Boat* rang Alexandria *town*-eng petjekarl. Altjerr-arrpantey atherram arrang-penh mpwarekarl inang *boat*-eng arrwekelel arrernekarl. Altjerr-arrpantey-henh arreny kwer-atherr-henh Castor, arrpenh-henh Pol-lux. Alhwerrpel nwern Malta kwerel 3 *months*-ek-atwetj anekarl-penh kel nwern *boat* nhenh kwer antjemel, kwatj alayel-anem kwet alhek. ¹² Nwern Syracuse *town* kwerel irretj-alhek, nwern *boat*-eng anarnpemel arltang rrpwetjeh mer kwerel interl-alhek. ¹³ Kwereng nwern mer renh imperl-alhemel, *boat*-warn antjemel alhek ayerrer-athek. Nwern Rhegium *town*-el irretj-alhek, kweny nyent interl-alhek kwerel. Arltang arrpenhelemeh irkang antekerreng wernek. Nwern mer renh imperl-alhek, arltang nyentel kwatj alay-angkwerr alhekarl-penh, kel arltang arrpenhelemeh nwern mer Puteoli-el irretj-alhek. Nwern *boat*-eng anarnpemel alhekemeh. ¹⁴ *Town* kwerel nwern nakenh-nakenh rrpwetj arek. Inang nwernehen ayakek, inehel-arleng *week* nyent anerl-alhetjeh. Kwereng nwern Rome *town*-warn ingkang tjekek-irrenhek. ¹⁵ Nakenh-nakenh Rome-areny mapel awek, nwern petjerleh. Inang nwernehen-warn arnekarner petjek. Inang nwernehen mer Appius-el Warl Angerr Rrpwetjel thwen aretj-alhek. Paul rang inenh aremel arrken awalhek. Kwereng rang Altjerr kwer-warn kangkemel angkek, "Mwerr ntwang nhenh map angetjek!" ¹⁶ Nwern Rome-eh irretj-alhemel twernk Julius-el Paul renh impek, rarrp warlel anetjeh. Rang atwenh-atwenh nyent ilek, renh karetjeh.

Paul rang mer Rome-elemeh anek

¹⁷ Arltang rrpwetj-penh Paul rang angketj lantheek tjerrtj Jew angerrepat map-warn, inenh ngwerl-alpetjeh. Inang kel kwer-warn arraw-irrek. Paul ineheng ularr ilelhek, "Artwang peltj mapay! Yeng tjerrtj tjenghen mapeh anetj mpwaretjal anek. Thang itja arrwekeleny nwern-henh map-henh mpwareng-areng arrkentj-ilek. Jerusalem-el tjerrtj mapel yengenh antwerkemel twernk Rome-arenyek anthek. ¹⁸ Rome-areny twernkel yengenh pawenhekarl-penh, rang alhengk-arek, yeng artwang pelkeny anerleh. Rang ahentj-anek, yengenh tjayeleng arratelh-iletjeh. ¹⁹ Tjerrtj Jew twernk map inang yengenh nakepakel-ilek kwet. Lakenheng yeng angkek, 'Yeng kel ahentj-anem, twernk Caesar-elant yengenh pawenhetjeh!' Yeng itja ahentj-anem, Caesar-eng ularr tjerrtj nwernehen-artwey map pawenhetjeh apek. ²⁰ Nhenheng arrngel thang arrantherrenh ngwek: yeng arrehantherreng ularr ilelhem. Yeng kwenh lyet *chain*-akert anem, inang yengenh ayernekarl, thang Altjerr-henh alhelentj renh nakekarleng. Alhelentj nheng Altjerrel tjerrtj Israel-areny map-warn Arntarnt-arenh-arenh lanthetjeh." Lakenh Paul rang ineh ilelhek.

²¹ Angerrepat inang Paul renh ilek, "Tjerrtj Judea-areny mapel itja pip nwernehen-warn lantheek angketj ngkweng-akert. Tjerrtj Jew Judea-eng petjekarl mapel itja angketj anetj ngkweng-akert ilek. ²² Nwern ahentj-anem, ngwenh awetjeh. Nwern-arteh awek, tjerrtj map tjerrtj Jesu nakenh-nakenh mapek inang ahentj-kweny anerleh, ahelh apanpel." Lakenh inang Paul renh ilek.

²³ Inang ilerrek, arltang arrpenhel weth arraw-irretjeh, Paul renh awetjeh. Arltang kwerel inang Paul-warn petjek, arrpenh map-arlk petjek. Paul rang inenh ilek, kweny-rtweheng-ntjel angwerr-angwerreh-atwetj. Rang inenh ilek, Altjerr rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Rang inenh kaltj-antheek Moses-henh mpwareng-areng-penh, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map-henh angketj-penh thwen, inarl angketj Jesu-penh ilekarl. ²⁴ Arrpenh mapel Paul nakek, arrpenh mapel itjarl. ²⁵ Inang

ilterrekemeh. Paul-elemeh arek, Jew arrpenh map kwer kangkwerretj-kweny anek, inangemeh alpetjeh anek, lakenh rang inenh ilek, "Kwer-rern Alngaltarel lakenh ilek Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh Isaiah-el-arleng, rang nheng angerrepat arrehantherr-henh ilekarl,

²⁶ Tjerrtj nhenh map-warn inenh ilerl-alhang,

"Arrantherr angketj Altjerr-kenh kweteth awerl-anem,
kel angketj nhenh awekarl-penh
arrantherr kwet iterl-aretj-kweny anem.

Arrantherr kweteth arerl-anem,
nthakenharl Altjerrel mpwarem,
arrantherr kwet iterl-aretj-kwenyarl,
wenharl rang arrantherrenh kaltj-anthetjeh ahentj-anem.

²⁷ Tjerrtj mapel itja iterl-arem
inang marnt anemeng wart.

Inang irlpang-akertarl,
kenh inang awemel iterl-aretj-kwenyarl.

Inang anngangarl martelhek,
inarl ahentj-kweny anem aretjeh,
nthakenh Altjerrel mpwaremeng.

Inang apek arratj awemel kangkwerremeng,
nthakenharl Altjerrel inenh ilemeng,
kel inang aremel iterl-aretjeheng,
wenh apek Altjerr rang mpwarerleh.

Lakenh mpwaremel inang apek
twep-irretjeheng tjeng-warn,
thangemeh inenh mwerr-iletjeheng."*** *

²⁸ Paul-el inenh ilek, "Arrantherr kaltj anetjeh angketj Altjerr-kenh, nheng Altjerr ahentj-anem, tjerrtj map inetjenh, inang ngampekarl iteth anetjenheng kwerel-ayel. Kel thang angketj nhenh tjerrtj lwereny mapemeh iletjenh. Inang kwenh angketj nhenneh kangkwerretjenh!"

²⁹ Kwereng tjerrtj Jew map inang alpekemeh. ³⁰ Paul rang *year* atherr kwet anek, warl nyent rang *rent-em-ilemel* anek. Rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh peltj mernelhetjart, inarl kwer-warn yatjarr petjetjart. ³¹ Paul rang inenh anew-anewel kwet kaltj-anthetjart, Altjerr rang tjerrtj kwerenh map-warn petjekarl, rang ineh Ngkart angerr anemeng. Rang inenh kaltj-anthetjart angketj Ngkart Jesu Christ-akert. Nyentel apek renh itja arnpakek.

* 28.27 Isaiah 6.9-10

1 Thessalonians

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el thwen inang pip nhenh lantheK Angeykenh werlampareny-warn mer Thessalonica-warn. Pipel-ayeng inang Thessalonica-areny map ilek, inang anew-anew anetjek, Altjerr nakemel, arratj mernelhemel.

Thessalonica town anek mer Macedonia-el. Paul Silas Timothy thwen arrwekel alhek town kwer-warn, angketj mwerr Jesu-akert iletjeh. Mer kwer-areny map altjerrek-arrpantey ahelh-areny mapek amperel-ayeng arrernelhetjart. Angeyehan inang kaltj-kwenh anek. Inang angketj mwerr Jesu-akert awekarl-penh, arrpenh map nakenh-nakenh-anem irrek.

Arrpenh map Altjerr nakenh-nakenh anek, kenh inang itja angketj Jesu-akert iterl-arek. Ngkwey inang mer Judea-el-ayeng anetjam, kwereng inang anam-irrek mer Thessalonica-warn. Inang ahentj-kweny-irrek, angketj Jesu-akert awetjeh. Lakenheng inang ngkwantj-irrek Paul mapek, mer kwereng inenh alharlkwek. Paul map ater alhek town Berea-warn, kwerpenh alhek town Corinth-warnemeh. Angketj nhenh intem pip Acts-el-ayeng (Acts 17.1-16).

Timothy rang angkep alpek Thessalonica-warn, nakenh-nakenh lyeteny map twer-iletjeh. Rang angkep petj-alpek angketj-akert Corinth-warn Paul map-warn. Angketj nhenh awemeng, Paul inang angketj arrpenh pip nhenh-warn tanthemel lantheK Thessalonica-areny map-warn.

Angketj nhenhan wenh-arteh anem, pip nhenhel-ayel?

Thessalonica-areny map Angeyeng ullar arratj kwet anek. Paul map arrken awelhek ineh. Thessalonica-areny arrpenh map kwet iterrek arltang kwer, Jesu-arl petj-alpetjenhek angkep. Arrpenh mapel rrwkwapentj inehenh impek, iterremel, "Jesu angkep lyet-antey petjetjenh." Arrpenh mapan pal iterrek irrerngepat mapek. Inang lakenh iterrek, "Jesu-arl angkep petjetjenhel, rang iteth mapant inetjeh. Rang irrerngepat map mentj impetjeh."

Paul mapel lakenh angketj pip nhenh-warn arrernek, inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. Lyet nwern angketj nhenh anyenem "Thessalonica-areny map-warn Namp 1" (1 Thessalonians).

¹ Paul, Silas, Timothy nwern pip nhenh arrehantherr-warn lanthem, arrantherr werlampareny Thessalonica town-el anem map-warn. Arrantherr Altjerr Angey-henh anem, Ngkart Jesu Christ-henh thwen. Nwern Altjerr tjang-pawenhem, rang arrehantherr kangkentj kwet mernelhetjeh, arrantherr ater-kwenh ngwerlery anetjenheng.

Paul rang Altjerreh nyerrkemel angkek,

Thessalonica-areny mapel Altjerr renh nakekarleng

²⁻³ Nwern Altjerr-warn angkemarkl-rlwer, nwern kweteth arrehantherr iterremel irlpangkem. Nwern Altjerr renh ilem, arrantherr renh nakemeng, arrantherr kwenp kwet rrwkwapetjam kwer, parrk-kweny. Arrantherr tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh tangetjel anekarleng, arrantherr ineh nyerrkentj mernelhekarleng. Arrantherr anew-anew tjwempelhem Ngkart Jesu Christ rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj. Lakenh nwern renh ilem.

⁴ Peltj mapay, Altjerr kwenh arrehantherr nyerrkem. Nwern kaltj, rang arrantherrrenh urrarekarl, peltj kwerenah anetjeh. ⁵ Nwern nheng arrantherrrenh angketj mwerr kaltj-anthekarleng, Kwerrern Alngaltarel angketj

nwern-henh renh twer-ilek, arrantherr angketj renh naketjehng. Arrantherr kaltj, nwern arratj mernelhek, nwern arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjam-rlwer. ⁶ Arrantherr angketj mwerr nakek, arrantherr tjei nwern-henhel ingkern-angkwerr petjewarrek, Ngkart-henh tjei. Arrpenh mapel nheng arrantherrenh atwetjeh alwernek, arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilek. Kenh Kwerrern Alngaltarel arrantherrenh twer-ilemel tjep-tjep-ilek. Arrantherr angketj mwerr renh arrken awelhemel nakek.

⁷ Lakenh arrantherr kwenp mernelhek, nakenh-nakenh arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh aremel inang-arlk Ngkart-kenh angketj twerel naketjeh-arlk. Nakenh-nakenh nhenh map anem mer Macedonia-el mer Achaia-el thwen. ⁸ Arrantherr tjerrtj nhenh map kaltj-anthekarl-penh, inang tjerrtj arrpenh map mer ntjaperel kaltj-antherl-apekarl. Tjerrtj mapel Ngkart-henh angketj awek mer Macedonia ntjaperel mer Achaia ntjaperel thwen. Tjerrtj ingkerrek inang kaltj, arrantherr Altjerr renh nakemeng. Nwernehemeh itja anem, weth inenh arrehantherr-akert iletjeh. ⁹ Tjerrtj nhenh inang ilem, arrantherr nwernenh nyerrkemel ngwek, arrantherr altjerr-arrpantey pwert-penh mpwarekarl map mentj impekarl, Altjerr iteth kwer rrwapetjeh-anngerntarl. Altjerr kwenh ngwerrm anem. ¹⁰ Inang ilem, arrantherr kel tjwempelhem Altjerr-henh Lereh, alkereng petj-alpetjenharl. Ler rang petj-alpetjenh, renharl kemelh-ilek irrernng-penh. Ler-kenh areny Jesu anem. Arltang ingkernel rang nwernenh Altjerr-henh aheng inemel anginetjenh, nwern kwerele-ayel iteth ngampekarl anetjehng.

2

Paul-el inenh irlpangkelh-ilek, rek-amparr inenh kaltj-anthekarl-penh

¹ Peltj mapay, arrantherr kel kaltj, nwern arrantherrenh itja pelkel kaltj-anthek. Arrantherr irlpareth kaltj-irrekarl. ² Arrantherr irlpangkem key, nwern mer Philippi-warn-ek-amparr alhekarl, inang nheng nwernenh mer kwerele arrampewemel atwek? Mer-areny inang nwereh alharlkwemel anpwek. Lwernenh-penh nwern arrehantherr-warnemeh petjek. Altjerrel nwernenh twer-ilek, nwern arrehantherr angketj mwerr kwereh anewanewel kwet kaltj-anthetjeh. ³ Nwern arrantherrenh arratj kwet kaltj-anthek, rrtjwerretj-kwenyel. Nwern itja ahentj-aneke, maney arrehantherrenh kaltj-anthetjehant war. Nwern ahentj-aneke, tjerrtj mapel Altjerr renhant naketjeh, itja nwernenh naketjeh. Nwern war kaltj-anthenh-anthenh anem. Altjerr-kenh tjei tjetjeny-iletjeh. ⁴⁻⁵ Altjerrel nwernenh arrkernek, kwer-penh rang ilek, nwern arratj anemeng. Lwernenh-penham rang nwernenh ngkernek, angketj mwerr renh kaltj-anthetjeh. Nwern ahentj-aneke, Altjerr rant nwern naketjehan. Itja tjerrtj-arrpwetjel nwernenh naketjehan. Arrantherr kaltj, nwern itja arrantherrenh rrtjwerremel ilek. Angketj arratj kwenh arrantherrenh ilek. Altjerr rang kaltj, nwern itja maneyeh arrantherrenh kaltj-anthek. ⁶ Nwern itja ahentj-aneke, arrantherr nwernenh naketjeh, tjerrtj arrpenh mapel apek.

Nwern arrehantherr-warn alhek, Christ-el nwernenh lanthekarl. Nwern kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr kwereh anemengarl wart, nwernehan anek, arrantherrenh ankeyel merneh-arlk pawenhetjehan war. Nwern itja arrantherrenh pawenhetjeh anekan. ⁷ Nwern mantj-mantj arrehantherrel-ayeng rrwapek, lakenhant. Mwek ngwenhel apek kwer kwek inehnh mantj-mantj-ilemeng, lakenh-arte h nwern mantj-mantj arrehantherrel-ayeng anek. ⁸ Nwern arrehantherr angerr nyerrkekarl, nwern arrantherrenh angketj mwerr renh kaltj-anthetjek. Nwern arrken awelhek. Nwern

ahentj-anek, nyent kwet arrehantherrel-ayeng anetjeh, peltj anetjeh. ⁹ Peltj mapay, arrantherr irlpangkem, nwern kweteth rrwkwapentjek, mern nwern-henh aretjeh rrwkwapek, arltang arpanenhel nwern arrehantherrel-ayeng kaltj-anthekar-rlwer. Lakenh nwern Altjerr-henh angketj mwerr itja pelkel kaltj-anthentjek, nwern itja arrehantherr merneh nkek.

¹⁰ Nwern anekarl arrehantherrel-arlung, arrantherr arek, nwern arratj kwet mernelhek. Altjerrel-arlk alkereng arek. ¹¹ Arrantherr kaltj, nwern ar-
rantherrenh arntarnt-arekarl, tjerrtj ngwenhel apek ler kwerenh arntarnt-
aremarl-arte. Lakenh. ¹² Nwern arrantherrenh alngwelng-ilemel tjep-
tjep-ilek. Nwern arrantherrenh twer-ilek, arrantherr arratj mernelhetjeh.
Lakenh Altjerr rang arrken awelhetjenh arrehantherr. Iterl-arang, Altjerrel
arrantherrenh urrarekarl, mer alker-areny kwerenhel kwetant anetjeh-
anngernt.

Paul Altjerr-warn kangkentjel angkek ineh-penh

¹³ Nwern Altjerr-warn angkemarleng, nwern renh kangkentjel
arrehantherr-akert ilem. Arrantherr nheng angketj nwerneheng
awekarleng, arrantherr alhengk-aremel nakek, nhenh Altjerr-henh angketj
arratj anemeng. Itja tjerrtj-henh angketj. Arrantherr angketj nhenheh kwet
kangkwerremeng, kwerrern arrehantherr-henh twer-irretjenh. ¹⁴ Peltj
mapay, mer-areny mapel arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilemel arnpakem-
arte. Mer Judea ntjaperelek-amparr lakenh anek. Tjerrtj Jew mapel
werlampareny inenh atwemel nakepakel-ilek. Arrantherr werlampareny
Judea-areny map-arte tjey irrkartj nhengel-antey anem. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ngkwey
arrwekeleny mapel Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh map-amparr
irrereng atwek. Lakenh Jew mapel Ngkart Jesu renh irrereng atwekarl.
Inang nwernenh atwetjeh alwernek-antim. Lakenheng Altjerr ahang-
irrem ineh. Inang arrkernelhem, nwernenh arnpaketjeh, nwern tjerrtj
lwereny map kaltj-anthehetj, nheng Altjerr ahentj, inenh anetj inehenheng
inetjenh, inang iteh ngamtekarl anetjenheng. Lakenh tjerrtj Jew map
anetjam-anetj-ilelhek. Altjerrel inenh atwemel alharlkwetjenh.

Nwern werlampareny Thessalonica-areny

mapeh irrar-irrek

¹⁷ Peltj mapay, irlpangkewarray, Judea-areny atwenh-atwenh mapel
nwernenh alharlkwekarl mer Thessalonica-eng. Inang nwernenh kwek
war arnpakek, arrehantherr-warn alhehetjeng. Nwern itja arrehantherr
angwerrek. Nwern ywarn iterremel kwet irrar-irrek, arrantherrenh weth
aretjeh. ¹⁸ Lakenh nwern kwet iterrek, arrehantherr-warn alhetjeh. Yeng
Paul atherr-ingar alhetjeh arrkernelhek. Kenh arrentjel nwernenh kwet
arnpakek. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpemeng, nwern ahentj-anem,
arrehantherr-akert kwereing ularr irnetjeh. Wenheh? Arrantherr mernel-
hemeng, nwern arrehantherrel-ayeng irlpareth rrwkwapekarlung. Lakenh
arrantherr nwernenh arrken-ilem, nwern arrehantherr-akert nakelhem.

3

¹⁻² Kel nwern kwet-irrekarl antarl town Athens-el, nwern ywarn iterrek
arrehantherr. Silas ilern iterremel angkek, "Mwerr key ilern antarl anetje-
han? Timothy-ant apek alhetjeh Thessalonica-warn." Timothy rang Altjerr-
henh rrwkwapenh-apenh anem, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh thwen angketj mw-
err Christ-akert. Timothy ilern lanthe, arrantherrenh twer-ilemel tjep-
tjep-iletjeh. Ilern arrenpenh mapel-ayel town Athens-el antarl-irrekarl-rlwer.
³ Arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilem, arrantherr Christ nake-
meng. Kenh nwern itja ahentj-anek, arrantherr Christ-eng ampaketjeh.

Arrantherr kel kaltj anem, nwernenh arpenh mapel nakepakel mpwaretjenh. ⁴ Nwern arrehantherrel-arleng anekarleng, nwern arrantherrenh ateng-ilekarl-penh, nhenh lakenh arratjemeh irrek. Nwernenh kwenh inang nakepakel mpwarek. Arrantherr kel kaltj anem, nthakenh nwerneh anak. ⁵ Lakenheng nwern arrehantherr ywarr iterrek, ampakelhehetjeng arrantherr. Nwern lakenh angkerrek, "Inang apek Altjerr twerel kwet nakem? Itja apek. Nwern apek inenh pelkel kaltj-anthehetj. Arrentjel apek inenh arrkernehetj, inang Altjerrreng ampakelhehetj." Lakenheng ilern Timothy renh arrehantherr-warr lantheke, arrantherrenh arerl-alpetjeh. Arrantherr apek Christ renh twerel kwet nakemeng.

*Timothy-el Paul renh angketj mwerr
Thessalonica-areny map-akert iletj-alpek*

⁶ Ilern tjwempelhetjam Timothy-ek, rang angketj-akert petjetjenharl. Angwerreh-lkwer Timothy rang petj-alpemel ilernenh iletj-alpek, "Peltj nakhenn-nakhenn map Thessalonica-areny map Christ renh kwet nakemeng. Inangemeh arpenh mapeh nyerrkentj mernelhem. Inang nwerneh kwet iterremel irlpangkek, nwernenh aretjeh kwel." Lakenh Timothy-el ilernenh iletj-alpek. Ilern arrehantherr iterretjam-lkwer, arrantherr ilerneh iterretjamarlam, ilernenh aretjeh kwel. ⁷⁻⁸ Nwern angketj nhenh awekarl, nwern kangkentj awalhek. Peltj mapay, lyet nwern anem nakepakel, kenh nwern arrken awalhem arrehantherr, arrantherr Ngkart renh twerel kwet nakemeng wart. ⁹ Nwern iterl-arem, Altjerrrel arrantherrenh arntarnt-arem. Lakenh rang nwernenh arrken awalhetjeh mpwarem. Nwern kweteth kangkemel renh nakem, arrantherr kwer kangkwerrekarleng. ¹⁰ Nwern Altjerr renh kweteth wart pawenhetjenh, arrantherrenh weth aretjeh, arrantherrenh kaltj-anthetjenheng. Nwern ahentj-anem, arrantherremeh angerr-lkwer kaltj-irremel twer-irretjeh.

¹¹ Nwern Altjerr Angey pawenhem, Ngkart Jesu thwen, nwern arrehantherr-warr alhetjeh, arrehantherrel-ayeng yatjarr anerl-alpetjeh. ¹² Nwern Ngkart renh pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh kaltj-anthemel twer-iletjeh, arrantherr ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, tjerrtj arpenh mapeh-arlk nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, nwernarl arrehantherr nyerrkemarteh. ¹³ Nwern pawenhem, rang iterleng-iterl arrehantherr-henh twer-iletjeh, arrantherr arratj anetj-kweny anetjenheng. Nwern iterrem arltang ingkern-penh, nheng Ngkart rang angkep petj-alpetjenh angel kwerenh map-akert. Nwern pawenhem Ngkart Jesu, rang arrantherrenh ngkernetjenh tjerrtj arratj anetj-kweny Altjerr Angeyeng ularr.

4

Nthakenh arrantherr mernelhetjeh?

¹⁻² Peltj mapay, nwern nheng arrwekel arrantherrenh kaltj-anthekarl, nthakenh arrantherr Altjerrreng ularr arratj mernelhetjenh. Lakenh Ngkart Jesu-el nwernenh ilek. Arrantherr arratj kangkwerremel kaltj-irrek. Altjerr rang kwenh arrehantherr arrken awalhem. Nwern weth arrantherrenh ilem: arratj mernelhetjeh, nwern nheng arrantherrenh kaltj-anthekarl-arteh arrwekel.

³ Altjerr ahentj-anem, arrantherr tjerrtj arratj anetjeh, anetj-kweny. Lakenheng arrantherr itja anetj mpwaretjeh, arpenh-henh anewel-ayeng intemel. ⁴⁻⁵ Arrantherr anew nyent-akertant arratj anetjeh. Arrantherr itja arpenh-henh mpwerrkek ahentj-anetjeh. Lakenh tjerrtj Altjerrreh kaltj-kweny map arpenh-henh mpwerrkek ahentj-anem, anetj-ilelhemel. Arrantherr alherrentj anetj impetjeh. ⁶ Altjerrrel ngkwey inenh ilek, "Itja

arrpenh-henh anew anyenngel inetjeh.” Nakenh-nakenh nyent apek inekwel alpekarleng, arrpenhel itja anew kwerenh ingkern anyenngel inetjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek mernelhem lakenh, Ngkartel inenh atwetjenh. Nwern arrantherrenh arrwekel kwet lakenh ateng-ilemel ilek. ⁷ Altjerrel nwer-nenh ngwek, kwerenh anetjeh. Rang ahentj, nwern arratj mernelhetjeh. Itja nwern ulpert-iletjeh mpwerrk nwern-henh, palekalek-irrehetjeng apek. ⁸ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang kangkwerretj-kwenh anem, inang itja tjerrtjeng ntjwem-irrem, inang Altjerreng-arlk ntjwem-irrem. Altjerr rang Kwerrern Alngaltar kwerenh arrehantherr-warn antheкарl.

⁹ Altjerrel arrantherrenh kel kaltj-anthek, ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh. Kel arrantherr kaltj wart, arrantherr kwer kangkwerreкарl. Lakenheng nwern itja ahentj-anem, angketj nhenh-akert arrehantherr pip-warn arrernetjeh. ¹⁰ Nwern kaltj, arrantherr peltj nakenh-nakenh ingker-rekeh nyerrkemeng, mer Macedonia ntjaperel. Peltj mapay, nwern ahentj, arrantherr angerr-lkwer nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh.

¹¹ Arrantherr apekap intert-intert anetjeh, arratj mernelhetjeh, itja tjerrtj arrpenh twernerl-ape-tjeh. Arrantherr rrwapetjehant, mern arrehantherrenh-heh-arlk mantarreh-arlk aretjeh, nwern arrantherrenh kaltj-anthekarlar-terh. Lakenh arratj anem. ¹² Kwereng tjerrtj Altjerreh akwen mapel aretjenheng, arrantherr tjerrtj irlpareth anemeng. Arrantherr itja kweteth ankeyalth nthwerl-ape-tjeh.

Ngkart kelant petj-alpetjenharl

¹³ Peltj mapay, nwern ahentj-anem, arrantherrenh kaltj-anthetjeh angketj arrwekeleny nakenh-nakenh map-akert, inarl arrwekel ilweкарl. Ngkart Jesu-ek akwen map inang ltarrp angerr-lkwer arnem peltj arlaltj inehenh parlp-ilekarl-penh, inang iterl-aren, inang itja weth arerretjenh kwel. Arrantherr itja angerr arnetjeh. ¹⁴ Nwern kel kaltj, Jesu rang ilweкарl, kwereng Altjerrel renh irrernngeng iteth-ileкарl. Lakenheng nwern kaltj, Altjerrel Jesu renh angkep lanthetjenh. Tjerrtj arrwekeleny ilweкарl inarl renh nakeкарl wart arrwekel, tjerrtj yanh map kwenh petjetjenh Jesu-el-arleng. ¹⁵ Angketj nwern awek Ngkart Jesu-eng, rarrp nwernenh ilerleh, nwer-nemeh arrantherrenh angketj nhenh renh ilem keth-ilemel. Angketj nhenh arrantherr kwenh kangkwerretjekant, tjeperr anthwerr impen. Jesu rang petj-alpetjenh-rlwer, nwern tjerrtj iteth kwet anemarl map nthakenham nwern irretjenharlam? Nwern itjarl nakenh-nakenh ilweкарl mapeh arrwekel irretjenh. ¹⁶ Lakenheh-amparr anetjenh. Angel alker-areny twernk rang arlketjenh-amparr. Angel arrpenhel Altjerr-henh *trumpet* angkelh-angkelh-iletjenh-amparr. Kwereng Ngkart Jesu Christ alkereng anarnpetj-alhetjenh. Kwereng tjerrtj Christ renh nakenh-nakenh ilweкарl map inek-amparr iteth-irremel kemerretjenh. ¹⁷ Kwer-penh Altjerrel nwernenh iteth anemarl map thwen arrwetj-penh nheng map thwen ankert-warn tjwenemel antjelh-iletjenh. Nwern ingkerrek Ngkart kwerel-arleng nyent-irremel pwertemeh anetjenh. Nwern kwetant Ngkart kwerel-ayeng anetjenh. ¹⁸ Arrantherr angketj nhenh ularrek-ularr twerelh-ilemel ilerretjeh, arrantherr anew-anew anetjenheng, arrantherr iterl-aretjenheng, “Yew, nakenh-nakenh ilweкарl map inang iteth-irremel kemerretjenh, nwern iteth anemarl mapel-ayeng nyent-irretjenh, nheng Jesu petj-alpetjenharl.”

5

¹ Peltj mapay, arrwekel arrantherr yengenh pawenhetjart, “Ilwengar Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpetjenh?” Thang nheng arrantherrenh arrwekel kaltj-anthek. Arrantherr kwenh kaltj, Ngkart Jesu-arl petj-alpetjenhek. Yeng

mentj angketj wetham-weth arrernetjehan pipel-ayel. Angketj arrenpenh thang lyet arrernetjenh. ² Arltang ingkernel tjerrtj Altjerr iterl-aretj-kweny map kwenh pal anetjenh. Thang arrantherrenh ilem angketj anyenngalthakert. Anyenngalth alhem mer arrenpenh-warn kwenyel, lakenh-arteuh rang anetjenh. Mer-areny map ankwang pal intetjenh, kwer karehhetj-kweny. Lakenh-arteuh Ngkart rang anyenng-anyenng petj-alpetjenh. ³ Tjerrtj Altjerr-reh akwen map itja athek-irrem Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpetjenhek. Inang pal iterl-aremel ilelhetjenh lakenh, "Nwern kwenh mwerr anetjeh. Ngkartel itja kwenh nwernenh atwetjenh!" Ngkart rang petj-alpetjenharl, lakenh-arteuh anetjenh. Kwereng Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpetjenh, tjerrtj inenh ywerrelh-iletjeh-anngernt. Angketj marl-akertek iterray. Marl akayak anhwerr apek anem, anert-anert, kwer rang anyenetjeh-anngernt. Rang ywarn angkem, "Mpankaw!" Lakenh-arteuharlam tjerrtj itja Ngkart-warn "Arrwekaw" angketjeh. Inang ywarn Ngkarteng alwerretjenh, Ngkart rang petj-alpemarlung.

⁴⁻⁸ Peltj mapay, arranther itja akwen arrenpenh map-arteuh mernelhetjeh, Altjerr alheng-aretj-kweny map-arteuh. Inang kwenh ngwemerntel anem iterrentj irlpang-kwenh. Nwern itja ineh-arteuh anetjeh. Nwern parrtjel anem, lakenh nwern karr anetjeh iterrentj arratj-akert, Jesu rang petj-alpetjenharl lwerenhek. Lakenh nwern anwerlketj-kwenh anetjenh kaltj wart, lakenh-arteuh, nheng anyenngalthel tjerrtj anwerlkelh-ilemeng-arteuh. Tjerrtj apek ankwang intetjeh ahentj, rang kel kwenyel ankwang intem. Tjerrtj apek terangk-irretjeh ahentj-anem, rang kel kwenyel terangk-irrem. Nwern itja lakenh-arteuh anetjeh. Nwern iterrentj arratj-akert anetjeh. Lakenheng nwern arntarnt-arehhetjeh, kweteth Altjerr renh nakemel, tjerrtj arrenpenh nyerrketjeh mernelhemel. Nwern kwenp kwet tjwempelhem kwer, Ngkartel nwernenh inerl-alpetjeh-atwetjeh.

⁹ Altjerrrel arrantherrenh urraremel ngakek, rang arrantherrenh Ngkart Jesu Christ-el-arlung iteth kwetant inerl-alpetjenheng, kwerel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-anngernt. Rang itja iterrek, arrantherrenh atwetjeh kwel. ¹⁰ Nwern ilwetjeh apek, nwern iteth anetjeh apek, Ngkart Jesu petj-alpetjeh-atwetjeh. Nwern itja kaltj. Iterl-aray, nwern ingkerrek Ngkart Jesu-el-ayeng arraw-irretjeh, kwerel-ayeng kwet anetj-alpetjenh. ¹¹ Angketj nhenhel twer-ilelhemel alngwelng-ilelhewarrang. Yeng kaltj, arrantherr lyet lakenh mpwarem.

Paul-el inenh nyent-ingar weth twer-ilemel ateng-ilek

¹² Peltj mapay, mantjel awerrerrang angketj nhenh. Arrantherr ar-ratj iterremel mernelhetjeh ngkart mapek, werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arenh-arenh mapek apek. Inang arrantherrenh arntarnt-arem, arrehan-therr angerr rrwapem thwen. Inang arrantherrenh patelh-ilem, itja anetj mpwaretjeh, arrantherr arratjant mernelhetjeh. ¹³ Arrantherr ineh angerr nyerrketjehan, rrwapentj inehenheng. Ineh unpartek-unpart-kweny alartetjeh. Arrantherr ingkerrek ularrek-ularr ngwerlenny mernelhetjeh. ¹⁴ Peltj mapay, angketj arrenpenh nhenh arrantherr awerrerrang. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang itja ahentj-anem rrwapetjeh, ankeyant war inang nthwerl-apem. Arrantherr ilpwengerr-ngerr ineh angketjeh, inang rrwapetjeh, mern inehenh inang aretjenheng. Arrpenh map ateralth anem. Inenh anew-anew-iletjeh. Arrpenh map theltj anem. Inenh twer-ilemel iletjeh, inang arntarnt-arehhetjeh. Tjerrtj ingkerrek arrantherr mantj-mantj-iletjeh. ¹⁵ Artwang nyentel apek anetj mpwarem arrenpenhek. Artwang arrenpenh rang apek angkep atwetjeh ahentj-irrem, arrantherr

renh arnpaketjehant. Arrantherr ularrek-ularr tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh-arlk kangkentj mernelhetjeh.

¹⁶ Kweteth arkenant anerrerrang. ¹⁷ Kweteth Altjerr-warn angkererrang. Itja angwerretjeh. ¹⁸ Arrantherr apek rwekenth-kenth anemeng, arrantherr arken apek anemeng, kangkentjel Altjerr renh pawenhererrang. Altjerr ahentj-anem, arrantherr lakenh mernelhetjeh, arrantherr Jesu Christ-henh anemeng wart.

¹⁹ Arrantherr itja Kwerrern Alngaltareng ntjwem-irretjeh. Kwerrern Alngaltar apek angkemeng arrehantherr-warn, arrantherr kwer kangkwerretjehant, itja mentjel awetjeh. ²⁰ Arrpenhel apek ilemeng, "Kwerrern Alngaltarel yengenh ilek." Mantjel awerrerrang angketj kwerenh. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang arrantherrenh arratj ilemeng, arrantherr kwer kangkwerretjehant, itja mentjel awetjeh. ²¹ Arrantherr angketj arrpenh map-henh mantjel awetjeh-amparr, angketj pal apek anehetjeng. Angketj arratjehant arrantherr kangkwerretjeh. ²² Angketj anetj arrantherr impetjehant.

²³ Altjerr rang ngwerleny anem. Thang Altjerr renh pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh mwerr anhwerr-iletjeh. Thang renh pawenhem, rang kwerrern, mpwerrk arrehantherr-henh mwerr anyenetjeheng, Ngkart Jesu Christ rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj. ²⁴ Altjerr rang arrantherrenh itja impem. Rang kwenh arrantherrenh arratj-ilem, mwerr anyenem.

²⁵ Peltj mapay, nwerneh Altjerr tjang-pawenhererrang. ²⁶ Arrantherr peltj ingkerrek amel-rrkwetjeh, inarl nakenh-nakenh anemeng. Tjey-arteh mernelhetjeh. ²⁷ Ngkart Jesu-el nwerneh aremeng wart, thang arrantherrenh ilem, arrantherr pip nhenh werlamparenyek *read*-irremel iletjeh.

²⁸ Thang Ngkart Jesu Christ renh pawenhem, rang arrehantherr kangkentj kwet mernelhetjeh.

2 Thessalonians

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el thwen inang pip nhenh lanthek werlampareny-warn mer Thessalonica-warn. Pip nhenhel-ayeng inang ilek, anew-anew anetjeh Angeyeng ularr, pip arrpenh nheng-arteh, Pip Thessalonica-areny map-warn Namp 1-arteh.

Angketj nhenhan wenh-arteh anem pip nhenhel-ayeng?

Nhenhan pip arrpenhan anem, Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el thwen angketj arrernekarl, lanthekemeh inang Angey-kenh werlampareny-warn mer Thessalonica-warn. Thessalonica-areny map kwet arratj mernelhek Angeyeng ularr, arrpenh map ahentj-kweny anek inehetj.

Arrpenh map kwet iterrek arltang kwer, Jesu-arl petj-alpetjenhek angkep. Inang rrwapentj inehen impek, pal iterremel, "Jesu-an lyet-antey petj-alpetjenh." Arrpenh map pal iterrek, "Jesu-an kel-antey kwel petj-alpek." Thessalonica-areny map perrpertelh-ilemel aterel anek.

Pip nhenhel-ayeng Paul mapel lakenh ilek, "Jesu-an petj-alpetj-kweny, mpank-antey. Lakenh-arteh anetjenh arrwekel. Map Angey-ketj-amparr ntjwem-irretjenh. Artwang anetj rang-amparr arrwekel Ngkart Jesu-eng petjetjenh. Rang rrtjwerremel ilerl-apejtek ingkerrek, inang tjey anetjel anerl-anetjenh. Jesu rang petj-alpetjenharl, rang artwang renh irrernng atwetjenh."

Paul mapel ilek, "Arrantherr rrwaperl-anetjek kwet, ngkweltj inetjek, merneh-anngernt."

Inang angketj pip nhenh-warn arrernek, inenh kaltj-anthetjek arratj-ilemel. Angketj intem "Pip Thessalonica-areny mapek Namp 2" (2 Thessalonians).

¹ Paul Silas Timothy nwern pip nhenh lanthem werlampareny-warn, Thessalonica town-el anemarl map-warn. Arrantherr kwenh Altjerr Angey-henh peltj arlaltj anem, Ngkart Jesu Christ-henh thwen. ² Nwern Altjerr Angey Ngkart Jesu Christ thwen renh-atherrenh pawenhem, ratherr arrantherr kangkentj kwet mernelhetjeh, ratherr arrantherrrenh alngwelng-ilemel anyenetjeh, arrantherr ater-kwenh ngwerleny anetjehng.

Paul inang Altjerr renh Thessalonica-areny mapek kangkentjel tjang-pawenhek

³ Peltj mapay, nwern Altjerr kwerel-arlang angkemarleng, nwern kweteth arrehantherr iterrem, nwern renh kangkentj-akertel ilem, arrantherr renh twer anthwerrel nakemeng, arrantherr wetham-weth nyerrkentj mernelhemeng tjerrtj arrpenhek-arrpenhek werlamparenyel-ayeng. ⁴ Lakenh nwern arrantherrrenh nakerl-apem, nwern Altjerr-henh werlampareny arrpenh map-warn alhemeng mer ntjaperel. Nwern inenh ilem, arrantherr Christ twerel kwet nakemeng, arrpenh mapel arrantherrrenh atwetjeh alwernemeng, nakepakel-ilemeng. Arrantherr Christ renh itja impek.

⁵⁻⁶ Arrpenh mapel arrantherrrenh nakepakel-ilek, kenh arrantherr kwep kwet Christ nakekarl. Lyet-antey Altjerrel arrantherrrenh twer-ilem, kelant arrantherr mwerr anthwerr anetjenh, rang arrantherrrenh mer kwerenh-warn irrpelhel-iletjenh. Altjerr rang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh arratj mpwarem. Tjerrtj inarl arrantherrrenh alwernemeng nakepakel-ilemel, kenh Altjer-relemeh tjerrtj ineh angkep nakepakel mpwaretjenh, lakenh. ⁷ Rang mwerr mpwaretjenh arrehantherr rwekenth-kenth-ketj nwerneh-arlk. Rang lakenh mpwaretjenh, Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpemeng angel alker-areny

kwerenh map-akert, rwang alngenth-akert. ⁸ Ngkart Jesu-el tjerrtj arrpenh map renh atwetjenh, nheng inarl Altjerreh akwen anemeng, inang angketj mwerr kwerenheh itja kangkwerrekarleng wart.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Inang itja kwet irrpjetjenh Ngkart-henh mer alker-warn. Arltang kwerele rang inenh kwereng kwetant alharlkwetjenh, rang petjemarlang twer angerr-akert. Kwereng Jesu nakenh-nakenh map anetj-alpetjenh kwerelayeng. Inang renh naketj-alpetjenh lakenh angkemel, "Jesu rang mwerr anhwerr." Arrantherr tjerrtj inehel-arleng anetjenh, arrantherr angketj nwern-henh nakekarleng wart.

¹¹ Altjerrel arrantherrenh urraremlel ngakek. Nwern kweteth renh tjang-pawenhem arrehantherr, rang arrantherrenh arntarnt-aretjeh, arrantherr ntjwem-irrehetj. Nwern renh tjang-pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh twer-iletjeh, arrantherr wenh-wenh mwerr mpwaretjenheng. ¹² Altjerr Ngkart Jesu Christ thwen arrehantherr kangkentj marnelhek. Nwern Altjerr renh tjang-pawenhem tjerrtj lwereny mapek, inang twep-irretjenheng Altjerrwarn. Inang apek arrantherrenh aremeng, arrantherr mwerr mpwarerleh, inang arrehantherr kangkentj awelhetjenh. Kwereng inang Ngkart Jesu renh naketjenheng. Kwereng Altjerr rang arrantherrenh naketjenh.

2

Artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh rang

¹ Peltj mapay, nwern angketj nheng arrwekel-antey arrehantherr ilek, Ngkart Jesu Christ-arl angkep petj-alpetjenh-akert. Nwern arrantherrenh kel ilek, Altjerrel nwernenh arraw-iletjenh, Jesu Christ-warn arnekarnel alhetjeh. Angketj arpenh nhenhemeh awerrerrang! ² Tjerrtj arpenh mapel apek arrantherrenh pal ilemeng, Ngkart Jesu Christ petj-alpekarl kwel. Inang apek arrantherrenh iletjenh, Kwerrern Alngaltarel inenh kwel ilekarl. Itja, angketj nhenh rrtjwerrentj. Arrpenh apek pal angkemel ilelhem, "Thang awek, Paul lakenh angkerleh, 'Ngkart Jesu-an kel petj-alpek ahern nhenh-warn.'" Itja, angketj nhenh rrtjwerrentj anem. Arrpenhelanem apek ilem, "Paul mapel kwenh nhenh pip-warn arrernek, 'Jesu-an kel petj-alpek ahern nhenh-warn.'" Itja, angketj nhenh rrtjwerrentj anem. Lakenh arrantherr awem apek, arrantherr itja athek-irretjeh, itja rrwampey awelhetjeh. ³ Arrantherr itja angketj rrtjwerrentj inehenh naketjeh. Nwern itja lakenh ilek.

Thang arrantherrenh ilem, nthakenhameh arrwekel nwernehan anetjenh, nheng Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpetjenheng. Arrwekel tjerrtj map-artek Altjerrek irrpelth-irretjek, kwereng artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh nhengemeh rang petjetjenh. Artwang renh Altjerrel mernetjenh. Ingkern Ngkart Jesu rang petj-alpemeng, kwereng artwang renh rang atwemel ywerrelh-iletjenh. ⁴ Artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh rang Altjerr-henh *church* angerretj-warn irrpjetjenh, rarp twernk angger ngkernelhemel arrernelhetjenh. Rang lakenh ilelhetjenh, "Tjerrtj mapel kwenh ahern-areny war naketjart, altjerr-arpantey map apek. Yeng nhenh mapeng angerr. Yeng Altjerr alker-arenyeng angerr anem. Yengant Altjerr anem tjerrtj ingkerrekeh. Tjerrtj ingkerrekeh arrantherr yengenh naketjeh." Rang lakenh rrtjwerremel ilelhetjenh.

⁵ Arrantherr angketj nhenh irlpangkem key, thang nheng arrantherrenh arrwekel ilekarl, yeng arrehantherrel-ayel anetjam-rlwer? ⁶⁻⁷ Nwern artwang nheng kwer itja kaltj. Lyet rang arweperelel kwet rrwapem, arnpakenh-ilenh-ilenhel renh arnpakemeng wart. Arnpakenh-ilenh-ilenh nhenh rang artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh renh arnpaketjenh, artwang rang itja angerr anetj mpwaretjeh artjelh-iletjenh. Arrantherr

kaltj arnpakenh-ilenh-ilenh nheng kwer. Altjerrel arltang urraretjenh, arltang kwerel artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh rang keth ngwerrm-irretjenh. Arltang kwerel Altjerrel arnpakenh-ilenh-ilenh renhek-amparr tjejang arnangelh-iletjenh. ⁸⁻¹² Artwang Altjerreh Irrpelth-irrenh-irrenh rangemeh keth-irretjenh, arrwekel-amparr nwern renh alhengk-aretjenh. Rang twer angerr-akertel mpwaretjenh, tjerrtj map rrtjwerremel iletjenh. Rang anetj angerr anthwerr mpwaretjenh. Rang tjerrtj inen arrtjelh-iletjenh. Tjerrtj mapel kwenpel renh kangkwerremel naketjenh. Inang Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerremer, Altjerr renhant nakemer, rang inen anetjeng inetjenh, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng. Itja kwet, inang kwenh ahentj-kweny anetjenh. Inang Altjerreng ntjwem-irretjenharl, anetj mpwaremel. Ineh inampwerl angerr anetjenh. Inang tjejang anetj urraretjenh, Altjerrel inen perrpert-ilemng wart.

Arltang ingkernel Jesu rang petj-alpetjenh, parrtj angerr-akert. Rang artwang nheng renh rwang-artek ilwernemel ywerrelh-iletjenh. Kwerpenh Altjerrel tjerrtj anetj mernelhekarl-penh map inenhemeh anpwetjenh rwang anganentj-warn.

Anew-anew anerrerrang

¹³ Peltj mapay, Ngkart rang kwenh arrehantherr nyerrkek. Nwernehant anem, Altjerr-warn kweteth nyerrkemel angketjeh, arreny arrehantherr-henh ilemel. Ngkwey rang arrantherrenh urraremel ngakekarl, arlaltj kweren anetjeh. Arranther angketj arratj renh nakekarl, kwereng rang arrantherrenh ngwek anetjeng, arranther kwerel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng. Kwerrern Alngaltarel arrantherrenh mwerr-ilem. ¹⁴ Rang nwernenh lanthek, angketj mwerr arrantherrenh iletjenh. Nwern arrantherrenh angketj nhenh ilek. Angketj nhenhel-ayeng, Altjerrel arrantherrenh ntangkek, arranther Ngkart Jesu Christ-arteh anetjeh, arranther kwerel-ayeng anetj-alpetjenheng mer alkerel. ¹⁵ Lakenh arranther angketj kwer itja angwerretjenh, angketj nheng nwernarl arrantherrenh kaltj-anthekarl-arteh. Angketj arrpenh-arlk nwern pipeh arrernekarl kel, nwern arrehantherr-warn lanthekarl. Arratj arranther awemel kangkwerretjenh, arrpenhel arrantherrenh perrpert-ilehetj!

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Altjerr Angey rang nwerneh nyerrkem. Rang nwernenh anew-anew anetjeh mpwarem, Jesu-ek kwenp tjwempelhetjenh. Nwern Jesu Christ Altjerr Angey thwen tjang-pawenhem, ratherr arrantherrenh tjep-tjep-iletjenh, arrantherrenh twer-iletjenh, arranther mwerr kwet mernelhetjenh, arranther arrpenh mapek wenh-apatherr mwerr mpwaretjenh, wenh-wenh apek angketjeh angketj mwerr.

3

Nwerneh Altjerr tjang-pawenherrerrang

¹ Peltj mapay, angketj nhenh-penh nwern arrantherrenh iletjenh. Arrantherran nwerneh Altjerr tjang-pawenherrerrangarlarm, nwern alhemarl-rliwer, angketj Ngkart-henh arlpaw-ilemel ilerl-apatjenheng. Pawenherrerrang, arrpenhel nwernenh arnpakehetjeng. Lakenh pawenherrerrang, tjerrtj mapel mer arrpenhek-arrpenhel angketj renh kangkentjel awetjenheng, arranther angketj renh kangkentjel awekarl-arteh. ² Lakenharl kwet pawenherrerrang, Altjerrel nwernenh tjerrtj anetj mapeng arntart-aretjenheng. Inang nwernenh atwemel alwernehetj. Tjerrtj anetj mapel kwenh Altjerr renh itja nakem. ³ Ngkart rang rtwang anentjem kwet kweren mapel-arleng, rang arrantherrenh itja kwet mentj impetjenh. Rang arrantherrenh kwet twer-iletjenh wart, arrantherrenh arrentjeng

kweteth arntarnt-aretjenh. ⁴ Nwern kaltj, Ngkartel arrantherrenh twer-ilek, arrantherr angketj nwern-henheh kweteth kangkwerrem. Nwern apek arrantherrenh weth pawenhetjenh kelant, nwern iterl-arem, arrantherr kwet nwerneh kangkwerretjenh. ⁵ Nwern Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh twer-iletjeh, arrantherr rwekenth-kenth-rlwer anew-anew anetjenheng, Ngkart Jesu rang anew-anew anem-arte. Nwern renh pawenhem, arrantherr arrenh mapeh nyerrkentj mernelhetjenheng, Altjerr rarl nyerrkentj mernelhem-arte.

*Arrantherr tjep-tjep rrwkwapetjeh,
itja parrk-parrk irretjeh*

⁶ Peltj mapay, nwern arrantherrenh nhenh ilem, Ngkart Jesu kwenh ahentj-irrem. Arrantherr peltj apek nyentam-nyent aremeng werlampareny arrehantherr-henheng, inang ntjwem-lkwer anemeng, itja rrwkwapetjeh ahentj-anemeng, ankey war nthwerl-apemeng, inang itja kangkwerremeng wart angketj nhengeh, nwernarl arrantherrenh kaltj-anthekarleh, arrantherr tjertj inenh mentj impetjehant, inarrp anetjeh. ⁷ Arrantherr kel kaltj, arrantherr nwerneh-arte mernelhetjeh, nheng nwern rrwkapekarl-arte, nwern arrehantherrel-ayel anekarl-arte. ⁸ Nwern itja arrenh-henh mern ankeyel war arlkwerl-anek. Nwern kweteth kwep mern arlaltjeh rrwkwapentjeh. Nwern itja arrehantherr rnpwer mpwarek. ⁹ Nwernehan kel anek, mern arrehantherr-henh ankeyel arlkwetjeh. Nwern ahentj-anek, arrantherrenh tjej arratj renh mernetjeh, arrantherr tjej kwerel alhetjenheng. Lakenh nwern itja ankeyel arrantherrenh pawenhek. ¹⁰ Nwern nheng arrehantherrel-ayel anetjamarleng, nwern arrantherrenh lakenh ilek: "Tjertj ngwenh apek itja ahentj-anem rrwkwapetjeh, rang kel mern-kweny anetjeh!"

¹¹ Lyet nwern awak, rrpwetj arrenh arrehantherreng kwep anerl-anem rrwkwapentj-kweny. Inang war anerl-anemel angkerl-anemant, rrwkwapentjeh palenthwetj-kweny. ¹² Tjertj nhenh inenh nwern ilem, "Ngkart Jesu Christ kwer iterretjeh! Itja angketj-akertant nthwerl-apejeh. Kel atjernp-irrerang, mern arlaltjeh rrwkwapetjeh!" ¹³ Peltj mapay, arrantherr kwenh kweteth arratj mernelhetjeh, itja impelhetjeh.

¹⁴ Peltj arrenh apek itja kangkwerremeng, angketj nhenh nwernarl arrehantherr pip nhenh-warn arernekarleh, arrantherr peltj kwereng arelhetjeh. Arrantherr itja kwerel-ayeng rlkwatherr anetjeh, rang nyent wart arelhemarleng, rang iterrem twep-irretjeh, pipeh kangkwerremel, werlampareny-warn petj-alpetjeh. ¹⁵ Kel arrantherr kwer mantj iterretjeh, rang Altjerr-kenh. Arrantherr kwer itja anetj mernelhetjeh, renh mantjel ateng-ilemel iletjeh, rang peltj anemarleng wart.

Paul-kenh angketj ingkerneny

¹⁶ Nwern Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhem, rang kweteth arrantherrenh alngwelng-ilemel anyenetjeh, arrantherr ater-kwenh ngwerlenny anetjenheng. Ngkartel kweteth tjertj alngwelng-ilem. Nwern renh tjang-pawenhem, rang arrehantherrel-arleng kweteth rlkwatherr anetjeh.

¹⁷ Yeng Paul, thang pip nhenh tanthem, yeng arrehantherr iterrem. Tjertj arrenhel angketj nhenh tanthekarl pip-warn nhenheh-atwetj. Kel thangemeh arreny tjengenh arrennem iltjang tjengenhelemeh pip nhenh-warn, arrantherr read-irremel kaltj anetjenheng, tharpemeh pip nhenh arrehantherr-warn lanthekarl.

¹⁸ Lakenh nwern Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhem: Ngkart Jesu Christ arrehantherr ingkerrekeh kangkemel nyerrkentj kwet mernelhetjeh.

1 Timothy

Paul-el angketj nhenh artwang Timothy-warn lantheek. Timothy rang Paul-kenh rrwapenh-apenh anak, rang ler kwerenh-artehe anak. Paul-el arrwekel-antey Timothy renh mer Ephesus-el imperl-alhek, werlampareny kwerel arntarnt-aretjeh. Paul rang ahentj-anek, mer Macedonia-warn alhetjeh. Kwereng rang alhek. Kelant Paul rang mer Macedonia-el anetjam-rlwer, rang iterl-arek, rang kwel angkep alpetjeh mer Ephesus-warn. Rang kwenh antarl-irrek, rrwapentj angerr mpwaremel. Rang itja parr petj-alpek Ephesus-warn. Lakenheng rang angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernek, Timothy renh ateng-iletjeh. Rang ahentj-anek, Timothy renh iletjeh, nthakenh rang artwang pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map arnpakemel iletjeh. Nthakenh rang werlampareny arratj kwet arntarnt-aretjeh, nthakenh-nthakenh rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh urrarejeh, ngkernetjeh-anngernt.

¹ Yeng Paul, angketj nhenh thang pip-warn arrernem, lanthetjeh-anngernt. Altjerr Jesu Christ thwen ratherr yengenh urraremel ngakek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr Jesu Christ-henh anetjeh. Altjerr kwenh nwern-henh Iteth-ilenh-ilenh anem. Nwern Jesu Christ kwer tjwempelhem, rang angkep petj-alpetjenh, nwernenh inerl-alpetjeh.

² Timothy-ay, thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn lanthem. Ntwang kwenh ler tjengenh-artehe anem, ilak renh nakemeng wart.

Thang Altjerr Angey Ngkart Jesu Christ thwen ngkweng tjang-pawenhem, ratherr ngkweng kangkentj mernelhetjeh, ratherr ngwenh mantj arntarnt-aretjeh, ntwang ngwerleny kwet anetjeheng, ater-kweny.

*Paul-el Timothy renh ilek,
rang pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map
arnpaketjeheng*

³ Thang ngwenh ilem, Ephesus town-el antarl-irretjeh. Thang arrwekel ateng-ilekarl nheng. Yeng nheng mer Macedonia-warn alhetjeh anekarl, thang ngwenh nhenh arrwekel ilek, artwang Ephesus-areny rrpwetjel tjerrtj map pal kaltj-anthekarl. Ntwang inenh arnpaketjeh. ⁴ Inang kwenh tjerrtj map kweteth ilem angketj anengkerr-penh-arlk, angketj tjerrtj irrerngepat map-penh-arlk. Kwereng tjerrtj map werrem angketj nhenheng arngel. Ntwang inenh lakenh arnpaketjeh, "Altjerr-henh angketjengant kaltj-irray!" Altjerr-henh angketjelant nakentj nwern-henh twer-ilem, nwern arratj rrwapetjeh kwer.

⁵ Yeng ahentj, nakenh-nakenh inang ularrek-ularr nyerrkentj mernelhetjeheng. Nthakenh inang nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh? Inang iterrentj arratj anyenetjeh-amparr, inang kaltj-irretjeh-amparr mwerreh anetjeh thwen, inang Altjerr arratj naketjeh-amparr. Nakenh-nakenh ngwenh apek inang nyerrkentj mernelhem ularrek-ularr, inang mernelhem, inang arratj kaltj-irrekarl Altjerr-henh angketjeng ularr. Lakenhan ntwang tjerrtj inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. ⁶ Pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang Altjerr-henh angketjeng ntjwem-irrek. Inang lhwerrkertemeh angerl-apem. ⁷ Inang ahentj-anem, tjerrtj map Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-anthetjeh kwel. Inang Moses-henh mpwareng-areng kaltj-kweny kwet wart, itja. Inang kaltj-kwenh war angerl-apem, apant-lkweremeh pal.

⁸ Tjerrtj arppen inang arratj kaltj-irrekarl Moses-henh mpwareng-arengkek, inang mwerr mernelhem. Lakenh nwern inenh aremeng, nwern kaltjel wart alheng-arem, mpwareng-areng rang tjeperr anthwerr anem,

mwerr. ⁹ Nwern iterl-aretjeh, mpwareng-areng rang itja tjerrtj arratj mapehant anem. Mpwareng-areng rang tjerrtj anetj mapeh-arlk anem, inehant arratj-iletjeh. Mpwareng-areng nhenh Ngkarteng ntjwem-irrekarl mapeh-arlk anem; Altjerreh kangkwerretj-kweny mapeh-arlk; kwet anetj mpwaremarl mapeh-arlk; Altjerreh pwer anenh-anenh mapeh-arlk; tjerrtj arlaltj atwenh-atwenh mapeh-arlk; merrentj mapeh-arlk lakenh; ¹⁰ tjerrtj anetj mpwarenh-arenh mapeh-arlk, inang marlel-ayeng anetj mpwarem apek, kwer mapel-ayeng apek; artwang ineh-arlk, inang artwang arrpenhel-ayeng apek anetj mpwarem; marl ineh-arlk, inang marl arrpwekel-ayeng apek anetj mpwarem; nheng tjerrtj inang tjerrtj arrpenh map antwer-rkemel maneyeh *sell-em-iletjart* mapeh-arlk; tjerrtj rrtjwerremarl mapeh-arlk; nheng tjerrtj *court-el rrtjwerremel* angkenh mapeh-arlk. Tjerrtj anetj ngwenh apek inang kaltj-anthentj nwern-henheh akwen anemarl mapeh-arlk. ¹¹ Ngwenh-henh angketj arratj anem? Altjerr-henhant angketj kwenh arratj anem, alker-arenyarl. Altjerrel yengenh ngkerne, angketj mwerr nhenh kaltj-anthetjeh.

Paul rang Ngkart Jesu kwer kangkemel angkek, rang renh mantj arntarnt-arekarleng

¹² Yeng kangkem Ngkart Jesu Christ-ek, nheng rang yengenh twer-ilek kwer rrkwapetjeh. Rang arrwekel kaltj anak, yeng irlpareth anetjeh-heng. Rang iterrentj tjengenh keth arek. Rarrp angkek, "Paul-el yengenh kangkwerremel awetjenh." Lakenheng kwenh rang yengenh ngkerne, rrkwapenh-apenh kwerenh anetjeh. ¹³ Arrwekel yeng Ngkart Jesu kwer ahentj-kweny anetjart, lwerenh-penh thang renh arrampewetjart. Thang nakenh-nakenh inenh atwetjeh alwernetjart, ineh ngkwantj-irretjart. Yeng kwer akwen kwet anak, itja renh nakek. Ngkart rang tjeng lharrp-irremel mantj-mantj mernelhek, yeng palekalek anekarleng wart. ¹⁴ Ngkart tjeng kangketj kwet mernelhek. Rang yengenh kaltj-anthe, renhemeh naketjeh, tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh nyerrketjeh thwen.

¹⁵ Timothy-ay, yeng ahentj-anem, ngkweng angketj arratj iletjeh. Tjerrtjel angketj renh arratj alhengk-aretjeh. Tjerrtj ahelh nhenh-areny anetj angerr anem. Lakenheng Ngkart Jesu ahelh nhenh-warn petjek, tjerrtj anetj inehenheng inetjeh, iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-heng. Arrwekel yeng tjerrtj anetj arrpenh mapeng anetj-lkwer anak. ¹⁶ Kwereng Altjerr tjeng-amparr lharrp-irrek, rang itja yengenh atwek, yeng anetj anthwerr mernelhekarleng-artany. Jesu Christ tjeng-warn angkek, thang renh naketjeh-heng, kwereng yeng iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-heng. Lakenh rang mantj-mantj tjeng mernelhek, tjerrtj ingkerrekel nhenh iterl-aretjeh. Kwereng tjerrtj ingkerneny map-arlk inang renh naketjeh-heng, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-heng.

¹⁷ Altjerr renh nwern kwet naketjeh.

Altjerr rang nyentant anem,

rang *king* anganentj ngampekarl anetjenh,
rang ilwetj-kwenh anem.

Nwern renh ywarn arem.

Altjerr renh nwern kwetant kangkemel naketjeh,
renh ilemel rang mwerr anthwerr anemeng,
parrtj angerr-akert.

Nhenh arratj anetjeh.

Paul-el Timothy renh twer-ilemel ilek

¹⁸ Timothy-ay, ler tjengenhay, ntwang angketj tjengenh mantj awetjeh. Pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map anew-anewel ilang, inenh arratj-ilemel.

Irlpangkang, Altjerr-henh angketj anghen-angenhel arrwekel ngwenh ilek, ntwang lakenh kwenh mpwaretjeh. Ntwang angketj kwerenhéh kangkwerrem apek, ntwang pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh anew-anewel arratj-iletjeh, inang kwenh pal kaltj-anthemeng wart. Atwenh-atwenh map aray, inang anew-anew kwenh alhem atwerretjeh, lakenh-arte h ntwang anew-anewel inenh iletjeh. ¹⁹ Ntwang Altjerr renh kwet naketjeh. Iterleng-iterl mwerr kwet anyenetjeh, itja impetjeh. Altjerr kwer kangkwerretjehant, itja anetj mernelhetjeh. Artwang rrpwetj arrpenhel inang anetj-ilelhek, inang angketj arratjeh kaltj anekarleng-artany. Inang iterrentj atherr-akert anek, inang itja iterrentj arratjeh kangkwerrem, iterrentj anetj arrpenhéh inang kangkwerrem. Lyet inang Altjerr renh itja weth arratj nakem, inang renh impek. ²⁰ Nhenh artwang atherr anem, Hymenaeus Alexander thwen. Ratherr Ngkartem ntjwem-irrek, Ngkart arrampewek. Artwang nhenh atherr thang arrentjek impek, rang renh-atherrenh atwetjehng. Ratherr kaltj-irretjehng, itja Altjerr arrampewetjeh.

2

*Werlampareny pipek arraw-irremeng,
nthakenh-nthakenh inang Altjerr pawenhetjenh*

¹ Timothy-ay, yeng ahentj, arrantherrrenh angketj tjeperr nhenh iletjeh-amparr. Arrantherr Altjerr renh tjang-pawenhetjeh tjerrtj ingkerrekeh. Arrantherr nakemel Altjerr-warn angketjeh, nheng lakenh mwerr mpwarekarl tjerrtj ingkerrekeh. Arrantherr lakenh-arte h tjerrtj ineh Altjerr renh tjang-pawenhetjeh: Altjerr rang tjerrtj ineh tangetjel anetjehng, rang inenh wenh-wenh apek anhetjehng, inenh twer-iletjeh. ² Arrantherr Altjerr renh tjang-pawenhetjeh *government* angerr mapeh-arlk, artwang angerrepat mapeh-arlk, aywang mapeh-arlk, merek-artwey mapeh-arlk, kwertengerl mapeh-arlk. Arrantherr Ngkart tjang-pawenhetjeh lakenh, rang ineh tangetjel anetjehng, inang arratj mpwaretjehng, nwern ngwerleny imampwerl-kweny anetjehng, nwern Altjerreh arratj kwet iterremel anetjehng, arrpenh mapeh arratj mernelhemel. ³⁻⁴ Nwern apek renh lakenh pawenhem, Altjerr rang kangkem. Rang iteth-ilenh-ilenh nwern-henh anem wart. Rang ahentj, tjerrtj ingkerrek arrang anetjeng inetjenh, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjehng. Rang ahentj, tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj-anthentj arratjek kaltj anetjeh.

⁵ Kaltj-anthentj arratj rang lakenh anem tjerrtj ingkerrekeh. Altjerr nyent war anem. Altjerr arrpenh itja anem.
Nwern itja Altjerr iterl-arek,

nwern ntjwem kwet Altjerreng anek.
Arrngert angkenh-angkenh nyentel war
nwernenh Altjerreh peltj-ilek,
rang artwang Jesu Christ anem.

⁶ Jesu Christ rang mpwerrk kwerenh mentj anthelhek,
inang renh irrernng atwetjeh.

Inang renh ntwerlk-warn tanthemel arrernewarrek.

Lakenh Altjerrel Jesu Christ-el-ayeng
tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh ingkerrek
anetj inehheng inek.

Inang ilwehetjeng, rang-atwetj ilwek
anetj inehheng arrngel.

Jesu Christ rang ilwekarl,

Altjerrel tjerrtj ingkerrekeh keth mernek,

rang ahentj-aneкарl,
 inenh anetj inehenheng inetjenh,
 inang iteth ngampeкарl anetjenheng.

⁷ Lakenheng Altjerrel yengenh urraremek ngakek, angketj ilenh-ilenh kwereh anetjeh, urrpey alhetjeh tjerrtj lwereny map-warn. Rang yeng urrpey lanthek ineh angketj arratj kaltj-anthetjeh, inang Christ renh naketjenheng. Yeng nhenh arratj ilelhem, yeng itja rrtjwerrem!

*Paul-el artwang map marl map thwen ilek,
 nthakenh-nthakenh inang arratj mernelhetjeh
 pipel-ayeng*

⁸ Werlampareny inang mer mapel pipeh arraw-irrem, yeng ahentj-anem, artwang inang arratj mernelhemel Altjerr-warn angketjeh. Inang iltjang kern-ilelhemel Altjerr-warn angketjeh, rrwampey awelhetj-kwenh anetjeh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Yeng ahentj, marl inang kayak mernelhetjeh, mantj-mantj iterremel mpwarelhetjeh. Inang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh tangetjel anetjeh, inenh arntarnt-aremel. Inang itja anthepparr mpwarelhetjeh, mantarr amparrkey-arrkey-kweny. Inang mantarr arrkay-warn irrpjetjehant. Inang arnang *gold* amwerlt-kenh ahentj-kenh-arlk itja impetjehant. Nheng inang lakenh-arte hapek anthepparr mpwarelhemeng, inang apek pip-warn alhem, artwang map ahentj-anehetjeng anthepparr aremel, lakenh-hetj. Inang itja lakenh mernelhetjeh. Inang arratj mernelhetjeh, inang Altjerr renh nakemeng wart.

¹¹ Kaltj-anthenh-anthenhel werlampareny Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthem-rlwer, marl inang ntertel awemel kaltj-irretjeh. Inang kaltj-anthentj ingkerrekeh kangkwerretjeh. ¹² Thang marl map arnpakem, inang werlampareny itja kaltj-anthetjeh, inang itja artwang mapeh apek twernk anetjeh. Inang Altjerr-henh angketj ntertel awetjeh. ¹³ Thang ngwenh ilem, wenheng yeng ahentj-anem, marl inenh ntertelh-iletjeh. Angketj nhenh awerrerrang kaltj-irremel. Altjerrel kwenh artwang Adam-ek-amparr mpwarek, kwerengant marl renhemeh mpwarek. ¹⁴ Arrentj rang marl renh rrtjwerremel ilek. Marl rek-amparr arrentjeh kangkwerrek, rek-amparr kwewaleny anetj-ilelhek. Lakenh kwereng wart thang marl map ntertelh-ilem, inang apek artwang kaltj-anthehetjeng, inang apek artwang mapeh twernk anehetjeng. ¹⁵ Marl map inehan kwer ngwerm-irretjeh. Inang apek Altjerr renh kwet naketjeh, tjerrtj arrpenheh kwet nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, Altjerrel marl inenh anetjeng inetjenh, inang iteth ngampeкарl anetjenheng.

3

*Angketj werl-ampareny-kenh
 arntarnt-arenh-arenh-akert*

¹ Angketj arratj nhenh thang ilem: tjerrtj ngwenh apek arntarnt-arenh-arenh werlamparenyeh anetjeh ahentj-irremeng, kel mwerr, rang rrwapentj mwerr anthwerreh ahentj-anem. ² Nthakenh werlamparenyel arntarnt-arenh-arenh urrarentjenh? Wenh-arte h arntarnt-arenh-arenh ngwenh apek rang anem? Nhenh itja mwerr anem, arrpenhel apek ilemeng, rang anetj-akert anem kwel. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh rang anew nyentant anyenetjeh. Rang itja alherrentj anetjeh kangkwerrem. Rang angketj anetj angketjal anetjeh. Rang angemang mwerr anetjeh. Alehang apek petjem, rang tjerrtj renh ngwetjeh mer kwerenh-warn, ankwang intetjeh apek. Rang kwenh kaltj, nthakenh tjerrtj map kaltj-anthetjeh-angernt. ³ Rang ngkwarl angerr antjwetjal anetjeh. Rang itja atwenh-atwenh anetjeh, itja

iltetjal anetjeh. Rang ngwerleny anetjeh, itja parrp ahang-irretjeh. Rang itja maneyeh-arlk alherretjeh. ⁴⁻⁵ Rang arlaltj kwerenh mapeh-amparr tjey arratjel tjey-angetjeh, inenh mantjel arntarnt-aremel. Rang ler kwerenh map kaltj-anthetjeh, arratj kwer kangkwerretjeh. Werlamparenyel renh arem, rang arlaltj kwerenh map arratj kaltj-antherleh. Iterl-arang, rang apek arlaltj kwerenh itja tjey arratjel tjey-angemeng, nthakenham rang Altjerr-henh werlampareny tjey arratjel tjey-angetjenh? Itja apek. Werlampareny kwer rang arratj rrwkwapetjeh. ⁶ Artwang rang lyet-atheh war nakenh-nakenh anem, rang werlampareny-henh arntarnt-arenh-arenh itja anetjeh, mpank-amparr. Rang weth-amparr arnterr kaltj-irretjeh. Arranther renh parrp ngkernehetj, arrwekel arrantherr aretjeh-amparr, rang tjewelhehetj. Kwereng Altjerrel renh alharlkwehetjeng, rang nheng arrentj renh alharlkwekarl-arte. ⁷ Tjerrtj arrpenh maparl apek akwen awetj-kwenyel map, inang angkem artwang nheng rang mwerr anemeng, lakenh mwerr. Itjeng apek, inang ingkern renh arrampewehetj, arrentjel renh antwerkehetj. Artwang rang mwerr kwet anem, kaltj anthwerr anem arratj mernelhemel, kel mwerr, arrantherr renh ngkernetjehemeh, arntarnt-arenh-arenh anetjeh werlamparenyeh.

*Angketj werlampareny-kenh
rrkwapenh-apenh map-akert*

⁸ Werlampareny arrpenhel inang artwang nyentam-nyent ineh uraretjeh, rrwkwapenh-apenh werlamparenyeh anetjeh, nyent apek rrpwetj apek. Werlamparenyel artwang-amparr uraretjeh, ngwenh apek rrwkwapenh-apenh anetjeh. Artwang nhenh rang irlpareth anetjeh, rang itja rrtjwerrenh-rrenh anetjeh, rang itja ngkwarl antjwenh-antjwenh anetjeh, rang itja maneyeh-arlk angerr alherretjeh. ⁹ Rang angketj mwerr renh arratj iterl-aretjeh, angketj mwerr nheng Altjerrel nwerneh mernek Jesu Christ-el-arleng. Rang nyerr-kweny kwet anetjeh, iterrentj arratj-akert, kweteth arratj mernelhetjeh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr renh itja parrp ngkernetjeh, rrwkwapenh-apenh werlamparenyeh anetjeh. Arrantherr renh arrkernemel aretjeh-amparr, rang apek arratj mernelhemeng. Kwer-penh arrantherr renh ngkernetjehemeh, werlampareny-henh rrwkwapenh-apenh anetjeh.

¹¹ Werlamparenyeh inang marl renh uraretjeh, rrwkwapenh-apenh werlamparenyeh anetjeh, nyent apek rrpwetj apek. Rang apek rrwkwapenh-apenh arrpenh-henh anew anem. Marl rang irlpareth anetjeh, itja lhwerrkert angketjeh. Rang iterleng-iterl mwerr-akert anetjeh, rang kayak mernelhetjeh. Rang itja ngkwarl antjwenh-antjwenh anetjeh. Tjerrtj ingkerrekel arem, rang arratj mernelherleh, anew kwerenheh tangetjeh anerleh.

¹² Artwang ngwenh apek rang werlampareny-kenh rrwkwapenh-apenh anem, rang anew nyent-akertant anetjeh. Rang ler arlaltj kwerenh map arratj arntarnt-aretjeh. ¹³ Rang apek rrwkwapenh-apenh irlpareth anem, werlamparenyel renh naketjenheng. Rang twer-irremel anew-anewel Jesu Christ renh naketjenheng. Rang nyerr-kwenyel angketj mwerr arrpenh mapek iletjeh.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy-ay, yeng ahentj-anem, ngkweng-warn ngwenh war yatjarr alhetjeh. Arrpenh mapel apek yengenh ayakehetjeng, thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn arrwekel kwet tanthemel lanthem. Pip nhenhel-ayeng thang ngwenh ateng-ilemel ilem, nthakenh nakenh-nakenh map werlamparenyeng ularr mernelhetjeh. Werlampareny kwenh Altjerr-henh peltj map anem, inang Altjerr iteth renh nakem. Inang Altjerr-henh angketj arratj anyenemel arntarnt-arem. Arrpenhel apek angketj ulpert-ilehetj. ¹⁶ Altjerrel angketj tjeperr kwerenh lyetant keth-ilek. Ngkweyeng-ntjel rang angketj nhenh arltwentjekarl. Angketj lakenh rang intem:

Christ rartek ahelh nhenhel ngwerrm-irrek,
 rang tjerrtj mpwerrk kwerenh mernelhek.
 Kwerrern Alngaltarel mernek,
 Christ rang kwenh arratj anemeng.
 Angel alker-areny mapel renh arek.
 Kwertengerl kwerenh mapel tjerrtj mapeh
 kwer-penh kaltj-antherl-apek mer mapel.
 Tjerrtj mapelemeh renh nakem ahelh apanpel.
 Altjerr Angeyel renh mer alker-warn angkep anginek,
 parrtj angerrel-ayeng anetjenheng.

4

Paul rang Timothy renh ateng-ilemel ilek, rang angketj rrtjwerrentjeng arntarnt-arelhethjeh

¹ Kwerrern Alngaltarel nwernenh keth anthwerr ilem: arltang ingkern arrwekel-arrwekel nakenh-nakenh arppenh map Altjerr-henh angketjeng ampakelhetjenh. Inang itja weth Ngkart renh naketjenh. Inang angketj arrentj-kenh naketjenh. Inang kwerrern urrtjalth mapeh kangkwerretjenh.
² Tjerrtj urrtjalth mapel arrentj-henh angketj renh kaltj-anthem, arrentjel iterrentj inehenh angart-wekarleng wart. Inang iterl-aretj-kwenyel kaltj-anthem. ³ Lakenhan inang tjerrtj inenh rrtjwerremel war ilem. Inang arnpakemel ilem lakenhan, "Marl mapay! Arrantherr arlwekerelant anerrerrang, anew inetj-kweny kwel alartetjeh! Artwang mapay! Arrantherr arnketjelant anerrerrang, anew inetj-kweny kwel alartetjeh! Ker arppenh apek anetj itja arlkwetjeh! Kenh mern ker arppenh mapant arlkwerrerrang!" Nthakenharlam lakenhan, kwey? Altjerrel kwenh mern ker inenh arrmernekar! Lakenheng tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh inang angketj arratj alhengk-aremarl, inang kwenpel arlkwem mern ker wenh-wenh apek. Inang Altjerreh lakenh angkem-amparr; "Angeyay, nwern ngkweng kangkem, ntwarl mern ker nhenh nwerneh anthekarleng." ⁴⁻⁵ Iterlaray, Altjerrel ingkerreny mwerr arrmernekarl. Mern ker inang mwerr anem, Altjerrel inenh arrmernekarleng. Nwern Altjerr renh kangkentjel pawenhetjeh-amparr; rang mern ker nwerneh anthekarleng, kwereing nwern mern ker kwenpel arlkwetjenheng wart.

Paul-el Timothy renh ilek, rang kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arratj mernelhetjeh

⁶ Timothy-ay, ntwang werlampareny kaltj-anthentj tjengenh nhenneh irlpangelh-ilang. Ntwang lakenh kaltj-anthenh-anthenh mwerr anthwerr mernelhetjeh. Ntwang mernelhem, ntwang Jesu Christ renh arratj nakentj-alhekarleng, ntwang mangketjam-rlwer. Ntwang nheng nwerneh kangkwerrek, nwern ngwenh kaltj-anthetjamarleh. ⁷ Ahelh-areny angketj anetj-anetj ingkerrek-arlk anengkerr-arlk thwen ntwang itja alwernetjeh, mentj impang. Tjeperr war anem, Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. Lakenh arrantherr athek-irretjeh, angerr-lkwer Ngkart-henh angketjeng kaltj-irretjeh, arratj kwet mernelhetjenheng. ⁸⁻⁹ Yeng ahentj-anem, angketj nhenh ngkweng iletjeh, angketj mwerr anthwerr. Nwern ingkerrek angketj nhenneh kangkwerretjeh. Tjerrtj arppenh inang lakenh angkem, "Mpwerrk twer kwet anyenetjeh, nhenh kel tjeperr anem". Lakenh kwenh mwerr. Kenh tjeperr anthwerr rang anem, kwerrern nwern-henh twer mpwaretjeh, nwern Altjerreng ularr arratj kwet mernelhetjeh. Altjerrel nwernenh kwart-wetjenh, ahelh nhenhel mer alkerel-arlk. ¹⁰ Nwern kweteth athek-irrem, kwerrern nwern-henh twer mpwaretjeh, nwern iteth ngampekarl

anetjenheng. Nwern anew-anew tjwempelhem, iteth nhenh inetjeh. Iteth nheng Altjerrel alhelekarl, nwern renh nakemeng wart. Altjerr rang iteth anem. Rang ahentj, tjerrtj ingkerrek anetjeng arntarnt-aretjeh, inang ilwehetj. Rang kwenh nakenh-nakenh map anetjeng inem, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng.

¹¹ Werlampareny ngkwengenh kaltj-anthentj nhenh tjengenh kwet kaltj-anthang. Inenh ilang, angketj nhenheh kwet kangkwerretjeh. ¹² Arrpenh mapel apek ngwenh ilemeng, "Nwern itja ngkweng kangkwerretjenh, ntwang war artwang kwek anemeng." Lakenh apek inang ngwenh ilemeng, ntwang itja ineh kangkwerretjeh. Inang ngkweng arratj kangkwerretjeh. Tjerrtj ingkerrekeh arratj angkemel mernelhang. Tjerrtj ineh arratj nyerkemel inenh arntarnt-arang. Tjey arratj iterl-arang. Arratj mernelhetjeh. Nakenh-nakenh arrpenh mapel ngwenh keth aretjenheng lakenh mpwarelele, inang twer-irremel ingkentemel ngkweng alhetjenh. ¹³ Arrantherr *town* Ephesus-el pipek arraw-irremeng, yeng ahentj, ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj ineheng anngetherr *read*-em-iletjeh. Ntwang angketj inenh kaltj-anthang kweteth, yeng ngkweng-warn petjetjeh-atwetj. ¹⁴ Nhengeh irlpangkang, arrwekel nhengarl arntarnt-arenh-arenh mapel iltjang inehenh kapert ngkweng-arleh arrernek, inang Ngkart Jesu renh ngkweng tjang-pawnehkarleng wart. Inang Altjerr-henh angketj ngkweng ilek, Altjerrele-meh Kwerrern kwerenh ngkweng-warn weth irrpelth-ilek, ntwang inangkal anetjenheng. Lakenh ntwang rrwapentj angerr mpwaretjeh-angernt. Ntwang nhenheh itja angwerretjeh.

¹⁵ Mantj iterrang, tharl ngwenh ilekarleh. Arratj kangkwerrang. Kwerpenh werlamparenyel inang aretjenh, ntwang Christ renh anew-anewel nakemeng. ¹⁶ Awelhentj anetjeng arntarnt-arehlang, ntwang tjey anetj-warn irrehetj. Mantj arehlang, ntwang arratj anthwerr inenh kaltj-anthetjeh. Kwenpel kaltj-anthang. Kwereng Altjerrel ngwenh arnang anetjeng arntarnt-aretjenh. Tjerrtj inang ngkweng kangkwerrekarl, Altjerrel inenh arntarnt-aretjenh-antim.

5

¹ Artwang aywang angerrepatel apek anetj mpwarem, ntwang renh mantjel iletjeh. Ntwang angerrepat ineh-warn irlpwengerr-ngerr angketjeh, angey-artehe. Ntwang artwang kwerrk mapeh lakenh angketjeh, tjey-artehe apek kek-wartehe apek mernelhetjeh. ² Ntwang arehlang ampwang mapeh mantj mernelhetjeh, ntwarl mantj ngkwengeneh mernelhem-artehe. Ntwang marl awenk mapel-arleng talkw angketjeh, ntwarl tjey ngkwengenh mapeh talkw angkem-artehe.

Angketj marl inpert map-akert

³ Ntwang werlampareny inenh lakenh iletjeh marl inpert map. Marl inpert ineh peltj anetj-kwenh apek, inenh werlamparenyel arntarnt-aretjehant. Nhenh rrwapentj werlamparenyel-kenh anem. ⁴ Inpert arrpenh ineharl peltj apek anemeng, peltjant-areyel inang arntarnt-arerretjeh. Peltj nhenh inang irlpangketjeh, inang kwenh inpert inenh kepenh kangkentjel arntarnt-aretjeh, inpert mapel inenh mangkelh-ilekarleng. Lakenh inang mernelhetjeh, inang nakenh-nakenh anemeng wart. Lakenh inang arratj mpwaremeng, Altjerr rang nhenhek arrken awalhetjenh. ⁵ Inpert arrpenh apek peltj-kwenh anem, inang kel nyent-arenyarl anem, Altjerr rant apek peltj ineh anem. Lakenheng inpert inang kweteth Altjerr renh

pawnhem, rang inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. ⁶ Inpert arppenh apek arrkenehant palenthwem, rang anetj mpwaretjeh iterremel, kwer mwerr anetj-kwenyarl Ngkarteng ularr, rang tjej anetjel kwet alhem, kwerrern kwerenh arwetj-arte h nthwerl-apem. ⁷ Ntwang angketj nhenh werlamparenyeh iletjeh, inang arratj mernelhetjehng. Arrpenh apek ineh-akert anetj angkehetjeng. ⁸ Arrpenh mapel peltj inehenh itja arratj arntarnt-arerl-anem, inang kel Ngkart-henh mpwareng-arengeng ampakelhek, inang itja nakenh-nakenh arratj anem. Inang kwenh tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh-kwenh mapeng anetj-lkwer anem. Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh-kwenh mapel inang peltj inehenh arratj arntarnt-arem.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Arrantherr inpert nhenh map-henh arreny pip-warn arrernetjeh, nheng werlamparenyel inenh arntarnt-aretjehng. Mpank arreny inehenh arrernetjeh-anngernt, arrantherr inenh aretjeh-amparr mantjel. Nheng inang apek arelh ampwang anthwerr anem, 60 years-warn-athekant angerrepat anthwerr. Nheng marl apek angerrepat anetj-kweny, arreny inehenh itja pipeh arrernetjeh, mpank. Rlkwemen ngwenhel apek anew nyent anyenekarl, rang itja mpweny arppenhel-arleng alhekarl apek. Arppenh mapel ilem, rang arppenh mapek kangentj kwet mernelhekarl. Rang kwer kwerenh arratj mangkelh-ilekarl. Alethang apek petjem, rang tjerrtj renh wantemel arntarnt-arem. Nakenh-nakenh arppenh apek iltjelay-irrem, rang renh arntarnt-arem. Rang tjerrtj anketj-warn irrekarleh mantj mantj mernelhekarl. Rang tjerrtj arppenh tangetjel kwet anekarl. Inpert nhenh mapant arreny inehenh pip-warn arrernetjehan, nheng werlamparenyel inenh arntarnt-aretjehng.

¹¹⁻¹² Yeng ahentj-anem arrantherrrenh angketj iletjeh inpert awenk map-akert. Inang inpert irrekarl-penh, inang lakenh apek ilelhetjeh, "Thang itja weth anew inetjenh, arlwekerel kwet yeng anetjenh, Ngkartekant kwet rrkwapetjenh." Kelant inang apek ahentj-irrem, weth marrert irretjeh. Inang apek angwerrem, inang nheng Christ-eh alhelekarl, itja anew inetjenharl. Inang alhelentj inehenh mentj impemel anketj-warn irrem apek. Altjerr ahentj-kweny irrehetj, inang alhelentj ineheneh angwerrehetj. Lakenhetj arrantherr inehenh arreny itja pip-warn arrernetjeh, mpank-amparr, nheng werlamparenyel inenh arntarnt-aretjeh. ¹³ Inang lakenheh kaltj-irrehetj, ankey nthwerl-apehetj, angketj-akert warl arppenh-warn alhenh-alhenh irrehetj, lhwerkkert angkerl-apehetj. ¹⁴ Lakenheng yeng ahentj, inpert awenk mapel anew inetjeh, anewartelemeh rather kwer apek mangkelh-iletjenheng. Inang apek anew inetj-kweny kwet anem arlwekerel apek anemeng, ingkern inang apek anetj mpwarehetj. Kenh tjerrtj ngwenh apek wnerneh ahentj-kweny anem mapel marl inenh arehetj, inang anetj mernelhemeng. Inang nwernenh arrampewehetjeng ingkern. ¹⁵ Inpert awenk rrpwetj arppenh kel Ngkarteng ntjwem-irrek, arrentjek kangkwerretjeh. Lakenh-hetj thang inpert awenk map ateng-ilemel ilem.

¹⁶ Marl nyent nakenh-nakenh ngwenheh apek peltj kwerenh inpert apek anem, marl rang inpert renh arntarnt-aretjeh. Rang itja iterretjeh, werlamparenyel kwel inpert renh arntarnt-aretjeh. Marl rang apek peltj inpert kwerenh mantj arntarnt-arem, kwereng inpert arppenh inenh werlamparenyelarl arntarnt-aretjeharlam. Kenh marl nakenh-nakenhel apek inpert peltj kwerenh imperl-alhem, werlamparenyel renh arntarnt-aretjeh, kwereng werlamparenyeh maney kwek apek anem, nthakenh inang inper-tan ingkerrek arntarnt-aretjenh? Rrkwapentj angerr anem werlampareny-kenh, inang inpert map arntarnt-aretjeh, ineharl peltj itja anemeng.

*Angketj werlampareny-kenh
arntarnt-arenh-arenh map-akert*

¹⁷ Timothy-ay, yeng ahentj, ngwenh weth arntarnt-arenh-arenh map-akert iletjeh. Werlampareny inang kangkentjel kwart-wetjeh arntarnt-arenh-arenh nyentam-nyent, maney anthemel, inang arntarnt-arenh-arenh mwerr rrwapemeng ineh. Inang ineh arratj alhengk-aremel kangketjeh. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh map inang werlampareny kaltj-anthem apek, nhenh rrwapentj tjeperr. Inenh werlamparenyel angerr-lkwer anthejeh.

¹⁸ Altjerr-henh angketj nhenh pipel-ayeng intem, "Pwelek-arlk rang rrwapem, *round*-irremel mern *wheat* ingkel rlpwerrketjeh, rang *wheat*-el rrwapemeng, ntwang itja arrakert kwerenh martetjeh. Rang mentj arlkwey, rrwapentj kwerenh-penh wart." Lakenh-arte. Angketj arrenh pipel-arlang intem, "Artwang angerrel ngwenhel apek tjerrtj rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh arratj kwet kwart-wetjeh rrwapentj-penh." Lakenh arntarnt-arenh-arenh ngwenhel apek inang rrwapentj mwerr mpwarem werlamparenyek, werlamparenyel inenh tjenkerr kwart-wemel anthejeh.

¹⁹ Tjerrtj nyentant ahentj apek arntarnt-arenh-arenh nheng arnpwetjeh, arrantherr itja kwer kangkwerretjeh. Tjerrtj atherr apek rrpwetj apek ahentj arntarnt-arenh-arenh renh arnpwetjeh, angketj nyent-akert, arrantherr kangkwerretjeh ineh. ²⁰ Arntarnt-arenh-arenh nyent rang apek anetj kwet mernelhem, arrantherr kel werlamparenyeng angetherr renh ilemel iletjeh, tjerrtj ingkerrekel nhenh awemel inang itja lakenh-arte mpwaretjenh.

²¹ Altjerreng ularr Jesu Christ-eng ularr angel alker-areny ngakekarl mapeng ularr, thang ngwenh nhenh ilem. Ntwang angketj tjengenh ingkerrekeh arratj kwet kangkwerremel anyenetjeh. Ntwang arratj kwet mernelhetjeh tjerrtj ingkerrekeh, peltj mapek apek, alethang mapek apek, tjerrtj mwerr mapek apek, tjerrtj anetj-anetj mapek apek.

²² Timothy-ay, ntwang apek ahentj-anem, tjerrtj nyent ngaketjeh werlamparenyel-ayeng rrwapetjeh-angernt, ntwang iltjang ngkwengenh tjerrtj kapert kwerenh-warn itja parrp arrernetjeh, renh ngkernetjeh-angernt. Ntwang arrwek renh aretjeh-amparr. Rang apek anetj mernelhem, rang arrantherrenh-arkemeh anetj mernelhetjeh arrtjelh-ilehetjeng. Ntwang anetjeng arntarnt-arehang, mantjaw!

²³ Ntwang anert kweteth irkert-irremel anem kwatjant war antjwerl-anemel. Timothy, ntwang apek anert ngkwengenh anetj awelhemeng, kwatj kwek antjwang ngkwarl *wine* kwek-akert, ntwang anert ngkwengenh mwerr awelhetjeheng, kelant.

²⁴ Tjerrtj arrenh map anetj mernelhem apek, tjerrtj arrenhel renh keth arem. Tjerrtj arrenh map anetj mernelhem, tjerrtj arrenh mapel inenh aretj-kwenyarl. Kelant inang awemel arem. ²⁵ Tjerrtj arrenh map mwerr mernelhem apek, tjerrtj mapel inenh keth arem. Tjerrtj arrenh map mwerr mernelhem apek, tjerrtj arrenh mapel inenh aretj-kwenyarl. Kel arrenh-ingar Altjerrel nhenh keth-iletjenh, arrenh mapel awemel aretjenheng.

6

Angketj rrwapenh-apenh map-akert

¹ Timothy-ay, thang rrwapenh-apenh map kaltj-anthem. Rrwapenh-apenh mapay, arrantherr twernk arrehantherr-henheh itja tjel-angketjeh, angembang rrwapetjehant, arratj iterremelant war rrwapetjeh. Arrantherr apek lakenh mwerr mernelhem, tjerrtj akwen mapel nhenh-akert awemeng, inang itja Altjerr-henh arreny arrampewetjenhemeh. Inang Altjerr-henh angketj inenh itja arrampewetjenh, angketj nheng nwarnarl arrwekel kwet werlampareny kaltj-anthekarl lwerenh-akert. ² Twernk

arrehantherr-henh rang apek nakenh-nakenh anemeng, arrantherr itja kwer arnkely-irretjeh. Arrantherr kwer irlpareth-atwetj rrwkwapetjeh, twernk rang peltj anemeng wart. Lakenh Christ rang arrehantherr arrken awelhetjenh. Timothy, ntwang werlampareny ngkwengenh lakenh kaltj-anthang, inenh arratj-ilemel.

*Angketj tjerrtj ngwenh apek maneyek
angerr ahentj-anem-akert*

³ Tjerrtj arrpenh mapel pal kaltj-anthemarleng, angketj arratjeh inang itja kangkwerrem, nheng Ngkart Jesu Christ-el nwernenh arratj kwet kaltj-anthekarleh. ⁴⁻⁵ Inang iterl-arenhem, inang kwel kaltj Altjerr-henh angketjeh, inang itja arratj iterl-arem, lakenh inenh nakepakel anthwerr mpwarem. Inartek nakelhem war. Inang pal iterrem. Inang ahentj-anem arrpenh mapel-ayeng ilterretjeh, angketj wenh-wenheh-penh angkerremel. Ilterrekarl-penh inang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh arnkely-irrem, ularrek-ularr tjetjeny-ilerrem. Inang palekalek-ilelhem, angketj arratj Ngkart Jesu-akerth angwerrekarl. Inang iterrem, werlampareny kaltj-anthekarl-penh, werlamparenyel inenh tjenkerr angerr kwart-wemel anthetjenharl kwel. Itja kwenh!

⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Christ nakem, rang kaltj, rang alker-warn irpjetjenh. Rang athek-irrem, Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerretjeh. Rang itja athek-irrem wenh-wenh apek ahelh-arenyek. Arrpenh map nwern apek maney-akert rrwanentj-akert anem, arrpenh map nwern apek maney-kweny anem. Kel mwerr. Mwerr anay, arrken war, ntwang maney kwek apek anyenemeng. ⁷ Tjerrtj inang nheng kwer kwek ngwerrm-irrek ahelh nhenhel, rrwanentj-kweny. Kwereng inang itja rrwanentj inehenh angetjenh, nheng inang ilwetjenharl. ⁸ Lakenheng nwern apek mern-akert anem, rrwanentj-akert anem, nwern kel kwer-akert kwenp anetjeh, itja weth arweletjeh rrwanentj angerr apek maney angerr apek. ⁹ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang maney angerreh athek-irrem, arrentjel inenh antwerrkemel angetjenh. Lakenh-artehe anetjenh. Arrentjel-arteke inenh arrkernem, kwereng inang awelhentj anetj inehenh kangkwerrem. Kwereng inang anetjemeh mernelhem. Kwereng Altjerrel inenh atwetjenhemeh. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek maneyeh-arlk angerr ahentj-anem, inang arwengkemeh irrem, inang rrtjwerrem atwerrem-arlk. Inang anetj-ilelhem. Inang kel Altjerreng ntjwem alhem. Arrpenh-ingar ineh-warn imampwerl angerr petjetjenh.

Paul-el Timothy renh ilem, irlpareth anetjeh

¹¹ Timothy-ay, ntwang yengenh mantjel awang. Anetj yanh map-artehe mpwaretjal anang. Atehe-irrang, Ngkart-henh tjeje arratjel kwet alhetjeh. Ngkart Jesu renh arratj iterl-aremel nakang, kwereng ntjwem-irretjal anang. Itja parrk-irretjeh. Ntwang tjerrtj arrpenh ineh nyerrkang, ineh mantj-mantj mernelhemel. ¹² Ntwang Jesu Christ nakem. Lakenheng arrentjel-arlk alherrentj anetjel-arlk ngwenh arrkernehetj. Lakenheng ntwang athek-irretjeh, kweteth Altjerreng ularr arratj anetjeh. Itja Altjerr renh impetjeh. Lakenh ntwang apek mernelhem, ntwang iteth ngampakarl anetjenh. Lakenheh Altjerrel ngwenh urraremel inek, kwereleyel kwet anetjeh. Irlpangkay, nheng ntwang werlamparenyek alngetherr ilelhekarleng, ntwang Altjerr renh nakemeng. ¹³⁻¹⁴ Lakenh thang ngwenh pawenhem, ntwang yengenh alheletjeh, kaltj-anthentj ingkerrek tjengenh ntwang arratj kangkwerretjeh, angketj nhenh tharl pip nhenh-warn tanthemarl. Ntwang Altjerreng ularr alhelang, Jesu Christ-eng ularr thwen. Altjerr rang kwenh ingkerrek iteth anthem. Jesu Christ rang alngetherr ilelhek, nheng rang irnetjam twernk angerr Rome-areny Pontius Pilate-eng

ularr. Lakenheng ntwang kangkwerremel anetjeh, Ngkart Jesu Christ rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj. ¹⁵ Altjerr rarrp arrwekel iterrek, rang Jesu Christ renh ahelh nhenh-warn angkep lanthetj-alpetjenharl.

Altjerr nhenh rang twernk angerr nyentant anem, kangkentj anthwerr.

Rang ingkerrekeh-artwey anem, rang *king* ingkerrekeh *King* anem, rang twernk ingkerrekeh Twernk anem.

¹⁶ Altjerr rang itja ilwetjenh.

Rang parrtj-akert anem.

Parrtj kwer-warn tjerrtj ywarn itwek-irrem.

Renh tjerrtjel itja arek, inang renh ywarn arem.

Rang Ngkart anem ngampekarl kwet.

Alker-areny Ngkart rang anem, twer angerr-akert.

Lakenheng tjerrtj mapel renh naketjehant.

Arratjant anetjeh.

Paul-el tjerrtj maney angerr-akert map ilek, nthakenh inang mernelhetjeh

¹⁷ Timothy-ay, nakenh-nakenh arrpenh map ngwenh apek maney angerr-akert anem, ntwang inenh ateng-ilemel ilang, inang tjwenelhetjal anetjeh maney angerr-akert. Inang iterl-aretjeh, maneyel rnwanentj inehenhel-arlk itja inenh mwerr mpwaretjenh. Maney rnwanentj inang ahelh nhenhek war anem. Inang Altjerr kwerant tjwempelhetjeh, rang inenh kwart-wetjenheng. Rang nwernenh mern-arlk angerr mantarr-arlk angerr anthemel kwart-wem, nwern arrken anetjenheng wart. ¹⁸ Inenh ilang, inang tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh tangetjel anetjeh. Inang ineh kangkentj mernelhetjeh, angayel inenh mernel wantetjeh, inang apek mern-kweny anemeng, rnwanentj apek anhetjeh maney apek. ¹⁹ Lakenh-arte inang apek mwerr mernelhemeng tjerrtj arrpenh mapek, ilwekarl-penhel inang Ngkart kwerel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjenharl, Altjerrel inenh kweteth kwart-wetjenh.

Paul-el Timothy renh ingkern-ingaremeh ilek

²⁰ Timothy-ay, angketj ingkerrek tharl ngwenh kaltj-anthekarl-akert, inenh mantjel anyenang. Pal kaltj-anthen-anthenh inang rrtjwerremel ilelhem, inang kaltj kwel. Ineh kangkwerretjal anang. Angketj anetj ingkerrek mentj impang. ²¹ Rrpwetj arrpenh angketj rrtjwerrentj inehenh kangkwerrekarl-penh, inang Ngkart kwereng ntjwem-irrek.

Thang Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhem arrehantherr; rang arrantherrenh mantjel kwet arntarnt-aretjeh, rang kangkentj arrehantherr mernelhetjeh.

Angketj nhenhemeh thang pip-warn ingkerrek arrernekarl, arrantherr read-irretjeh.

2 Timothy

Paul tjayeled kwet anetjam, *chain*-akert rang anetjam, inang renh nakepakel-ilek-rlwer. Rang iterl-arek, rang kel rrwkwapentj kwerenh mangkelh-ilekarl. Rang iterl-arek, rang ilwetjeh-anngernt. Lakenh rang angketj nhenh pip-warn arrernek, rrwkwapenh-apenh kwerenh Timothy-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt, pip Timothy Number 2. Rang ahentj-aneke, Timothy rang angkep petj-alpetjenh kwer-warn, renh arntarnt-arerl-anetjenheng. Rang angerr iterrek werlampareny mapek, inang nakepakel kwet anekarl. Rome-areny twernk angerrel ineh ngkwantj-irrek. Paul rang Timothy ilek pip nhenhel-ayeng, rang angketj mwerr Jesu-akert mantj arntarnt-aretjeh, kwenp kwet anetjeh. Angketj mwerr kwet kaltj-anthetjeh, nakepakel-rlwer. Paul-el angketj nhenh lanthek Ephesus werlampareny-warn, Timothy-el-arleng.

¹ Timothy-ay, yengaw Paul. Thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn lanthem. Jesu Christ-el yengenh lanthek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr kwerenh anetjeh. Nhenhek Altjerr arrwekel yengenh ngwek. Rrwkwapentj tjengenh anem, tjerrtj map Altjerr-henh alhelentj-penh kaltj-antherl-apejeh, inang apek Jesu Christ-el-ayel nyent-irremeng, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng. ² Timothy-ay, ntwang kwenh ler tjengenh-artehe anem, yeng ngkweng nyerrkem! Thang Altjerr Angey Ngkart Jesu Christ thwen ngkweng tjang-pawenhem, ratherr ngkweng kangkentj mernelhetjeh, ratherr ngwenh mantj-mantj-ilemel arntarnt-aretjeh, ntwang ngwerleny anetjenheng ater-kwenh.

³ Yeng Altjerr-warn angkemeng, thang renh arreny ngkwengenhew kweteth irlpangkelh-ilemel ilem. Thang renh kweteth nakem iterleng-iterl arratj-akertel, nyerr-kwenyel. Arrwekeleny tjengenh mapel lakenh renh nakek. Thang Altjerr renh ngkweng kweteth tjang-pawenhem, rang ngwenh arntarnt-aretjeh. Aherrkel kwenyel-arlk thang renh tjang-pawenhetjenheng ngkweng. ⁴ Yeng irlpangkem, ntwang tjeng arnekarleng, yeng nheng alhekarl. Yeng irrar-irrem, ngwenh weth aretjeh, yeng arrken awelhetjenheng. ⁵ Thang iterl-arem, ntwang Altjerr nakemarl. Yeng menh-menh ngkwengenhew matj ngkwengenhew thwen irlpangkem. Menh-menh ngkwengenhew matj ngkwengenhew thwen kwenh Altjerr renh nakekarl. Arreny kwer-atherr-henh Lois Eunice thwen. Thang iterl-arem, ntwang Altjerr renh irlparethel nakemeng, menh-menh ngkwengenhew matj ngkwengenhew-arteke-arlk.

⁶ Thang nheng iltjang tjengenh kapert ngkwengenh-arleh arrernekarleng, Altjerrel Kwerrern kwerenhel-ayeng ngwenh twer-ilek, ngwenh inangkal nheng antheke, ntwang werlampareny twerel kwet kaltj-anthetjeh. Ntwang itja angwerretjeh inangkal Altjerrelarl ngkweng anthekekarleh. Kwerrern kwer kwet kangkwerrang. Kwerrern ngkwengel-ayel ampem rwang-arteke. Kwerrern mantjel anyenang, rang twer-irretjeh rwang angerr-artehe anetjeh, ntwang inangkal-akert kwet anetjenheng. ⁷ Altjerr ahentj, nwern angketj kwerenh anew-anewel ilerl-apejeh. Itja nwern tjerrtj arrpenheng ater-irretjeh apek. Lakenh rang Kwerrern kwerenh mpem nwerneh anthem, nwerneh twer-iletjeh-atwetj, nwern inangkal wenh-wenh mpwaretjeh. Kwerrernel nwerneh kweteth kaltj-antherl-anem, tjerrtj arrpenheng nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh. Kwerrern rang nwerneh tangetjel anem, alherrentj anetjeng arntarnt-arehetjeh. ⁸ Lakenheng ntwang itja nyerr-irretjeh, angketj Ngkart-akert kaltj-anthetjeh. Ntwang itja tjeng nyerr-irretjeh, yengarl tjayeled anemeng wart. Yeng itja anetj mernelhek Altjerreng ularr!

Ntwang yeng-arte h kwenp rrwkwapetjeh, tjerrtj arrpenhel apek ngwenh nakepakel-ilemeng. Anew-anew yeng-arte h anay, Altjerr-henh angketj kwenpel kaltj-anthang, Altjerrel ngwenh twer-ilekarleng wart.

⁹ Altjerr rang kwenh nwernenh arnang anetjeng inek, nwern arratj mernelhetjehng. Rang nwernenh ngakemel inek, rang kangkentj anemeng wart. Itja nwern tjerrtj arratj mernelhekarleng. Ngkwey kwet ahelh nhenh itjeng-amparr rang nwernenh ngakek, Ngkart Jesu Christ-el-arleng anetjeh. ¹⁰ Lyet Altjerrel nhenh mernek Jesu Christ-el-arleng, nwern keth aretjehng, rang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh nwern-henh anem. Rang nwernenh inem anetjeng, nwern ilwehetjeng. Jesu Christ rang kel ahelh nhenh-warn petjek. Rang ilwek, kwereng rang iteth-irremel kemerrek. Rang angketj mwerr Altjerr-henh ilek, nwern keth alhengk-aretjehng, tjerrtj ngwenh apek angketj mwerr nhenh nakemeng, inang kel iteth ngampekarl anetjehng. Inang itja kwetant ilwem.

¹¹ Altjerrel yengenh ngkernek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr kwerenh anetjeh. Rang yengenh lanthek, urrpey alhetjeh tjerrtj lwereny map-warn, angketj mwerr nhenh kaltj-antherl-aretjeh. ¹² Lakenheng yeng lyet nakepakel-irrem. Yeng Christ kwer kaltj. Thang Christ renh anew-anewel kwet nakem, yeng itja nyerr-irrem kwereng. Yeng kaltj, rang yengenh kwet anyenetjeh, yeng tje y anetj-warn irrehetjeng, rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj. Rang petj-alpemarlang rang yengenh mer alker-warn anginetjeh, rang alhelekarl wart. Lakenheng yeng kwenp anem nyerr-kwenh.

¹³ Ntwang tjerrtj map kaltj-anthem, ntwang itja angwerretjeh angketj ineh, tharl ngwenh kaltj-anthekarleh. Kaltj-anthang angketj nyent renh, tharl nheng ngwenh ilek. Ntwang itja angwerretjeh, Christ renh kwet naketjeh, ntwang tjerrtj mapeh nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, ntwang Jesu Christ-el-ayeng nyent-irrekarl anemeng. ¹⁴ Thang ngkweng angketj mwerr renh kaltj-anthek. Ntwang angketj nhenh arratj anyenang, angart-wetjal. Kwerrern Alngaltar rang nwernehel-ayeng kwenel anem, rang ngkweng tangetjel anem, ntwang angketj mwerr renh arntarnt-aretjeh.

¹⁵ Ntwang awek, nakenh-nakenh mer Asia-areny map petjetj-kweny inang ntjwem-irrekarl tjengeng. Artwang arrpenh atherr-arkl nheng Phygelus Hermogenes thwen ratherr tjengeng ntjwem-irrek.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Artwang nyent war yatjarr tjeng-warn petjek, arreny kwerenh Onesiphorus. Rang tjeng-warn petjek, yeng tjayeleh anetjam-rlwer. Arrpenh map inang tjengeng nyerr-irretjamarl, yatjarr tjeng-warn petjehetjeng kwel. Arrwekel Onesiphorus rang town Rome nhenh-warn petjek, town kwerel rang mer ntjaperel tjeng palenthwetjart. Rang yengenh arratj aretj-alhek tjayel kweneh. Rang yengenh kwetethemeh arerlentj-angetjart tjep-tjep-ilemel. Lakenh kweremeh thang Ngkart tjang-pawenhem, rang mantj-mantj mernelhetjeh Onesiphorus kwer, kwerenh mapeh-arl. ¹⁸ Ntwang kel kaltj anem Onesiphorus kwer, nheng yeng mer Ephesus kwerel anetjam-rlwer. Rang nheng tjeng tangetjel anekarl, angerr rrwkwapemel. Thang Ngkart renh tjang-pawenhem, rang Onesiphorus kwer iterretjeh, rang arltang kwerel tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge-em-iletjenh-rlwer*.

2

Paul-el Timothy renh ilek, rang irlpareth kwet mernelhetjeh

¹ Timothy ntwang ler tjengenh-arte h anem. Ntwang twer mernelhang, kwenp Jesu Christ kwer rrwkwapang. Rang kwenh ngwenh twer-iletjenh,

rang nwerneh nyerrkentj anemeng wart. ² Ntwang kel angketj tjen-genh awek, thang ngwenh tjerrtj mapeng anngetherr kaltj-anthek. Ntwang angketj nhenh artwang irlpareth map ilang, inang arrpenh map kaltj-anthetjenheng. ³ Ntwang angketj mwerr kaltj-anthemeng tjerrtj mapek, inang apek ngwenh nakepakel-ilem, nheng inang yengenh arrwekel nakepakel-ilekarl-arteh. Lakenh kel mwerr, ntwang kwenp kwet rrwkwapet-jeh nakepakel-rlwer. Thang ngkweng angketj atwenh-atwenh-akert ilem. Atwenh-atwenh irlpareth rang twernk kwerenheh kwenp kwet rrwkwapem, kwer kangwerremel. Lakenh-arteh ntwang kwenp kwet rrwkwapetjeh Jesu Christ kwer. Ntwang apek nakepakel-irrem, kwenp kwet rrwkwapay. Lakenh nwern kwenpel kwet rrwkwapem. ⁴ Yeng ahentj ngwenh iletjeh angketj rrpwetj, ntwang iterleng-iterl arratj anyenetjenheng. Thang ngwenh ilem angketj atwenh-atwenh mwerr-akert. Atwenh-atwenh mwerr ngwenh apek rang imperl-alhetj-kwenh anem, rrwkwapentj arrpenh-arlk apek mpwaretjeh, itja. Rang iterrentj nyent-akertant anem. Rang kangwerrem twernk kwerenhehant, rang twernk kwerenhangkem mpwaretjeh. Lakenh ntwang atwenh-atwenh mwerr-arteh mernelhetjeh. Ntwang Jesu Christ ingkentemel alhetjeh, kwerant kangwerremel.

⁵ Thang ilem angketj arrpenh nhenh. Tjerrtj arrpenh map apek arrtjanet-jeh *race* angerrel, inang kel mpwareng-arengah-amparr aretjeh, nthakenh inang arrtjanetjeh, *medal* mwerr angerr inetjeh-anngernt. Arrtjanenhanen mapel *race*-kenh mpwareng-areng arratj kangwerremel aretjeh-amparr; lakenh-arteh ntwang Christ-kenh mpwareng-areng aremel tjej arratjel alhetjenheng. Kelant rang ngwenh kwart-wetjenh.

⁶ Angketj arrpenh thang ilem mern lyapelh-ilenh-ilenh map-akert. Artwang nheng rrwkwapem, anngang lyapelh-ilem. Kwer-penh rang karelhem, anngang-penh atherrk arratetjeh-amparr. Atherrk-amparr arrateme. Rang rrwkwapentj angerr mpwarem. Nheng mern ampeng-irrerleh, nheng rek-amparr mern renh akem. Arrpenh map kenh mpank karelhem, mern ineh anhetjeh-anngernt. Lyapelh-ilenh-ilenhel rek-amparr mern inetjenharl. Ntwang lakenh-arteh rrwkwapetjeh Jesu Christ-ek, rang ngwenh kwart-wetjenheng. ⁷ Angketj rrpwetj thang ngkweng ilek. Angketj ineh kwet iterrang, Ngkart rang ngkweng keth-iletjenh.

⁸ Timothy-ay, Jesu Christ kwer kwet iterrang, kwer angwerretjal anang. Rang anem King David-henh peltj. *Altjerrel Jesu Christ renh arrwetj-penh iteth-ilemel kemelh-ilek. Timothy-ay, nhenh angketj tjeperr tjengenh anem, thang tjerrtj map lakenh kaltj-anthek. ⁹ Inang yengenh nakepakel-ilem, yengenh *chain*-el ayernekarl, tjerrtj merrentj-arteh. Lakenheng yeng nthwetj-kweny anem, angketj mwerr kaltj-antherl-apehetj. Kel mwerr. Angketj mwerr nhenh tjerrtj ngwenhel apek ywarn *chain*-el ayernem. Angketj nhenh alperrtj-irrem mer map-warn, tjerrtjel kwet tjerrtj arrpenh map kaltj-antherl-apek. ¹⁰ Lakenh yeng kwenp anem nakepakel-rlwer. Yeng karelhem, Altjerrel tjerrtj ngakekarl kwerenhangkem map rek-amparr anetjeng inetjenheng. Arltang kwerel inang Jesu Christ-warn nyent-irremel anetjenhang, rang ineh mer mwerr kwerenhangkem warn irrpel-iletjenh. Inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenhang mer alker kwerel.

¹¹ Angketj nhenh arratj anhwerr anem.
Nwern apek tjej arratjel alhekarl-penh,
Christ-ek kwet kangwerremeng,
ilwekarl-penh nwern kemerretjenh
Christ kwereलयeng kwetemeah anetj-alpetjenh.

* 2.8 King David rang ngkwey twernk angerr anak mer Israel-ek.

12 Nwern nakepakel anem,
 nwern kwenp alhetjeh, itja renh impetjeh.
 Nwern apek twerel kwet nakem nakepakel-rlwer,
 nwern mer alker kwerel nyent-irrekarl anetjenh
 Christ kwerel-ayeng.
 Rang twernk angerr anem.
 Nwern apek Christ renh mentjel arem,
 nwern mer renh parlp-iletjenh.

13 Nwern apek Christ kwereng ntjwem-irrem,
 rang itja nwerneh ntjwem-irrem.
 Rang nwerneh palenthwem kwet.
 Rang itja nwerneh angwerrem.
 Christ rang itja wart alhelentj kwerenheh angwerrem.

Rrkwapenh-apenh irlpareth mernelhetjeh

Altjerreng ularr

14 Timothy-ay, ntwang kwet irlpangkelh-ilemel kaltj-antherl-anang angketj nhenh map nheng werlampareny ngkwengenheh, mer Ephesus kwerel. Inang itja pelkel ilterretjeh angketj rrtjwerrentj-penh. Iterl-aray, Altjerrel kweteth nwernenh arem! Inang apek ahelarl kwet ilterrem, arrpenh mapel awehetj. Inang apek awem arrpenh map ahel ilterrerleh, atwerrerleh-arlk, inang kwetant ntjwem alhehetjeng. 15 Ntwang arrkernetjehant, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh arratj anetjeh, Altjerrel ngwenh irlpareth iletjenheng. Angketj mwerr renh arratj kwet kaltj-anthang. Ntwang apek angketj arrpenh kaltj-anthehetj, ingkern ntwang nyerr anthwerr awelhehetj, nheng ntwang pal kaltj-anthekarl-penh. 16 Tjerrtj arrpenh apek angketj anetj pelkel angkemeng, kel awetj-kweny inenh impayantay. Tjerrtj inang angketj anetj awem apek, inang Altjerr-kenh angketjeng ntjwememeh alherl-apeptjenh, angketj anetjehemeh inang kangwerrerrl-apeptjenh. 17 Kaltj-anthentj anetj tjwen angerr-arte anem. Tjwen nhenh rang angerram-angerr-irremel, lakenh-artehtj inenh anetj-ilem. Artwang atherr Hymenaeus Philetus thwen angketj kwer-atherr-henh anetj-anetj lakenh-artehtj anek, angketj arrwengkelth-artehtj. 18 Ratherr angketj arratj renh kel impek. Arrwekel ratherr kaltj anek, kwereng ratherr Ngkarteng ntjwem-irrek. Ratherr nakenh-nakenh map lakenh ilem, "Altjerrel kel tjerrtj arrwetj-penh map kwel kemelh-ilekarl. Tjerrtj nwern ahelhel kwet anemarl map, nwern apek ilwemeng, Ngkartel itja nwernenh kemelh-iletjenh kwet, itjarl!" Lakenh ratherr nakenh-nakenh arrpenh map perrpert-ilem. 19 Ngkart-henh map inang angketj arratj renh iterl-arem, inang renh itja impem. Inang pwert angerr-artek anem, twer kwet, arrpenhel pwert renh anamelh-iletj-kweny. Lakenh arrpenhel tjerrtj inenh itja arnpakem. Ngkartel pwert angerr-artehtj kwer-arlehtj angketj atherr arrenek. Nhenh anem angketj arrwekel rang: "Ngkart rang kaltj werlampareny arlaltj kwerenheh mapeh." Angketj nhenh arrpenh anem: "Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ilelhemarl, inang Ngkart-henh nakenh-nakenh anemeng, inang anetjeng twep-irretjeh."

20 Thang angketj nhenh arrpenhemeh ilem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang warl angerrrel anem rnwanentj angerr-akert. Warl angerrretj kwenel tjerrtj nhenhel mern arlkwenh-arlkwenh tjampet-arlk aningk anyenem, arrpenh pwert *gold silver*-penh-arlk mpwarekarl, amparrkey-arrkey. Arrpenh inang arnang-penh anthwerrng-penh-arlk mpwarekarl. Wenh-wenh *gold*-penh-arlk *silver*-penh-arlk rnwanentj nhenh map tjeperr anem, kenh wenh-wenh arnang-penh-arlk ahel anthwerrng-penh-arlk rnwanentj nhenh map anetj-lkwer war anem. 21 Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek angketj anetj-anetj

ingkerrek impemeng, Ngkart rang ineh nyerrkem, rang ineh anyenetjenh, tjerrtj warlek-artweyel mern arlkwenh-arlkwenh tjampet-arlk *gold*-arteh anyenem. Inang tjeperr kwer anetjenh. Ngkartel nwenh ngwem, inang rrwapentj tjeperr kwer rrwapetjeh. Lakenheng nwenh anetjeng impelhetjeh, Ngkarteng ularr arratj mernelhemel anetjeh, kwer rrwapentj mwerr mpwaretjenheng.

²² Ntwang apek artwang kwek anemeng, ntwang itja alherrentj anetjeh kangkwerretjeh. Anetj lakenh-arteh mpwaretjal anang. Artwang kwek marl awenk thwen mpwenyel ineretjeh ahentj-anem. Timothy-ay, lakenh kwenh anetj! Ntwang yengenh awem key? Atehek-irrang, Ngkart-henh tjejj arratjel kwet alhep-alhang. Ngkart Jesu renh arratj nyerrkemel nakang. Ntwang tjerrtj arrpenh map ineh nyerrkang, ngwerlery mernelhemel. Tjerrtj arrpenh inang Ngkart nakem iterleng-iterl mwerr-akert, inang arratj anthwerr anem kwereng ularr, ntwang inehel-arleng arratj mernelhetjeh. ²³ Arrpenh map angketj anetjeng arrngel werremeng, ineheng tjenelhay. Angketj anetj ingkerrekeh ntwang itja kangkwerretjeh, mentj impang. Angketj anetj inehenhel ngwenh apek perrpert-ilehetj. ²⁴ Ngkart-henh rrwapen-apenh rang arrpenh mapeh itja anetj angketjeh, itja inehh iltetjeh-arlk. Rang ineh mantj-mantj anetjeh, inehh mantjel kaltj-anthetjeh. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Tjerrtj arrpenh map kwer irrpelth-irrem apek, rang inehh mantjel kaltj-anthetjeh, ahang-irretjal anetjeh. Altjerrel apek inehh twepelel-iletjenh. Arrentjel kel inehh tjejj anetj-warn ngwek, kwer kangkwerretjeh. Altjerrel apek iterleng-iterl inehh arratj-ilemel inetjenheng arrentj kwerehetj. Inang angketj arratj kwer kangkwerretjenheng.

3

Jesu rang angkep petj-alpetjeh-anngernt, tjerrtj map Ngkarteng ntjwem-irretjenh

¹ Timothy-ay, angketj tjengenh nhenh iterl-arang, parlp-iletjal: Jesu Christ rang ahelh nhenh-warn angkep petj-alpetjeh-anngernt, tjerrtj map ntjwem-irretjenh Ngkarteng. Tjerrtj ingkerrekeh rwekenth-kenth angerr anetjenh. ² Tjerrtj map inang arrpenh mapeh itja nyerrkentj mernelhetjenh. Inarr war nyerrkentj mernelhetjenh. Inang maneyeh-arlk ahentj angerr anetjenh. Inang tjewelhetjenh, tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh pwer anetjenh. Inang anetj angketjenh, tjerrtj arrpenh map itemel. Inang ineh-artwey mapeh kangkwerretj-kweny anetjenh, ineheng kikart alhetjenheng. Inang wenh-wenh apek inetjenh tjerrtj arrpenheng, kwereng inang Iharrp-kwenyel anetjenh tjerrtj ineh. Inang Altjerreh pwer anetjenh, kweteth anetj mpwaremel. ³ Inang itja tjerrtj arrpenheh nyerrkentj mernelhetjenh, inang inehh mentjel aretjenh. Inang peltj-irretj-kweny anetjenh atwerrekarlpenh, arnkely kwet anerl-anetjenh. Inang tjejj-ankerl-apeh petjeh tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh. Inang alherrentj anetj inehenheh kangkwerretjenh, anetj mpwaremel. Inang arrpenh map kweteth atwerl-apeh. Inang itja ahentj-anetjenh, wenh-wenh mwerr mpwaretjeh. ⁴ Inang tjejj inehh apek kwer-artwey apek pelkel anthetjenh, arrpenh mapel inehh atwetjeh. Inang iterrentj-kwenyel mpwaretjenh wenheh apek inang ahentj-anemeng. Inang nakelhetjenh mwerr kwel anemeng, inang pwer anemel angketjenh. Inang Ngkarteh iterretj-kweny anetjenh. Inang kweteth arken-irrerl-apeh. ⁵ Inang ilhelhetjenh, inang kwel nakenh-nakenh anemeng. Kenh inang itja arratj Kwerrern Alngaltar iterl-arem, Kwerrern Alngaltar rang twer angerr anemeng. Inang itja kwer kangkwerrem. Tjerrtj lakenh-lkwereng ntwang tjenelhetjehant.

6-7 Tjerrtj nhenh map-artek warl nyenteng warl arppenh-warn yatjarr alhem, marl mapeh angketj anetj ilerl-apejtjeh kwel. Inang marl iterrentj atheltj-akert map perrpert-ilem war, marl inang nyerr-irrem anetj mpwarekarl-penh arrwekel. Marl nhenh inang awelhentj anetj inehenheh kwet kangkwerrem. Inang ahentj-anem angketj anetj awetjeh. Inang angketj arratj kwer ahentj-kweny anem. ⁸ Ngkwey artwang Egypt-areny atherny Jannes Jambres thwen anak, ratherr arppenh map rrtjwerremel ilerl-apejtart. Ratherr twernk angerr Pharaoh renh ayakerl-anerrek, Moses kwer kangkwerrehetj. Lyet pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh nheng map tharl ngkweng ilekarl-penh, inang arppenh mapeh rrtjwerrem. Inang angketj arratjeh tjweker-irrem. Inang angketj anetj kaltj-antherl-apem artwang nheng-atherr-artek, Jannes, Jambres thwen inang rrtjwerremel ilerl-apejtart. Iterleng-iterl inehenheh perrpert-ilekarl. Inang angketj mwerr Ngkart Jesu-akert itja arratj kaltj-anthem, inang itja arratj Altjerr nakem. Ngkartel inenh anpwekarl. ⁹ Ingkerrekel lyet keth arem, pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inang Ngkarteh irrpelth-irrem. Ingkerrekel angketj inehenheh itja naketjeh.

Paul-el Timothy ilek

¹⁰ Timothy-ay, ntwang kel angketj kwer kaltj anem, angketj nheng tharl tjerrtj map kaltj-anthentjek-arteh. Ntwang nakentj tjengenheh kaltj. Ntwang arek, yeng arratj mernelhekarl, yeng Ngkartekant rrwapekarl, kwerant kangkwerrek. Ntwang arek, rwekenth-kenth-rlwer thang itja rrwkwapentj tjengenh impek, yeng kweteth rrwaperl-anek, Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-antherl-apejtjeh. Ntwang yengenh arek, yeng tjerrtjeh nyerrkeme-g, ineh mantj-mantj mernelhemengarl. ¹¹ Ntwang kaltj, aning-ingar inang yengenh atwetjeh alwernekarl, rwekenth-kenth-ilekarl, mer rrpwetj nhengel. Mer nhenh mapel *town* Antioch-el, *town* Iconium-el, *town* Lystrael-arik. Kwer-penh yengenh inang atwekemeh. Yeng irlkert irrekemeh. Ngkartel yengenh kweteth arntarnt-arentjek. ¹² Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Jesu arratj nakem, inang ahentj-anem arratj mernelhetjeh. Inenh tjerrtjel alwernemel atwetjenh, rwekenth-kenth-ilemel. ¹³ Ahelh nhenhel tjerrtj anetj map ngwenh apek nakelhem, inang anetj mernelhetjenh, arppenh map rrtjwerremel ilerl-apem. Arrppenh mapel inenh rrtjwerremel ilem. Inang anetjam-anetj mernelhem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy-ay, ntwang lakenh kwet tjejj arratjel alhep-alhang. Ntwang ineh kaltj anem, nheng inang ngwenh arrwekel angketj mwerr Jesu-akert kaltj-anthekarleh. Ntwang kaltj anem, inehenheh angketj arratj anem. Ntwang kwenh angketj mwerr nhenh nakek. Ntwang kwenh kwer kwekeng-ntjel kaltj-irrentjek Altjerr-henh angketjeh, nheng Altjerrelarl angketj angenh-angenh map inenh ilek, inang pip-warn arrernetjenharl. Pip nhenheh tjerrtj ngwenh apek *read*-irremeng, inang kaltj anetjeh, tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang ahentj-anem, Ngkartel renh anetj kwerheng inetjeh, rang anetj mpwarekarl-penh twep-irretjeh, rang iterl-aretjeh Jesu Christ rang ntwerikel nwerneh ilwekarleng. Lakenhengemeh ntwang kwet ingkentanetjeh tjejj arratj nhenh, ntwarl kaltj-irrek Altjerr-kenh pipeng.

¹⁶ Ngkweyeng-ntjel Altjerrel angketj angenh-angenh kwerenh map ilentjek, angketj kwerenh pip-warn arrernetjeh. Altjerrel inenh pew-ilemel twer-ilek, inang pip-warn angketj arratj arrernetjeh. Angketj Altjerr-henh nhenhel-arleng nwern tjerrtj kwenpel kaltj-anthem. Nwern kaltj-anthem, nthakenh inang Altjerreng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh. Wenh apek arratj anem, wenh apek anetj anem. Angketj nhenhel-ayeng nwern inenh ateng-ilem, arnang anetj mpwarehetjeng. ¹⁷ Lakenh Altjerr-henh rrwkwapenh-apehel angketj nhenhel-ayeng tjerrtj ingkerrek kaltj-anthem, inang tjerrtj

arrpenh mapeh tangetjel anetjeh, wenh mwerr mpwaretjeh-anngernt Altjerrek.

4

¹ Thang ngwenh irlpangkelh-ilemel ilem: Jesu Christ rang angkep petj-alpetjenh, twernk angerr anetjeh-anngernt. Kelant rang tjerrtj ingkerrek *judge*-em-iletjenh, tjerrtj iteth map irrernng map thwen inenh pawnhemel.

Timothy-ay, nhenh iterl-aremel, thang ngwenh ilem Altjerreng ularr Jesu Christ-eng ularr: ² Ntwang Altjerr-henh angketj kwet kaltj-anthang. Ngwenhel apek ngwenh kangkwerremel awem, kel mwerr. Inang apek ngkweng kangkwerretj-kwenh anemeng, kwenpel kwet kaltj-anthang. Ntwang apek tjerrtj arem, anetj mpwarerleh, renh ateng-ilemel arnpakang lakenh, "Ntwang kwenh tjei anetjel alhem." Ntwang renh ilang, rang arratj mernelhetjeh. Nakenh-nakenh ngwenh apek palekalek-irremeng, inenh arratj-ilemel ilang. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek nyerr-irremeng, renh ilay, rang itja nyerr-irretjeh. Tjerrtj atjernpel kwet kaltj-anthang. ³⁻⁴ Lakenh kwenh anetjenh. Arrpenhel pal kaltj-anthemeng, tjerrtj inang renh kangkemel awem. Inang ahentj-anetjenh, angketj anetj-anetj awetjeh. Inang pal kaltj-anthenh-anthen map ngwetjenh, ineh kangkwerretjenheng. Kwereng inang itja weth ahentj-anetjenh, kaltj-anthenh-anthen arratj renh awetjeh. Inang angketj mwerreng ntjwem-irretjenh. Inang angketj palekalekehant war kangkwerretjenh. ⁵ Timothy-ay, ntwang itja ineh-arte h anetjeh. Iterleng-iterl arratj kwet anyenang. Ntwang imampwerl apek awalhemeng, rwekenth-kenth apek anemeng, ntwang kwenp kwet rrwapetjeh, Jesu renh kwet alwernetjeh. Tjerrtj Altjerreh akwen inenh kwet kaltj-anthang angketj mwerr Jesu Christ-akert. Rrkwapentj nheng Altjerrel arrwekel ngkweng anthe karl, ntwang renh mangkelh-ilang.

⁶ Timothy-ay, thang ngwenh ateng-ilem, ngwenh war yeng ilwemarleng. Lyet-antey yeng mpwerk tjengenh tjenkerr anthelhem Altjerr-warn, arwekeleny ngkart *priest* mapel Altjerr-warn ker tjenkerr anhetjart-artek. Lakenh ntwang kaltj anetjenheng. ⁷ Yeng-artek kweteth Altjerrek arratj rrwapentjeh. Yeng kweteth kwer kangkwerrek. Thang rrwapentj kwerenh mangkelh-ilek, rang yengenh ilek mpwaretjeh. Thang renh kwet nakek, itja renh impek. ⁸ Yeng karelhem, Ngkart rang angkep petj-alpetjenh, tjerrtj map ngkernetjenh, ngaketjeh-anngernt. Rang kwenh *judge* arratj anhwerr rang anem. Rang tjerrtj kwerenh map arrwekel alhelekarl wart, iteth ngampekarl ineh anhetjenh, inang renh nakemeng, arratj mernelhemeng, kwenp kwer karelhemel. Yeng kaltj, arltang kwerel rang yengenh arratj anwetjenh, yeng Altjerr-henh mer mwerr-warn irrpjetjenh, Altjerrel-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjeh. Lakenheng yeng kwenp karelhem, Ngkartel yengenh kwart-wetjeh-atwetj. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang Ngkarteh tjwempelhemeng, rang inenh lakenh-arte h kwart-wetjenh.

*Paul-el Timothy pawenhek,
rrkwapentj rrpwetj mpwaretjeh kwer*

⁹⁻¹¹ Artwang Demas nheng ilern rrwapetjart Ngkarteh. Artwang Demas-artek ahelh-arenyeh war nyerrkek. Rang yengenh mentj imperl-alhek, rang Thessalonica *town*-warn alhek. Artwang arrpenh nheng Crescens mer Galatia-warn alhek. Artwang Titus mer Dalmatia-warn alhek. Luke nyent war tjengel-ayeng anem mer Rome-el. Timothy-ay, parrp tjeng-warn petjang! John Mark renh thwen ngwerrm-ilemel tjeng-warn angetjang. Yeng ahentj-irrem, John Mark-el-arleng ilern pwert rrwapetjenheng. ¹² Thang artwang nheng Tychichus renh lanthem ngkweng-warn pip nhenh-akert,

town Ephesus-warn. ¹³ Ntwang apek petjemarleng, *coat* tjengenh-arlk tjeng angetjang. Thang *coat* renh Troas *town*-ek impetj-alhekarl, artwang Carpus-el-arleng. Carpus renh pawenhang *coat* tjengeneh. Pip tjengenh map-arlk angetjang, pip nheng nanekwet yenp-penh mpwarekarl inenh-arlk.

¹⁴ Artwang nheng Alexander arreny anem, rartek *iron* mpwareh-arenh anem, rartek yengenh nakepakel-ilek. Altjerrel renh arek, rang renhemeh kepenh nakepakel-iletjenh. ¹⁵ Rang angetj nwern-henheh irrpelth-irrek. Timothy-ay, ntwang kwereng arelhay!

¹⁶ Inang yengenh nheng *court*-el ngkernemel pawenhetjam-rlwer, itja tjerrtj nyent apek arrngert angkek tjeng. Peltj tjengenh ingkerrek inang tjengeng ater alhek. Lakenheng yeng ineh lharrp awelhek. Yeng itja ahentjanem, Altjerrel inenh atwetjeh. ¹⁷ Ngkart rang kwenh tjengel-ayel anek. Rang yengenh twer-ilek, tjerrtj lwereny map ingkerrekeh angetj mwerr renh iletjeh, inang awetjenheng. Ngkartel yengenh arntarnt-arek, inang yengenh atwetjeh anek. ¹⁸ Tjerrtj inang apek yengenh irrernng atwemeng, kel mwerr. Ngkart rang yengenh arntarnt-aremarleng wart. Yeng kaltj, arrpenh mapel apek yengenh anetj-ilemeng, rang yengenh kwet anyenetjenh. Rang yengenh mer mwerr kwerenh-warn anginetjenh, mer alkerel yeng kwet anetj-alpetjenh. Mer kwerel rang twernk angerr anem. Tjerrtj aningkel Ngkart renh kwet naketjenh. Lakenh kwenh anetjenh.

Paul-el peltj inenh ilerl-alhek

¹⁹ Timothy-ay, thang arrweketj Priscilla anew kwerenh Aquila thwen renh-atherrenh-arlk kangkentjel alhengk-arem, artwang Onesiphorus-kenh peltj map-arlk. ²⁰ Artwang nheng Erastus Corinth *town*-el antarl-irrek. Artwang arrpenh nheng Trophimus thang Miletus *town*-el impetj-alhek, rang irlkert anekarleng. ²¹ Timothy-ay, ntwang lhwerpp irrehetjeng-athath parrp petjang. Artwang nhenh map Eubulus, Pudens, Linus, marl Claudia thwen, inang ngwenh kangkentj-akertel alhengk-arem, peltj arrpenh mapel-arlk inang *town* Rome-el anemarl mapel-arlk. ²² Timothy-ay, thang Ngkart tjang-pawenhem ngkweng lakenh: "Ngkartay, Timothy-el-arleng rlkwatherr anang, kwerrern kwerenh twer-ilemel. Kwer kangkentj anang, nakenh-nakenh arrpenh mapeh-arlk."

Titus

Island kwatj alay mpwepel anek, mer arreny kwerenh Crete. Altjerr-kenh rrwapenh-apenh arreny kwerenh Titus mer Crete-el anek. Titus renh Paul-el arrwekel lanthek mer Crete-warn. Paul-el pip nhenh lanthek Titus-warn, renh kaltj-anthetjeh, nthakenh-nthakenh rang werlampareny inenh arntarnt-aretjeh mer Crete-el. Rang Titus ilek, rang arntarnt-arenh-arenh ngkernetjeh werlampareny mapeh-arlk, mer Crete ntjaperel. Paul-el kaltj-anthek, arntarnt-arenh inang arratj kwet mernelhetjeh werlamparenyeng ularr. Tjerrtj ingkerrek-arlk arratj kwet mernelhetjeh.

¹ Yeng arreny anem Paul, Altjerr-henh rrwapenh-apenh, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh tjeperr thwen. Ngkwey Jesu Christ-el yengenh lanthek angketj mwerr-akert. Rang yengenh lanthekarl tjerrtj nheng ngakekarl map-warn, arrwekel kwet Altjerrel inenh ngakekarl wart, thangemeh inenh angketj nhenh kaltj-anthetjeh, tjerrtj inang iterl-aremel alheng-aretjehng angketj nhenh arratj anemeng, inang Altjerr renh twerel naketjehng, inang Altjerr-henh angketj-akert arratj kwet mernelhetjehng.

² Altjerrel arrwekel lakenh alhelek ahelh nhenh-kwenhel-amparr, tjerrtj-kwenhel-arlk, rang alhelek, “Ngwenhel apek yengenh arratj iterl-aremel nakem, tjerrtj nhenh inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenh tjengel-arleng.” Angketj nhenh Altjerr-henh alhelentj anek, anganentj. Altjerr rang itja rrtjwerrem. Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh inang kwenp tjwempelhem, iteth ngampekarl inetjenh-anngernt. ³ Ngkwey Altjerr rang kwewaleny ilelhek, “Kelant thangemeh angketj tjengenh tjerrtj map-warn arlpaw-iletjenh.” Lyeteme Altjerrel angketj nhenh tjeng-angkwerl lanthek, thang tjerrtj mapeh angketj nhenh arlpaw-ilemel iletjeh.

⁴ Titus-ay, thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn lanthem, Altjerr-henh angketj-akert. Ntwang kwenh ler tjengenh-arte anem, ilakemeh Ngkart renh pwertel nakem.

Thang Altjerr Angey Jesu Christ thwen ngkweng tjang-pawenhem, ratherr ngkweng kangkentj mernelhetjeh, ntwang ngwerleny anetjehng, aterkwenh. Jesu Christ rang Iteth-ilenh-ilenh ilern-henh anem.

Paul-el Titus ilek, arntarnt-arenh-arenh map ngakemel ngkernetjeh werlampareny mapeh, mer Crete ntjaperel

⁵ Titus-ay, ilak nheng anek mer Crete-el, ilak rrwapentj angerr mpwarekarl werlampareny mapeh, *town* mapel mer Crete ntjaperel. Rrwapentj rang mpank kwet anem. Lakenheng thang ngwenh imperl-alhek, ntwang rrwapentj nhenh mangkelh-iletjeh, Crete ntjaper kwerel. Thang nheng ngwenh ilek, werlampareny arpenhek-arpenheh arntarnt-arenh-arenh map ngakemel ngkernetjeh. Iterl-aray thang ngwenh arrwekel ilekarl, nthakenh-nthakenharl ntwang urrarem arntarnt-arenh-arenh map, ngkernetjeh-anngernt. ⁶ Arrwekel ntwang artwang inenh urraretjeh-amparr. Nthakenharlam ntwang urraretjeh? Thang ngwenh ilem. Arrantherr inenh aretjeh-amparr, inang apek arratj anem. Arntarnt-arenh-arenh inang mwerr anetjeh rwekenth-kenth-kweny, inang anew nyent-akertant anetjeh. Nthakenh-nthakenh ler inehenh map anek? Tjey arratjel key inang ler inehenh mangkelh-ilemel angetjek? Ler inehenh irlpareth anetjeh Altjerr nakemel, inang ineh-artweyeh kangwerremel anetjeh. Tjerrtj arpenh map inang angkerrehetj, “Kwer kwerenh kwenh rang mangkelh-ilek kangwerretj-kwenh war!” Itja lakenh.

⁷ Arntarnt-arenh-arenh inang arratj kwet mernelhetjeh, rwekenth-kenth-kweny anetjeh, inang Altjerr-henh werlampareny arntarnt-aremeng wart. Inang itja ahang-irrenh apek anetjeh. Inang itja tjwenelhetjeh, inang mantj-mantj mernelhetjeh. Inang itja ngkwarl-areny anetjeh. Inang itja atwenh-atwenh anetjeh. Inang itja maneyek-arlk arrernketjeh. Inang itja rwengkel rnwanentj-arlk arppenh-henh inetjeh. ⁸ Alethang apek petjemeng, tjerrtj nhenh inang alethang kangkentjel ntangketjehant mer kwerenh-warn, ankwa inetjeh apek, mern arlkwetjeh apek. Tjerrtj nhenh inang ahentj-anetjeh, wenh-wenh mwerr mpwaretjeh. Inang mantj-irretjeh, alherrentj anetjeh itja kangkwerretjeh. Inang angketj anetj angketjal anetjeh, inang arratjant kwet mernelhetjeh. ⁹ Ngwenh apek arntarnt-arenh-arenh anetjeh ahentj-anem, inang irlpareth anetjeh, kwenpel kaltj-anthetjeh. Inang kaltj-anthentj arratj-akert anetjeh, nheng ilak arrwekel kaltj-anthekarl. Kwereng arntarnt-arenh-arenh inang werlamparenyeh tangetjel anetjeh, tjerrtj inenh tjep-tjep-ilemel. Arrpenh map apek irrpelth-irremeng, arntarnt-arenh-arenhel inenh twerel arratj-iletjeh.

¹⁰ Mer Crete-el tjerrtj arppenh map inang arlkwer anhwerr anem, kangkwerretj-kweny anem. Inang kweteth angketj pelkel ilem tjerrtj arppenh mapeh, rrtjwerremel war. Arrpenh map mer Judea-eng petjekarl inang angketj anetj ilerl-apem. Inang werlampareny pal kaltj-antherl-apem, mpwareng-areng inehenh-angkwerr. ¹¹ Inartek lakenh kaltj-anthem ngkweltjeh war. Lakenh inang tjerrtj aningk ntjwemelh-ilem Ngkart Jesu-eng, arlaltj inehenh map-arlk. Titus-ay, ntwang pal kaltj-anthenh-anthenh inenh arnpakemel iletjeh, inang angketj-kwenh anetjenheng! ¹² Artwang inangkal Crete-areny nyent, rang arppenh-ingar lakenh angkek, "Tjerrtj Crete-areny map kweteth rrtjwerrem.

Inang kwet alngernt-irrentj-akert anem,
 anetj anhwerr,
 inang itja ahentj rrwapetjeh,
 inang angwertjel arlkwerl-anem!"

¹³ Titus-ay, angketj nhenh arratj anhwerr anem. Lakenh ntwang inenh arratj-ilemel iletjeh. Ntwang inenh arnpaketjeh, inang pal kaltj-anthehetjeng. Ntwang angketj arratjant iletjeh Jesu Christ-kenh, inang renh arratj iterl-aremel naketjenheng. ¹⁴ Inang angketj ngkweyeny Judea-areny map-kenh mentj awetjeh, angketj rrtjwerrentj. Kenh tjerrtj arppenh map inang ntjwem-irrekarl angketj mwerreng. Inang kaltj-anthem, nakenh-nakenh inang anew inerrentj-kweny anetjeh, anew ngwenh apek mentj impetjeh. Inang lakenh ilem, nakenh-nakenh ngwenhel apek kwel mern ker-arlk arppenh map arlkwetj-kweny anetjeh. Titus, ntwang inenh arnpaketjehan, angketj anetj-anetjeh kangkwerretj-kweny anetjeh, mentj impetjeh.

¹⁵ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek tjej arratjel alhem Ngkarteng ingkern-angkwerr, iterrentj inehenh mwerr, ulpert-kwenh. Inang iterl-arem, ahelh nhenhel ingkerrek mwerr, Altjerr-henh armernentj ingkerrek mwerr anem. Inang ker-arlk mern-arlk wenh-wenh apek kwenpel arlkwem. Kenh tjerrtj iterrentj anetj-akert anem, inang tjej palel alhem, itja arratj iterrem. Inang mern-arlk ker-arlk pal kwet iterl-arem. Inang tjerrtj inenh lakenh arnpakemel ilem, "Arrantherr ker mern thwen yanh arlkwetjal anerrerrang! Mern ker thwen arppenhant arlkwerrerray!" Tjerrtj inang iterl-arem, ahelh-areny ingkerrek ulpert kwel anem. Inang Judea-areny map-kenh mpwareng-areng anyenem kwet. Inang iterrem, lakenh inang kwel arratj anem Altjerreng ularr. Inang iterrentj inehenh anetj-ilelhek. Inang Jesu-kenh angketj mwerrehant kangkwerretjeh. ¹⁶ Tjerrtj nhenh inang rrtjwerremel illehem, inang kwel Altjerreh kaltj. Inang mernelhem, inang

Altjerreng ntjwem-irrekarl wart. Inang anetj kwet mpwaretjeh anem. Inang renh awetj-kwenh anem, inang ywarn wenh-wenh mwerr mpwarem kwer. Lakenheng Altjerr rang ineheng ntjwem-irrem.

2

Paul-el Titus ilek, nthakenh-nthakenh werlampareny kaltj-anthetjeh

¹ Titus-ay, ntwang werlampareny Altjerr-henh angketjelant war arratjel kaltj-antherl-apatjeh, inang tjey arratjel wart alherl-apatjenheng. ² Artwang aywang map ilang, inang itja ngkwarl antjwenh-antjwenh anetjeh. Inang irlparehant anetjeh, itja alherrentj anetjeh kangkwerremel. Inang angketj anetj angketjal anetjeh. Inenh ilang, inang kwenpel kwet Ngkart naketjeh, ntjwem-irretj-kwenyarl, itja renh impetjeh. Inang kweteth tjerrtjeh nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh.

³ Arelh ampwang map ilang, inang arratj kwet Altjerreng ularr mernelhetjeh, kweteth kwer iterremel. Inang itja tjel-angketjeh tjerrtj arpenneh. Inang itja arrenketjeh, itja ngkwarl angerr antjwerl-anetjeh. Inang wenh-wenh mwerr kaltj-anthetjeh. ⁴ Inang marl awenk map kaltj-anthetjeh, anew inehenheh kwer inehenheh-ark nyerrkentj anetjeh. ⁵ Marl awenk map ilang, inang itja alherrentj anetjeh kangkwerretjeh, angketj anetjeh angketjal anetjeh. Inang mantj-irretjeh, alherrentj anetj inehenheh kangkwerretjal anetjeh. Inang anew inehenhehant anetjeh. Inang mer-ark inehen arratj arntarnt-aretjeh, tjerrtj arpenneh nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh, inang anew inehenheh kangkwerretjeh. Marl inang lakenh apek mwerr mernelhem, tjerrtj Altjerrek akwen mapel inenh aremel angketjenh, "Altjerr-henh naken-nakenh map mwerr kwenh! Altjerr-henh angketj mwerr apek nwerneh-antim anem." ⁶ Ntwang anthetj map ilang, inang iterleng-iterl mwerr-akert anetjeh, angketj anetj angketjal anetjeh. Inang mantj-irretjeh, alherrentj anetj inehenheh kangkwerretjal anetjeh. ⁷ Ntwang aratj mernelhang, arpenneh mapel inang ngwenh aretjenheng, ntwartehemeh inang arratj mernelhetjenheng. Ntwang werlampareny ngkwengenh kaltj-anthemarleng, ntwang mantj mernelhetjeh. Itja arren angketjeh. ⁸ Ntwang arratjant kaltj-antherl-anetjeh, inang keth ngwenh kangkwerremel awetjenheng. Tjerrtj irpeltj-irrenh-irrenh mapel inang angketj ngkwengenh awem, inang ywarn ngwenh arrampewetjenh. Inang ngkwengeng nyerrirretjenh.

⁹ Thang ngwenh ilem rrwapenh-apenh map-akert. Rrwapenh-apenh map ntwang ilang, inang kweteth twernk inehenheh kangkwerretjeh, nheng inang inenh twernem rrwapetjeh apek. Inang irlpareth anetjeh. Itja lhwerkkert tjernemel angketjeh. ¹⁰ Inang twernk inehenh-henh rrwanentj-ark mantjel arntarnt-aretjeh. Inang rrwanentj-ark anyengel inetjal anetjeh, arntarnt-aretjehant. Inang rrwapentj inehenh mantjel mpwaretjeh. Kwereng tjerrtj akwen mapel rrwapenh-apenh inenh arem, inang alhengk-aretjenhengemeh, kaltj-anthentj nheng rang arratj anthwerr anem, nwern kaltj-anthekarl, Altjerr-henh angketj. Inang inenh aretjenh, inang ahentj-irretjenh kaltj-irretjehemeh.

¹¹ Kaltj-anthentj nhenh intem: Altjerr rang kwenh kangkentj kwerenh mernelhekarl, tjerrtj ingkerrekel keth alhengk-aretjeh, Altjerr rang ahentj-irrem, tjerrtj inenh anetj inehenheng inetjenh, inang iteth ngampekarl anetjenheng. ¹² Rang nwernenh kaltj-anthem, alherrentj anetj nwern-henhheh itja kangkwerretjeh. Nwern arratjemeh kwet mernelhetjeh ahelh nhenhel, angketj anetj angketjal anetjeh, iterrentj mwerr-akert anetjeh, Altjerr kwer

kwet iterremel. ¹³ Nwern kwenp tjwempelhem, Jesu Christ rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj, parrtj angerr-akert. Rang Altjerr angerr nwern-henh anem. Rang nwernenh anetjeng inek, nwern kwerele-ayeng iteth ngampekarl anetjengheng. ¹⁴ Jesu rang kwewaleny anthehek, rang ntwerikel ilwek. Rang ilwek, rang nwernenh anetj nwern-henheng inek, Altjerrnwernenh anetj-akert atwehetj. Rang nwernenh anetjeng inek, nwern tjerrtj arlaltj kwereh anetjengheng, arratj anthwerr anetj-kwenh. Nwern kweteth athek-irretjeh, arratj mernelhetjeh.

¹⁵ Titus-ay, angketj nhenh ingkerrek ntwang kaltj-antherl-apedjeh werlampareny map. Ineh ilpwengerr-ngerr angkang, inang arratj kwet kangkwerretjeh. Arrpenh apek pal angkemeng, ntwang renh anetjeng arnpakang. Ntwang arrpenh map tjep-tjep-ilang. Ntwang twerel kwet iletjeh, itja nyerrirretjeh. Inang itja ngkweng pwer anemel angketjenh.

3

Nthakenh Altjerreh akwen mapeng ularr arratj mernelhetjeh

¹ Ntwang werlampareny kweteth irlpangkelh-ilang, inehan anem, twernk inehenheh kangkwerretjeh, *government* mapeh-arlk, merek-artweyeh-arlk. Inang irlpareth awemel anetjeh. Inang athek-irretjeh, arratj mernelhemel anetjeh, wenh-wenh mwerr mpwaretjeh. ² Inang itja tjel-angketjeh tjerrtj arrpenheh. Inang ngwerleny anetjeh, rrwampey awelhentj-kwenh. Inang tjerrtj ingkerrekeh mantj mernelhetjeh. Inang tjerrtj ingkerrekeng ularr nakelhetj-kweny anetjeh.

³ Arrwekel nwern palekalek anetjart, kangkwerretj-kweny. Tjerrtj arpenhel nwernenh rrtjwerremel ilek, nwernenh tjei anetj yanhel ntjwemilek. Nwern arrrnrker-irretjart anetjehant. Maney angerreh apek, marl arrpenheh apek, artwang arrpenheh apek, mantarr arrpenh-henheh apek. Nwern anngwenhetjart, anetj mpwaretjart-arlk tjerrtj arrpenheh, tjelk kwerrern urrerrng tjwemat-iletjart. Nwern arnkely tjerrtj arrpenheh anetjart. Nwern ahentj-kweny rrwampey anetjart tjerrtj arrpenheh-arlk. Arrpenh map inang nwernenh ahentj-kweny anetjart rrwampeyarlarm. Nwern tjei anetjelarl anetjart alhengk-aretj-kweny Ngkart. ⁴ Altjerrel nwernenh atwemer, nwern anetj mpwarekarl. Rang-atwetj nwernenh anetj nwern-henheng inek. Nthakenh? Thang nhenh keth-iletjeh. Arrwekel rang nwerneh nyerrkemel ltarrp-irrek, nwernenh mantj-mantj-ilek. ⁵⁻⁷ Altjerrel Kwerrern Alngaltar renh nwerneh-warn lanthehek, kwatj alker-penhel-arteheh nwern-henh ulpert rrpwaremel lhewek. Lakenh Altjerrel nwernenh anetjeng inek, nwern arratj anetjengheng kwereh ularr, iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-angernt kwerele-ayeng. Nhenh rang mpwarek Jesu Christ-el-arlang, nwern kwer arlaltj kwereh anetjengheng. Nwern anew-anew tjwempelhem, iteth ngampekarl anetjeh-angernt wart, nheng Altjerrelarl nwernenh alhelek. ⁸ Titus-ay, angketj nhenh tharl pip-arleh arrernekarl arratj anthwerrarl.

Yeng ahentj, ntwang angketj nhenh twerel kaltj-anthetjeh. Nakenh-nakenh ingkerrekel kangkwerremel awerrretjeh. Inang athek-irretjeh, irlpareth anetjeh tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh. Lakenh mwerr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh.

⁹ Kenh tjerrtj arrpenh map palekalek kwet anem. Inang ahangel ilerrem angketjeng arrngel. Inang werrem irrernngepat anekarl map-kenh arnyeng arrngel. Inang werrem Moses-henh mpwareng-arengeng arrngel. Ineheng tjenelhay, inarrp werretjeh. Angketj inehenh anetj. Inang tjerrtj arrpenh map perrpert-ilem war. ¹⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek werlampareny

lakenh rrwampey-ilem, angketj rrtjwerremel ilem, ntwang renh arnpaket-jehant, rang intert anetjeheng. Ntwang apek renh atherr-ingar ywarn arnpakemeng, kel renh lanthay, alhetjehant. ¹¹ Titus, ntwang kaltj anem tjerrtj lakenh mapek. Inang kel perrpert-ilelhekarl-penh anem, inang anetj kwet mernelhem. Tjerrtj ingkerrekel inenh arem, inarl tjey anetjel kwet alhep-alhem.

Paul-el Titus angketj arrpenh-akert lanthem

¹² Thang artwang arreny Artemas ngkweng-warn mer Crete-warn lanthetjenh. Itjeng apek, thang artwang arrpenh lanthetjenh, arreny Ty-chichus. Artwang nhenh rang apek ngkweng-warn petjemeng, ntwang tjeng-warn parrp petjang, Nicopolis town-warn. Yeng kel iterrekarl wart, Nicopolis kwerel kwet lhwerrpel wart anetjeheng. ¹³ Artwang inangkal nheng arreny Zenas, parrp-artek tjeng-warn lanthang. Artwang arrpenh arreny Apollos thwen. Itja ntwang angwerretjeh, renh-atherrenh wantetjeh. Mern ker kwer-atherr kwart-wang, ratherr tjejel petjetjeheng. Nheng ratherr apek ngkweltj-kwenh anemeng, kel renh-atherrenh ngkweltjel apek kwart-wang. ¹⁴ Werlampareny ingkerrek kaltj-irretjeh, tjerrtj mapeh athek-irremel mwerr mpwaretjeh. Lakenh inang itja palekalek anerl-anetjeheng, angayel apek, mantarr-kweny apek.

¹⁵ Tjerrtj inarl tjengel-arleng lyet anem, inang ngwenh alhengk-arem nyerrkentj-akertel. Ntwang peltj ineh angketj mwerr tjengenh angketjeh. Thang inenh alhengk-arem. Thang Altjerr tjang-pawenhem, rang arrantherrenh mantjel kwet arntarnt-aretjeh. Kel.

Philemon

Paul-el angketj nhenh pip-warn tanthemel arrernek, artwang Philemon-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt. Philemon rang nakenh-nakenh *town Colossae*-el anak. Philemon rang twernk anak rrwapenh-apenh rrpwetjek. Rrwapenh-apenh inenh *English*-el ilek "slave". Twernkel kerretjerremel arnpakek rrwapenh-apenh kwerenh map. Rrwapenh-apenh nyent kwerenh arreny anak Onesimus. Arrwekel rang anetj-ilelhek kwel twernk kwerenheng ularr; rang kwereing anyenngel inek apek. Rang alengk-welhemel ater alhek. *Government Rome*-areny-kenh mpwareng-areng anak, inang renh irrernng atwemer.

Arrpenh-ingar rang Paul aretj-alhek. Paul-el angketj mwerr kwer ilek. Onesimus rang angketj nakek, kwereing nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek. Rang awalhek, angkep alpetjehemeh twernk kwerenh-warn ilelhetjeh-anngernt. Paul-el pip nhenhel-ayeng Philemon renh pawenhek, Philemon rang arwekel kangkentjel Onesimus renh inetjeh, kwere-penh rang Onesimus angkep lanthetj-alpetjeh Paul kwer-warn.

¹ Philemon-ay, yeng Paul peltj tjengenh Timothy thwen ilern pip nhenh tanthem, ngkweng-warn lanthetjeh-anngernt. Ntwang kwenh ilern-henh peltj arlaltj anem, Altjerr-henh rrwapenh-apenh arapatj kwenh ntwang. Yeng lyet tjayeled anem. Thang tjerrtj map angketj Jesu Christ-akert kaltj-anthekarj-penh, lakenheng yeng inang tjayel-warn kwerekek.

² Pip nhenh ilern marl Apphia-warn, artwang Archippus-warn thwen lanthem. Archippus rartek nwernehel-ayel arrwekel rrwapek. Ilern werlampareny-warneh-arlk lanthem-antimarlam, inarl kweteth warl ngkwenghel arraw-irrem.

³ Thang Altjerr Angey Ngkart Jesu Christ thwen renh-atherrenh arrehantherr tjang-pawenhem, ratherr arrehantherr kangkentj mernelhetjeh, arrantherr ngwerlenyemeh ater-kwenh anetjehheng.

⁴⁻⁵ Thang awek, ntwang Ngkart Jesu renh kwenpel kwet nakemeng. Thang awekarl, ntwang nakenh-nakenh ingkerrekeh nyerrkentj mernelhemeng. Yeng arrken anthwerr awalhem! Yeng apek Altjerr-warn angkemeng, thang renh ilem, ntwang mwerr anthwerr mernelhemeng. Thang Altjerr renh kweteth ngkweng tjang-pawenherl-anem. ⁶ Thang Altjerr renh pawenhem, ntwang werlamparenyel-ayeng rrwanentj-arlk apek maney-arlk apek ularrek-ularr antherremeng, inerremeng apek, arrantherr alhengkaretjeh, Christ-el kwenh arrantherrenh kwart-wek, ingkerrek alker-areny anthemel. ⁷ Peltj tjengenh, ntwang tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh kwenh tjep-tjep-ilekarleng, ineh nyerrkentj mernelhemel. Lakenh ntwang yeng-arlk tjep-ilekarl.

*Paul rang Philemon pawenhek
artwang Onesimus kwer-akert*

⁸⁻⁹ Christ-el yengenh ngkernek, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh angerr anetjeh werlampareny arpenhek-arrpenhek. Lakenheng thang ngwenh pawenhemeng, ntwang tjeng kangkwerretjeh. Thang ngwenh lyet pawenhem war, ntwang nyerrkentj anemeng wart. Iterl-arang, yeng lyet tjayeled anem. Thang angketj Jesu Christ-kenh kaltj-anthekarj, lakenheng inang yengenh tjayel-warn kwerekek. Iterl-aray, yeng aywang anem. ¹⁰ Philemon-ay, thang ngwenh pawenhem artwang Onesimus nhengek, rang ngkweng arrwekel rrwapetjart. Rang yengenh tjayel nhenhel aretj-alhek, thang renh angketj

mwerrek kaltj-anthek, kwereng rang angketj renh nakek. Rang ler tjengenh-
 arteh kwenh anem. ¹¹ Arrwekel nheng rang ngkwengeng alwerrek, rang
 rrwapenh-apenh irlpareth-kwenh anak. Lyeteme rang irlpareth anthw-
 erer anem. *

¹² Thang renh ngkweng-warn angkep lanthem. Yeng kaltj, rang
 rrwapenh-apenh ngkwengenh kwet anem. Yeng ltarrp-irrem, rang
 ler tjengenh-arte anemeng wart. ¹³ Thang ngwenh pawnhem art-
 wang Onesimus-ek, rang keth ngkwengenhel anetjeh-anngernt, rang yeng
 tjayeel-ayeng arntarnt-aretjeheng. Iterl-arang, yeng tjayeel anemar-
 leng angketj mwerr kaltj-anthekarl-penh. ¹⁴ Yeng ahentj-irrem, Onesimus
 rang tjengel-arleng rllkwatherr anetjeh. Thang ngwenh war pawnhem.
 Nthakenh apek ntwang iterl-arem? Mwerr apek thang renh anyenetjeh
 rllkwatherr kwey? Ntwang apek Onesimus renh lthwelth-ilemeng tjeng, kel
 mwerr, thang renh anyenetjeh. Itjeng apek, itja kwetarl. ¹⁵ Lakenh apek
 Altjerr arrwekel iterrek: Onesimus-el ngwenh kwek war imperl-alhek, rang
 angketj mwerr tjengeng kaltj-irretjeh-amparr. Kwereng ntwang renh kwe-
 tant anyenetjeheng. ¹⁶ Rang itja rrwapenh-apenh ngkwengenh-arte war
 anetjenh, rang peltj ngkwengenh anthwerr anetjenh. Rang peltj tjengenh
 anem. Rang ngkweng peltj anetjenh, mpwelanth Ngkart Jesu nakemeng
 wart.

¹⁷ Ntwang tjeng kangkemarlang, yengenh peltj apek ilem, ntwang Ones-
 imus renh kangkentj-akertel ngwetjehant. ¹⁸ Wenh apek rang ngkwengeng
 anyennel inerl-alhek, anetj mpwarek apek, thang ngwenh maney tjengen-
 heme anthem ngwenh rrpwaremel. ¹⁹ Yeng Paul anem. Thang angketj
 nhenh pip-warn tanthem iltjang tjengenhel. Maney tjengenheleme nhenh
 thang arratj mpwarem. Yeng arratj angkem, yeng itja rrtjwerrem. Ntwang
 itja angwerretjeh: thang kwenh ngwenh Altjerr-kenh angketj mwerr kaltj-
 anthekarl. Ntwang iterremarant apek, ntwang yeng kwart-wetjeh apek.
²⁰ Peltj tjengenhay, ntwang Ngkart Jesu Christ-kenh anem. Tjeng kangkw-
 errang, yengenh tjep-tjep mpwaremel. ²¹ Thang pip nhenh ngkweng-warn
 lanthem. Yeng kaltj, ntwang tjeng kangkwerretjenh. Yeng kaltj, ntwang
 wenh-wenh tjeng mpwaretjenh.

²² Thang ngwenh weth pawnhem arnang nyenteheme. Arrantherr kel
 Altjerr renh tjeng tjang-pawnehkarlang, yeng arrehantherr-warn angkep
 alpetjeh-anngernt. Yeng kwenp tjewempelhem, Altjerrel yengenh tjayeleng
 arratelh-iletjeh. Arrwekel tjeng mer mpwarang, yeng arrateme tjayeleng,
 yeng mer kwerel anetj-alpetjeheng.

²³ Artwang Epaphras tjengel-ayeng nhenh anem, rang Jesu Christ-kenh
 nakenh-nakenh arrpatj anemeng wart, rang ngkweng kangkem, ntwang
 nakenh-nakenh anemeng. ²⁴ Peltj nhenh map rrwapenh-apenh tjengenh
 anem, arreny Mark, Aristarchus, Demas, Luke thwen. Inang ngkweng
 kangkem.

²⁵ Thang Ngkart Jesu Christ pawnhem, rang arrehantherr kwet
 kangkentj mernelhetjeh.

* **1.11** Onesimus kwerenh-anem arreny irlpareth anem.

James

James-el pip nhenh tanthek, nakenh-nakenh map-warn-anem lanthek, inarl ngkwey mer Judea-eng anam-irrek mer arrpenh map-warn.

Angketj nhenhan wenh-arte h anem pip nhenhel-ayeng?

Artwang nyent arreny James rang angketj nhenh arrernek pip-warn. Rang Jesu-kenh tje y apek anak, arrpenh apek. Nwern iterl-aretj-kwenh-antey anem. Jesu-kenh tje y James rang nyent-areny anetjart. Jesu rang irrernngeng iteth-irrekarl-penh, Angey kwerenh-warn alpekarl-penh, James nhenh rang nakenh-nakenhemeh irrek. Kwer-penh James werlam-panyek arntarnt-arenh-arenh anak *town* Jerusalem-el. Jew arrpenh map mer arrpenhek-arrpenh-areny nakenh-nakenh irrekemeh. Rang apek pip nhenh lanthek ineh-warn.

James-el rang ineh kaltj-anthek pip nhenhel-ayeng: "Ntwang nakenh-nakenh apek anem, ntwang arratj mernelhetjeh, arrpenh mapel aretjeh. Ntwang apek maney-kweny anem, itja angerr iterretjeh. Arrpenhel apek rnpwer mpwarem ngkweng, ngwenh nakepakel-ilem apek, kwenp anay, itja Angey impetjeh. Parrp ahang-irretjal anetjeh. Mwerr mpwarang arrpenh mapek. Arrpenh mapek tjel-angketjal anetjeh. Angey pawenhay, ngwenh kaltj-anthetjeh, arratj iterretjeh Angey-warn-athetjeh. Ntjwem-irray arrentj angerr-kenh tje y-ketj. Nakelhetj-kweny anetjeh. Angeyant tjang-pawenhay arrpenh mapek." Lakenh James-el kaltj-anthek.

¹ Yeng James anem, yeng Altjerrek Ngkart Jesu Christ-ek thwen rrwkwapenh-apeh anem. Thang pip nhenh lanthem arrehantherr-warn, arrantherr nakenh-nakenh anemarl-warn, arrantherr irrarnp-irrekarl mer arrpenh map-warn. Arrantherr ngkwey Judea-eng petjek, lyet arrantherr alehang anem mer arrpenhek-arrpenhel. Thang angketj mwerr nhenh arrehantherr-warn lanthem.

*Arrentjel-arlk arrantherrenh arrtjelh-ilemeng
apek, arrantherr arrken war anetjeh*

² Peltj mapay, arrentjel arrantherrenh arrkernemel arrtjelh-ilemeng apek, alherrentj anetjel apek; tjerrtjel-arlk apek arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilemeng, arrantherr irktert apek irremeng, arrantherr rwekenth-kenth apek anemeng, arrantherr mernek iltjelay-irremeng apek, arrantherr-artek arrkanat anetjeh. ³⁻⁴ Wenheng? Imampwerl-rlwer Altjerrel arrantherrenh kaltj-anthem, kwenp kwet anetjeh, arrantherr Altjerr renh twerel kwet naketjehng. Lakenh Altjerrel nakentj arrehantherr-henh twer-ilem.

⁵ Wenheham Altjerr rang ahentj-anem, arrantherr mwerr mernelhetjeh? Nakenh-nakenh ngwenh apek palekalek-irremeng, inang kel Altjerr pawenhethetjeh, rang ineh kel kaltj-anthemel arratj-iletjenh. Altjerr rang itja arnkely-irretjenh, rang kangkentj wart anemeng. ⁶ Tjerrtjel apek Altjerr renh pawenhemeng, rang renh nakentj-akertel pawenhethetjeh. Rang itja lakenh iterretjeh, "Thang war renh pawenhethetjeh." ⁷⁻⁸ Tjerrtj inarl kern war pawenhemeng, inartek iterrentj atherr-akert anem, palekalek wart. Inang itja twerel Altjerr nakem. Altjerr rang ineh itja kangkwerretjenh.

*Tjerrtj rrwanentj angerr-akert mapek
nthakenh irretjenh*

⁹ Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh ngwenh apek anemarl maney-kweny apek, mern-kweny apek, rrwanentj-kweny apek, inang arrken anetjeh, inang Altjerr-henh peltj wart anemeng. Inang arrken anetjeh, Altjerr rang ineh

ltarrp-irremel inenh kwet arntarnt-aretjenh. ¹⁰ Kenh peltj nakenh-nakenh inang maney rnwanentj-arlk angerr-akert anem, inang arrken anetjeh, Altjerrel wart inenh apek kwen-iletjenh. Tjerrtj maney angerr-akert map inang kel anteth-arte h ywerrenhetjenh. ¹¹ Aherrk arratemeng, aretharr rang altwerleng angkemeng, anteth inang antjerrk-irremel aheh-warn anyem. Inang itja weth anteth-akert anem. Lakenh-arte h anetjenh tjerrtj maney angerr-akerteh. Inehenh rrwkwapentj ywerretjenh. Inang itja kwet maney-arlk rnwanentj-arlk inehenh antwerrketjenh.

Arrpenhel apek arrantherrenh arrtjelh-ilemeng, anetj mpwaretjeh, arranther kwenp kwet anetjeh

¹² Arrtjel apek tjerrtj arrpenhel-arlk apek tjerrtj inenh arrtjelh-ilemarleng, anetj mpwaretjeh. Tjerrtj inarl itja ineh kangkwerremeng, inang Altjerr kwerant kangkwerremeng, Altjerr ineh kangkem. Altjerrel inenh alhelem, rang inenh kwart-wem, iteth ngampekarl anthetjenh. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inarl Altjerr kwer nyerrkemeng, rang inenh lakenh kwartwetjenh.

¹³ Tjerrtj arrpenhel tjerrtj ngwenh apek arrtjelh-ilemarleng, anetj mpwaretjeh, tjerrtj nheng arrtjelh-ilekarl-penh rang itja rrtjwerremel ilelhetjeh, "Altjerrel kwel yengenh twernekarl, thang anetj mpwaretjeh." Altjerr rang itja tjerrtj lakenh arrtjelh-ilem, anetj mpwaretjeh. Tjerrtjel kwenh Altjerr renh itja arrtjelh-ilem, anetj mpwaretjeh. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Tjerrtj inarrp-artek alherrentj anetj inehenheh kangkwerrem. Tjerrtj alherrentj anetj inehenheh kangkwerremarleng, inang kel anetj mpwarem. Inang kel anetj kwet mernelhemeng, inang apek itja twep-irremeng, anetj inehenh mangkem. Kelant lwerenh-akert inang ilwetjenh.

¹⁶ Tjerrtj mapay, tjerrtj arrpenhel apek arrantherrenh rrtjwerremel ilem lakenh, "Altjerrel kwenh yengenh arrtjelh-ilem, thang anetj mpwaretjeh!" Arranther kwer itja kangkwerretjeh.

¹⁷ Angey alker-arenyel kwenh wenh-wenh ingkerrek nwerneh anthem. Lakenh kwenh mwerr anthwerr anem. Parrtj alker-areny rang armernekarl, nwern anem parrtj kwerenhel kwet. Anyentj-arlk inang ingkerrek angart-welhem, kenh Angey alker-areny rang angart-welhetj-kwenyarl anem. Rang irrkatj kwet anem. ¹⁸ Angey rang ahentj-anek wart, kel nwernenh ngakemel ngwek, tjerrtj kweren anetjeh. Nheng kwer kwekeng-ntjel mangkem-arte h, lakenh-arte h rang nwernenh mangkelh-ilem angketj kwerenhel-arleng. Lakenh nwern kweren nakenh-nakenh arrwekeleny map anem, tjeperr kwer.

Arranther itja mentjel Altjerr-henh angketj awerl-anetjeh. Arranther kangkwerretjeh angketj kwerenhek kwet

¹⁹ Peltj nyerrkentj tjengenh mapay, arranther-artek angketj atjernpel awetjeh-amparr, angketj arratj apek anemeng, pal apek anehetjeng. Arranther iterretjeh-amparr. Pal-pal angketjal anay, angketj mwerr arratjant angketjeh, atjernp angketjeh. Ahang-irretj-kweny anetjeh. ²⁰ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rarl parrp ahang-irrem, rang itja arratj mernelhem Altjerreng ularr. ²¹ Arranther anetj impetjeh, anetjeh iterretjal anerrerrang. Mwerrehant athek-irretjeh. Arranther Altjerr-henh angketjehant iripareh kangkwerretjeh. Altjerrel kel angketj nhenh iterrentj arrehanther-henh-warn kwernek. Angketj nhenhel-ayeng Altjerrel arrantherrenh arntarnt-areman anetjeng.

²² Arranther Altjerr-henh angketjeh kangkwerretjeh. Arranther angketj itja war awerl-anetjeh. Arranther apek angketj renh war awerl-anemeng,

arrantherr-artek perrpert-ilelhem war. ²³ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang Altjerr-henh angketj awerl-anem, rang angketj kwer itja kangkwerrem, kel rang tjerrtj rarteh anetjenh, rang kwenh inngerr kwerenh kwatjel tjwerr-arelhemarl-arteh. ²⁴ Rang arelhem kwatj kwerel, inngerr kwerenh alhwang-akert apek anem. Rang alhem kwatj kwerel inngerr lhewelhentj-kweny. Rang angwerrem, inngerr kwerenh lhewelhetjeh. Tjerrtj inang Altjerr-henh angketj war awerl-anem, inang itja angketj kwer kangkwerrem, inang tjerrtjant war anem. ²⁵ Tjerrtj inang Altjerr-henh angketj irlpareth awerl-anem, kweteth kangkwerremel angwerretj-kweny, inenh Altjerrel kwart-wem. Inang angketj nhenh kangkwerremeng apek, yanhpennhan inang itja weth ahentj-irretjenh, alherrentj anetj inehenh kangkwerretjenh.

²⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ilelhem, “Yeng nakenh-nakenh irlpareth anem!” Rang apek tjerrtj arrpenh lhewerrkert kwet angkem, arrpenh iltem apek, rang war kwewaleny anetj-ilelhem. Tjerrtj nhenh rang anem irlpareth-kweny. ²⁷ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek athek-irrem, Altjerr Angeyeng ularr irlpareth anetjeh, inartek lhampéh inperteh-arlk tangetjel anetjeh, inenh arntarnt-aremél. Lhamp inperthwén inarl apek rwekenth-kenth anemarleng. Tjerrtj irlpareth nheng inang itja ahelh-arenyeh angerr athek-irretjeh. Inang alherrentj anetj inehenh impetjehant. Lakenh kwenh anetjeh!

2

Arrantherr apek tjerrtj maney angerr-akerteh kangkem, kenh tjerrtj maney-kwenyeh arrantherr kangkentj-kwenyarl anem. Nhenh itja arratj anem

¹ Peltj mapay! Arrantherr kwenh Ngkart Jesu Christ renh nakem, rang parrtj angerr-akert anemeng. Arrantherr kwenh itja peltj arlaltj arrehantherr-henhehant kangketjeh. Arrantherr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh kangkentj kwet mernelhetjeh, tjerrtj mwerreh apek, tjerrtj anetj-anetjeh apek. ² Lakenh-arteh anem. Arrantherr pipeh arraw-irremel anemeng, artwang maney angerr-akert apek irrpentjemeng, rwnanentj mwerr anthwerr-akert irrpentjemeng. Artwang maney-kwenyemeh irrpentjemarleng mantarr anetj-anetj-akert apek. ³ Arrantherr artwang mantarr amparrkey-akert-warn lakenh angkem, “Keth mwerr nhenhel arrernelhang.” Kenh artwang rwnanentj anetj-anetj-akert-warn arrantherr angkem apek, “Ntwarr alenhel arrernelhay.” Arrantherr apek kwer angkem, “Yanhel ntwang irnang.” ⁴ Arrantherr apek lakenh angkem, arrantherr pal iterremel mernelhem. Arrantherr iterrem, tjerrtj maney angerr-akertant rang kwel angerr anemeng, kenh tjerrtj maney-kwenyan rang kwekarl. Arrantherr angketj lakenh angkemarleng, arrantherr war anetj-ilelhem.

⁵ Peltj mapay, tjerrtj arrpenh mapemeh iterrem, “Altjerrel maney angerr-akert mapant urrarem, inarl renh nakemeng kwel.” Itja inenhant. Altjerrel kwenh tjerrtj maney-kweny rwnanentj-kweny map urrarem, inarl renh nakemeng wart. Rang tjerrtj nhenh inenh alhelem, inang kelant mer kwerenh-warn irrpentjenharl. Mer rarl nheng arrwekel kwet mpwarekarl kwer-warn, tjerrtj kwer nyerrkemarl mapeh. ⁶ Arrantherr tjerrtj maney-kweny map mentjel arem ahentj-kweny-irremel. Arrantherr kel kaltj, tjerrtj maney angerr-akert inang kwenh arrantherrrenh nakepakel-ilem! Inang anthwerremeh arrehantherr irrpelth-irremel *court*-warn angem. ⁷ Inangemeh kwenh Ngkart-henh arreny-arlk anetj mpwarem arrampewem-arlk.

⁸ Mpwareng-areng nhenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem, “Ntwang tjerrtj arppenheh nyerrketjeh, ntwarl ngkwewaleny nyerrkem-arteheh.” Lakenh kwenh Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng tjeperr anem. Arrantherr mpwareng-areng nhenheh kangkwerremel anetjeh, arrantherremeh arratj mernelhetjenh. ⁹ Arrantherr apek arlaltj arrehantherr-henhehant nyerrkemeng, kenh tjerrtj arppenheh-arlk ahentj-kweny-irremel mentjel arrantherr arem, arrantherr lakenh mpwareng-areng Altjerr-kenheh itja arratj kangkwerrem, arrantherr tjerrtj arppenheh itja nyerrkem. Arrantherr kwenh Altjerrreng ularr anetj-akert anem, arrantherremeh rrwernelhem.

¹⁰ Tjerrtj nyentel apek Altjerr-henh mpwareng-areng rrpwetjehant kangkwerremeng, nyent mentj impemel, rang rrwernelhem. Tjerrtj arppenhel mpwareng-areng mentjel arem ingkerreny, kangkwerretj-kwenyel, ratherr attherrel-antey rrwernelhem Altjerrreng ularr. ¹¹ Altjerr rang nwrnenh ilem, “Ntwang itja tjerrtj arppenheh-henh anewel-arlung intetjeh.” Tjerrtj ngwenh apek lakenh ilelhem, “Yeng kel mwerr; yeng itja tjerrtj arppenheh-henh anewel-arlung intek.” Wenheham rang tjerrtj arppenheh irrernng atwek? Altjerrel renh iletjenh, “Ntwang mpwareng-areng nyenteh kangkwerrek, mpwareng-areng arppenheh ntwang itja kangkwerrek. Ntwang tjerrtj arppenheh irrernng atwek! Lakenh mpwareng-areng tjengenh ntwang ltwakek! Ntwang rrwernelhem kwet.”

¹² Altjerrel kwenh arrantherrenh pawenhetjenh, “Arrantherr key Jesu Christ-eh arratj kangkwerrekarl, arppenheh mapeh nyerrkemeng?” Arrantherr “Yew” tjernemel angkemeng, kwereng rang arrantherrenh anetj arrehantherr-henheng inetjenheng. Kwereng arrantherr athek-irretjenh, arratj kwet mernelhemel anetjeh. ¹³ Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek tjerrtj arppenheh arntarnt-aretj-kweny anek, kelant Altjerrel lharrp-kwenyel tjerrtj renh atwetjenh. Altjerl ahentj-anem, arrantherr mantj-mantj mernelhetjeh tjerrtj arppenheh-arlk, inenh arntarnt-aremel. Arrantherr tjerrtj arppenheh apek mantj-mantj mernelhemeng, rang arrantherrenh itja atwetjenh. Rang arrehantherr mantj-mantj mernelhetjenh.

Nakenh-nakenh inang tjerrtj arppenheh mapeh tangetjel anetjeh

¹⁴ Peltj mapay, tjerrtj ngwenh apek lakenh ilelhem, “Yeng nakenh-nakenh anem.” Rang itja mantj-mantj mernelhekarl tjerrtj arppenheh ineh. Tjerrtj rartek Altjerr renh itja arratj nakek. Lakenheng rang Altjerrreng ularr rrwernelhem, Altjerrel renh itja anetj kwerenheng inetjenh. ¹⁵ Yeng ahentj, angketj kwek war arrehantherr iletjeh. Peltj arrehantherr-henh ngwenh apek mantarr-kweny mern-kweny apek anem. ¹⁶ Ntwang renh ilem, “Mantarr mwerrreh irrpang, mern arlkwetjeh-anngernt!” Ntwang kwer rrwantentj mern itja antheh. Lakenh ntwang war rrtjwerrem! Angketj ngkwengenh irlkang-arteheh war. Ntwang renh arntarnt-aremer. ¹⁷ Lakenh tjerrtj ngwenh apek angkem, “Thang Altjerr renh nakamarl wart”, kenh rang itja Altjerreh kangkwerrem, rang itja arratjel Altjerr renh nakem. Tjerrtj rang war rrtjwerrem. Rang war nakentj-kweny tjwenelhem.

¹⁸ Thang tjerrtj renh ilem, “Ntwang Altjerr renh nakemarleng, kel mwerr. Thang renh nakem, yeng mpwareng-areng kwerenhek kangkwerremarlam. Yeng nakentj tjengenh lakenh mernelhem. Ntwang Altjerr renh naketjeh, kwer kangkwerretjeh. Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek Altjerr renh arratj nakem, inang kel Altjerreh kangkwerrem.” ¹⁹ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek lakenh ilelhem, “Thang iterl-arem Altjerr nyentant war.” Thang renh tjernem, “Arratj kwenh lakenh! Kenh arrentjel-arlk kwenh iterl-arem Altjerr renh, rang nyent anemeng. Inang kwenh arrewemel kwereng ularr ater-irrem. Inang Altjerr renh iterl-arem, inang kenh itja kwer kangkwerrem.”

²⁰ Tjerrtj nheng rarl ilelhem, rang Altjerr renh nakemarl war kwel, thang tjerrtj renh ilem, “Ntwang pal iterrem! Ntwang itja arratj nakem, ntwang war perrpert-ilelhem!” Thang ngwenh mernetjenhemeh, tjerrtj rarl iterreperremar, rang kwel Altjerr renh nakem, rang itja Altjerreh kangkwerrem, rartek itja arratj iterrem. ²¹ Ntwam arrwekeleny Abraham nheng iterl-arem? Wenheng Altjerrel Abraham renh ilek, “Ntwang arratj anem tjengeng ularr.”? Rang ler kwerenh Isaac renh ker itenh-itenhel-ayel arrernek, renh atwetjeh-anngernt. Tjenkerr Altjerreh anhetjeh-anngernt. Lakenh kwereng Altjerr kwer nyerrkemel angkek. ²² Arrantherr angketj nhenh irlpangkemal hengk-aretjeh, Abraham rang kwenh Altjerreh nakenh-nakenh anak. Rang ler kwerenh tjenkerr anhetjeh anak Altjerreh, rang kwenh Altjerreh lakenh kangkwerrek. Ratherr pwert anem, renh naketjeh, kwer kangkwerretjeh-arlk. Abraham rang lakenh mernelhek, naketjeh kwerenh arratj anak. ²³ Lakenh Altjerr-henh angketj pipel-ayeng intem, “Abraham-el Altjerr renh nakek. Altjerrel renh ilek, “Thang ngwenh alhengk-arem, ntwang artwang arratj anem.” Angketj nhenh thang arrantherrenh irlpangkelh-ilem. Arrwekeleny map inang kaltj anak, Abraham rang Altjerr-henh peltj wart anetjart. ²⁴ Nthakenhameh nwern mernelhetjeh, Altjerr rang nwerneh ahang-irretj-kweny anetjenh? Nwern renh itja naketjehant. Nwern kwer angerr kangkwerretjeh nakemel. Angketj ratherr-artek nyent kwet anem. Lakenh nwern arratj anetjeh Abraham-arte, Abraham-henh ingkelarr alhetjeh.

²⁵ Arrantherr marl arrwekeleny iterl-arem arreny Rahab key? Rang arrwekel marl arlkwer anak. Kenh artwang ratherrarl mer renh aretjeh alherrekarleng, Rahab rang nheng renh-atherrenh ngwek, kwerel-ayeng anetjeh. Mariel renh-atherrenh arntarnt-arek. Kwer-penh rang renh-atherrenh angkep lanthekarl. Lakenh marl rang mpwarekarleng, Altjer-reng ularr rang arratj mernelhekarl. ²⁶ Tjerrtj ngwenh apek ilelhem, “Thang Altjerr renh nakem”, rang kenh itja Altjerreh kangkwerrem, rang irrernng-arteh anem, naketjeh-kweny.

3

Angketj aleny-akert

¹ Peltj mapay, arrantherr itja athek-irretjeh, kaltj-anthenh-anthenh anetjeh. Inang Altjerr-henh angketj kaltj-anthem, tjeperr anthwerr. Arrantherr iterretjeh-amparr. Iterl-aray, kelant Altjerrel kaltj-anthenh-anthenh map angerr *judge*-em-iletjenh, kenh tjerrtj arppen map kern war *judge*-em-iletjenh. Lakenh-hetj. ² Nwern ingkerrek arppen-ingar anetj mpwarem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek arratj kwet angkem, inartek arratj anthwerr anem, inartek aleny mpwerrk thwen arratj anyenem.

³ Iterl-arang, artwang ngwenh apek kaltj nanthek, rang nanthek antjem, rang *reins*-el *turn*-em-ilemeng, nanth rang kel kwer kangkwerrem. Rang nanth renh *reins*-el *turn*-em-ilem ingerr apek alhetjeh, nanth rang kel ingerr alhem. Altwerl apek, rang kel altwerl alhem. *Iron* kwek arreny *bit*, rartek nanth renh *turn*-em-ilerl-apem. *Bit* rang kwek anthwerr arrakertel anem! ⁴ *Boat* iterl-arang. *Boat* rang kwenh angerretj anthwerr anem. Renh irkang twerel war aleth alhetjeh pew-ilem. *Boat*-ek-artwey rang *boat* renh *turn*-em-ilerl-apem *steering wheel*-el. *Steering wheel*-warn arnang petjem, arnang arppen kwekeng petjem, arreny *rudder*. *Rudder* rang ingkern-ampeny kwen anthwerr anem kwatjel-ayeng. *Rudder* rang kwenh *boat* angerretj *turn*-em-ilerl-apem. *Rudder* rang kwek anthwerr anem! ⁵ Tjerrtj-henh alenyemeh iterl-arang! Aleny kwenh kwek war anem. Kwerel tjerrtj angerr

anthwerr tjwenelhemel nakelhem. Nhenh iterl-arang. Rwang alngenth kwekel kwenh rwang angerr anthwerr anthelem. ⁶ Aleny rang kel lakenh-arte h anem. Arrakert kwenel rang kwek anem. Kwerel tjerrtj angketj anetj angerr anthwerr angkem. Aleny rang tjerrtj-henh mpwerrk kwerrern-arlk anetj-ilem. Tjerrtj rang rwekenth-kenth kweteth anem. Arrentj rarrp kwenh aleny renh anetj angketjeh twernem.

⁷ Nwenth wenh-wenheh apek iterrang, thepeh-arlk kwatj kwen-arenyeh-arlk. Tjerrtjel kel inenh kangkwerretjeh kaltj-anthem. ⁸ Nwern aleny nwern-henh arratj kwet anyenem key? Nwern key itja anetj angketjeh? Itja kwet, nwern anetj kwet angkem aleny nwern-henhel-ayeng! Amwangel tjerrtj nhwem-artek, arrwengkelth amwa-kenh tjerrtjek irrpem, tjerrtj irlkert-ilem, lakenh-artek kwenh anem, nwern anetj angkem tjerrtj arpenheh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Aleny nyent kwereng angketj mwerr angketj anetj thwen arratem. Aleny nwern-henhel nwern Ngkart Angey renh nakem. Aleny nyent kwerel nwern tjerrtj arpenh iltem, arrampewem-arlk apek. Tjerrtj renh Altjerrelarl rarteh arrmernekarl. Peltj mapay, nwern itja lakenh angketjeh. ¹¹⁻¹² Kwatj *well*-areny iterl-arang. *Well* nyentel anyenem kwatj mwerr, antjwenh-antjwenh. *Well* arpenhel anyenem kwatj ilewerr apek, itja antjwetjeh. Kwatj mwerr kwatj ilewerr thwen itja *well* nyenteng arratem, itja kwenh. Peltj mapay, arnang tjwerrk mangkemeng, alangkw tjwerrk thwen ratherr itja pwert mangkem. Mern tjwerrkant mangkem! Lakenh-arte h aleny nwern-henhel-ayeng nwern itja anetj angketjeh! Angketj mwerrant angketjeh!

Iterrentj alker-areny

¹³ Arrantherr iterl-arem, arrantherr iterrentj mwerr-akert apek anemeng. Kwereng arrantherr arratj mernelhang, mwerr rrwkwapetjeh tjerrtj arpenh mapek, tjwenelhetjal anetjeh. ¹⁴ Arrantherr apek tjerrtj arpenheh ahentj-kweny anemeng, arrantherr ngkwewalenyant nyerrkelhemeng, arrantherr itja nakelhetjeh, arrantherr iterrentj mwerr-akert kwel anemarleng. Arrantherr itja rrtjwerremel ilelhetjeh. ¹⁵ Tjerrtj inang tjerrtj arpenheh ahentj-kweny anemeng, Altjerrel inenh itja kwenh lakenheh kaltj-anthek. Arrentj rant kwenh lakenh kaltj-anthem. ¹⁶ Arrantherr apek tjerrtj arpenheh ahentj-kweny anemeng, ngkwewalenyant nyerrkelhemeng, arrantherr ingkerrek rrwernelhem lakenh angkemarleng.

¹⁷ Altjerrel arrantherrenh kaltj-anthem, iterrentj alker-areny-akert anetjeh. Lakenh arrantherr Altjerreng ularr arratj anthwerr mernelhetjenh. Arrantherr nyerrkentj, mantj-mantj mernelhetjenh. Arrantherr tjerrtj ingkerrekeh arratj kwet mernelhetjeh, tjerrtj mwerreh apek, anetj-anetjeh apek.

¹⁸ Tjerrtj inarl iterrentj alker-areny-akert anem, inang kel arratj mernelhem. Inang tjerrtj ahangerr map twepelh-ilem, inang arratj ngwerleny anetjenheng.

4

Altjerrehant kangkwerray. Itja alherrentj anetj arrehantherr-henhel kangkwerretjeh

¹ Wenheng arrantherr atwerremel ilterrem-arlk? Thang arrantherrenh ilem. Alherrentj anetj kwerrern mwerr thwen mpwerrk arrehantherrel-ayeng ratherr atwerremeng wart. Ratherr nyentam-nyentel arrehantherrel-ayeng kwenel atwerremeng. Lakenh arrantherr alherrentj anetjehant war kangkwerrem. ² Arrantherr rrwantentjeh-arlk alherremel ahentj-anem, arnang arpenh-henh-arlkeh. Arrantherr tjerrtj arpenh

mapeh ankey nkem, rnwanentj inehenheh ahentj-anemel. Lakenhengemeh arrantherr ahang-irremel atwerrem. Arrantherr tjerrtj arlaltj irrernng atwem. Arrantherr Altjerr pawenhetj-kweny, lakenhengemeh arrantherr rnwanentj-kweny anem. ³ Arrantherr-artek maneyek apek war Altjerr pawenhek arrken-irretjeh-anngernt. Lakenheng Altjerrel arrantherrenh mentj awem.

⁴ Arrantherr-artek Altjerreng ntjwem kwet anem, arrantherr renh itja nakem. Arrantherr kaltjarlam, tjerrtj inarl ahelh nhenh-arenyeh rnwanentjeh-arlk angerr alherremel nyerrkem, inang itja Altjerr-henh peltj anem. Tjerrtj ngwenh apek inang Altjerreh ahentj-kweny mapeh kangkwerrem, inangemeh itja Altjerr-henh peltj anem. Lakenheng arrantherr ahelh nhenh-arenyeh rnwanentjeh-arlk angerr alherremel nyerrkem, Altjerr kel arrehantherr ahel anem. ⁵ Angketj Altjerr-henh pipel-arlung intem, "Kwerrern Altjerrel tjerrtjeh arrwekel anthekarl, kwerrern nhenh rartek kweteth wenh-wenh mer ahelh-arenyek alherrem." Altjerr ahentj-anem, kwerrern nwern-henh kwerant kangkwerretjeh. ⁶ Altjerrelemeh nwernenh twer-ilem, nwern nyerrkentj mernelhetjeh. Angketj arpenh Altjerr-henh pipel-ayeng intem,

"Tjerrtj ngwenh apek Altjerreng ularr nakelhem,
renh Altjerrel anpwetjenh.

Tjerrtj ngwenh apek itja tjwenelhem,

kwerr Altjerr rang nyerrkentj mernelhetjenh." *

⁷ Lakenheng arrantherr itja Altjerreng ularr tjwenelhetjeh. Arrantherr kwerant war kangkwerretjeh. Arrantherr arrentj-kejtj twer irrerrerrang, kwereng arrentj rang arrehantherreng ater alhetjenh. ⁸ Altjerr kwet nakererrang. Kwereng rang arrehantherr-warnemeh angkep-antey angathirrem. Tjerrtj anetj mapay, anetj yanheng alngelhetjeh, mwerr arrantherr iteth-iteth irretjeh! Altjerrehant kangkwerretjeh! Iterrentj tje y nyentant anetjeh. ⁹ Arrantherr lharrpel arnelh-ilerremel anetjeh. Arrantherr atherretj-kweny anetjeh, intert anetjeh. Arrantherr itja arrken anetjeh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr itja Altjerreng ularr tjwenelhetjeh, kwereng rang arrantherrenh alhengk-aremel ngkernetjenh.

Arrantherr tjel-angketj-kweny anetjeh

¹¹ Peltj mapay! Arrantherr tjel-angketj-kweny anetjeh. Lakenh angkemel arrantherr Altjerr-henh angketjeh irrpelth-irrem. Arrantherr Altjerr kwer irrpelth-irrem, arrantherr itja angketj kwerenheh kangkwerrem.

¹² Altjerrel kwenh angketj kwerenheh ngkerneke, arltang nyentel tjerrtj nwerenheh *judge-em-ilemel* pawenhetjenh. Altjerrelant tjerrtj iteth rrwkem, Altjerrelant tjerrtj irrernng atwem apek. Nhenhan Altjerr-henhant mpwarengareng anem, tjerrtj-kweny. Lakenheng arrantherr itja peltj arpenheh tjel-angketjeh.

Arrantherr Altjerr-amparr arrwekel ngkernang

¹³ Arrantherr apek lakenh angkem, iterrentj ngkwewalenyel mpwarem Altjerr pawenhetj-kwenyarl, "Lyet apek ngwenh apek yeng kel *town* n-warr alenh-warn alhetjenh, kwereng yeng mer kwerelemeh kwet anetjenh. Thang rnwanentj wenh-wenh angemel *sell-em-iletjenh*, lakenh maney angerr mpwaretjenheng." Yengemeh awerrerrang! Artwang nhenhel-artek itja Altjerr renh pawenhek, nthakenh rang mpwaretjeh. Rang iterrentj arlaltj kwerenheh-akertant angkek. ¹⁴ Ngwenh arrantherr nthakenh irretjenh? Arrantherr kaltj anetj-kweny, wenh-arteheh arrehantherr anetjenh.

* 4.6 Proverbs 3.34

Arrantherr rwang kwert-arteh anem. Kwert renh irlkel angem, arrantherr lakenh-arteh ywerretjenh. ¹⁵ Arrantherr lakenh angketjeh, “Ngkart rang tjeng apek nyerrkem, yeng kwerel-ayeng iteth kwet anetjenh, ngwenth thang lakenh mpwaretjenh.” ¹⁶ Arrantherr tjwenelhemel nakelhem, arrantherr Altjerrang ularr rrwernelhem. Lakenh anetj anem. ¹⁷ Arrantherr alhengk-arem arratj mpwaretjeh, arratj anetjeh, arrantherr ywarn awetj-kweny, angketj yanh mentj impem, yanhan anetj, arrantherr rrwernelhem Altjerrang ularr.

5

James-el ateng-ilem tjerrtj ngwenh apek anem maney arwenth-akert

¹ Maney arwenth-akert mapay, thang arrantherrenhant war ilem, arrantherr angketj nhenh awetjeh. Arrantherr arnetjehant. Arrantherr ngwenth war rwekenth-kenth angerr-warn irrpetjenh. ² Lakenh arrehantherr anetjenh. Interrkel rwanentj arrehantherr-henh arlkwetjeheng, altjwer-altjwer-ilemel. ³ Ngkweltj *gold silver*-arlk rwanentj-arlk arrantherr wakearl-penh arkeny ywerretjenh. Ngkweltj ineheng arrngel Altjerrrel arrantherrenh pawenhetjenh *judgement*-ehan ingkern. ⁴ Artwang rrwapenh-rrkwapenh map *farm* arrehantherr-henhel rrwapekarl-penh, mern anngang kwetjemel, arrantherremeh ineh maney-arlk anhentj-kweny-antey. Rrwapenh-apenh inang arrantherrenh ywarn pawenhek inarl rrwapekarl-penh, inang ywarn iterrek. Inang arnemel angkek Ngkart-warn. Ngkartel inenh awek. Rang twer angerr-akert anem. ⁵ Maney angerr-akert mapay, arrantherr kwenh ahelh nhenhel warl mwerr anthwerrel anek, rwanentj angerr-akert. Arrantherr intjarlkwenh-intjarlkweren lakenhan. Arrantherr ker angerr atwemel arlkwetjart, mern-arlk. Lwerenh-penh arrantherr lakenheng tjerrtj anter angerr-akert irrek. Kelant Altjerrrel arrantherrenh atwetjenh, *station*-arenyel pwelek anter angerr-akert atwemarl-arteh. ⁶ Arrantherr tjerrtj peltj ngkwantj-irremel irrernng atwekarleng wart. Inang arrehantherr peltj anek!

Arrantherr kwenp alkwernetjeh, Ngkart rang petj-alpetjeh-atwetj

⁷ Peltj mapay, arrantherr kwenp alkwernewarrang, Ngkart rang petj-alpetjenh-atwetj. Arrantherr artwang ineh iterrang, inarl mern anngang ahelh-warn kwen kwernem. Inang inenh kwernekarl-penh, inang alkwernem, kwatj alker-penhel-amparr anhetjeh. Kwatj-penh mern anngang lyapemel angerremeh irrem. Anteth arratem, kwer-penh mern ngwenn-irrem. Mpank arletj-rlwer, inang kwenp-amparr alkwernem. Twernel ampemarl-rlwer, mern inang ampeng-irrem. Artwang inang mern aketjehemeh alhem.

⁸ Arrantherr ineh-arteh kwenp kwet alkwernetjeh, arratj iterremel anetjeh. Itja alngarelhetjeh. Ngkart rang kwenh ngwenth war petj-alpetjenh. ⁹ Peltj mapay, arrantherr itja lhwerkkert angketjeh tjerrtj arrpenh mapeh. Arrantherr apek lhwerkkert angkem, Altjerrrel arrantherrenh atwetjenh. Altjerr rang ngwenth war tjerrtj map nyentam-nyent pawenhemel *judgement*-iletjenh, nthakenh inang iteth-rlwer mernelhekarl-penh.

¹⁰ Peltj mapay, arrantherr iterl-arem key, Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh arrwekeleny map, inang Altjerr-henh angketj iletjart? Tjerrtj arpenh mapel inenh nakepakel-iletjart. Inang kwenpel kwet tjerrtj inenh kaltj-anthetjart. Arrpenh mapel arrantherrenh nakepakel-ilemeng apek,

arrantherr twer anerrerrang, arrwekeleny ineh-arte. ¹¹ Nwern tjerrtj in-
 enh alhengk-aretjeh, inarl kwenp Altjerreh akarelhetjart rwekenth-kenth-
 rlwer. Aywang nheng Job-ek iterrewarrang. Job kwer rwekenth-kenth
 angerr anak, Altjerr-warn rang kwenp angketjart. Arrantherr kaltj, rang
 rnwanentj kwerenh parlp-ilek warl-arlk ker pwelek-arlk mern-arlk arlaltj
 kwerenh map-arlk ingkerreny rang parlp-ilek. Mer kwerenh ingkerreny ar-
 rentjel ulpert mpwarek. Kwer-penh arrentjel Job renhemeh tjwen apapeth
 mpwarek. Job rang kwenpel kwet Altjerr renh naket, rang itja Altjerr kwer
 arnkely-irrek. Rwekenth-kenth-penh Altjerr kwer ltarrp-irremel angkwerr-
 wek. Ngkart kwenh nyerrkentj anhwerr anem, rang nwerneh lakenh-arte
 mantj-mantj mernelhem.

¹² Peltj mapay, thang arrantherrenh angketj twerel ilem, arrantherr
 mantj-irretjeh. Arrantherr itja tjerrtj arrpenheh lakenh alheletjeh, "Alt-
 jerrel yeng arem, thang ngkweng awakem!" Ngkweltj, rnwanentj apek.
 Itja lakenh rrtjwerremel alheletjeh. Arratjant war angketjeh, Altjerrel
 arrantherrenh atwehetjeng. Tjerrtjel apek arrantherrenh pawenhemeng,
 arrantherr tjernemel "Yaw" apek angketjeh, "Itja" apek. Lakenhant war
 angketjeh.

*Tjerrtj ngwenhel apek nakentj-akertel Altjerr renh
 pawenhem, inenhant Altjerrel awetjenh*

¹³ Ntwang apek rwekenth-kenth awelhem, parrk apek, irlkert apek, Al-
 tjerr renh pawenhang. Ntwang apek arrken anem, alyelhemel Altjerr
 nakang. ¹⁴ Ntwang apek irlkert awelhem, urrpey werlampareny-warn
 angketj lanthang, angerrepat arntarnt-arenh-arenh rrpwetj ngwetjeh. In-
 enh ilang, Altjerr ngkweng pawenhetjeh, *olive* anterel ngwenh pernetjeh,
 Ngkart-henh arreny anewemel. Lakenh. ¹⁵ Tjerrtj nakentj-akertel Altjerr
 renh pawenhem tjerrtj arrpenheh-anngernt, Altjerrel kel renh awetjenh.
 Altjerrel tjerrtj irlkert renh mwerr-iletjenh. Tjerrtj nhenhel apek arrwekel
 anetj mpwarekarl, Altjerrel anetj kwerenh wem.

¹⁶ Arrantherremeh ngkwewaleny anetj arrehantherr-henh ularrek-
 ularrel ilelhetjeh. Arrantherr Altjerr renh pawenhetjeh, rang wart
 arrantherrenh mwerr-iletjenh.

Lakenh intem: tjerrtj ngwenh apek rang arratj mernelhemel Altjerr
 ularr anentjekarl, rang lhwerrkert angketj-kweny, rang anetj mpwaretj-
 kweny, rang arratj irlpareth anhwerr anem, rang awenh-awenh, rang
 nyerrkemel mernelhem arppen mapeh, artwang nhenhel Altjerr renh
 tjang-pawenhem arppenheh apek, Altjerr rang kwenh kwer kangkwerrem.

¹⁷ Altjerr-henh angketj angenh-angenh nheng Elijah alhengk-arewarrang.
 Elijah rang nwerneh-arte anak, tjerrtj ahelh-areny. Rang twerel kwet
 Altjerr pawenhek, kwatj ywerrelh-iletjeh. Altjerrel renh awekarl-penh,
 kwatj-kweny anak *year* rrpwetjek-atwetj wart. ¹⁸ Kwereng rang Altjerr
 renh pawenhek, angkep kwatjel anhetjeh. Kwatjelemeh anhek, mern ather-
 rkemeh lyapek mer Israel ntjaperel. Lakenh Altjerr rang tjerrtj arratjeh
 kangkwerrem.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Peltj mapay! Tjerrtj nakenh-nakenh ngwenhel apek Altjerr-henh
 angketj impekarl, angketj arratj awetj-kwenyemeh, perrpertemeh anemar-
 leng, renh twepelh-ilang, rang Altjerr-warn angkep twep-irretjeh. Mwerr
 kwenh lakenhan. Rang ngkweng kangkwerremeng, ntwang renh Altjerr-
 warn twepelh-ilek. Altjerrel renh peltj-ilemel anetj kwerenh kel taly-
 wetjenh. Altjerr rang renh mantj-mantj-ilemel rrkwetjenh, rang kwerel-
 ayeng iteth kwet anetjenh.